



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

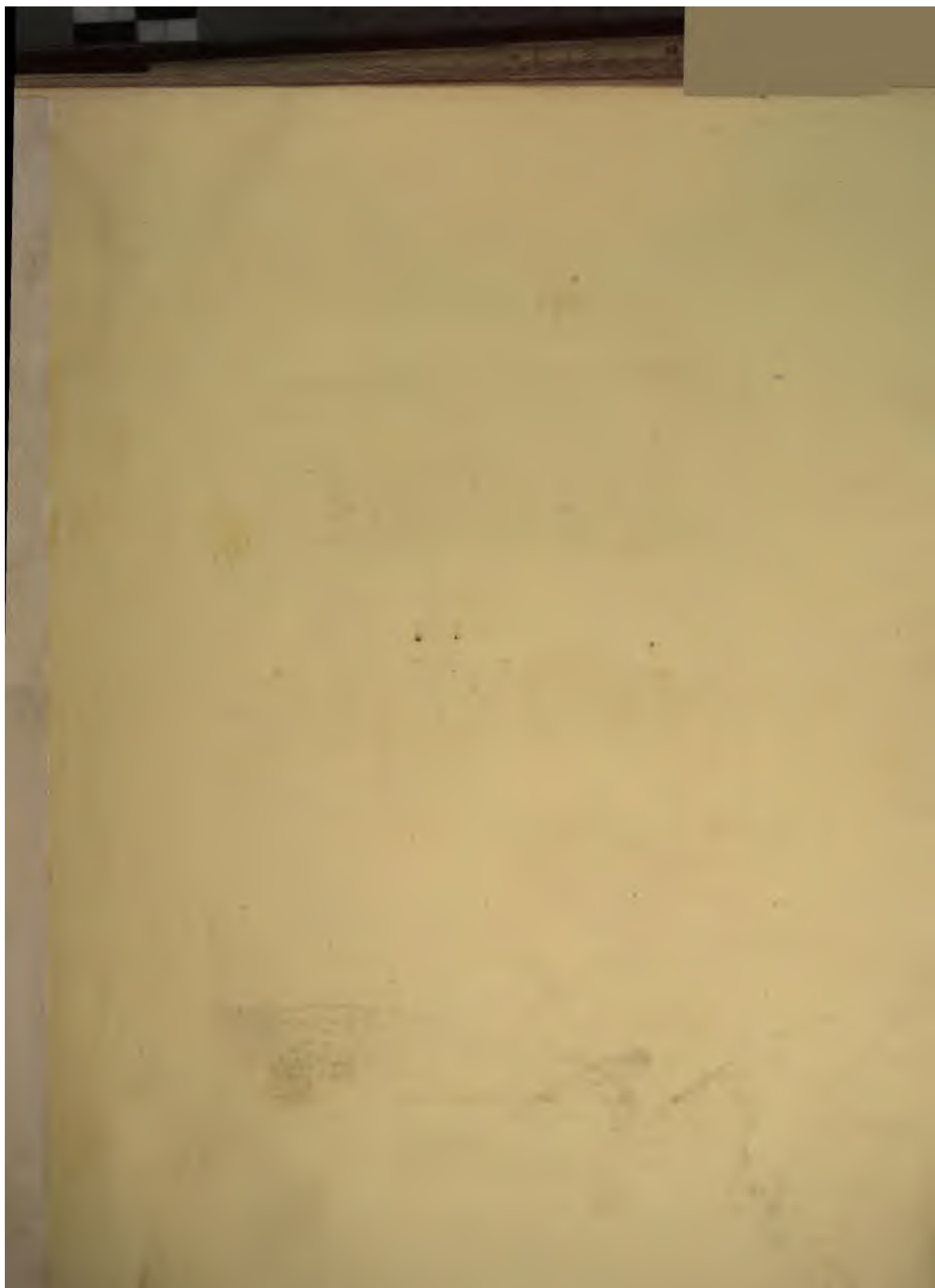
### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



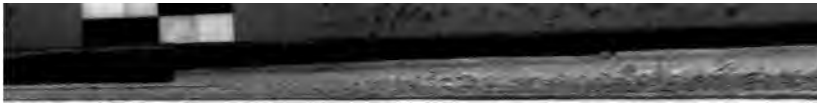


LELAND STANFORD JUNIOR UNIVERSITY









REMAINS  
HISTORICAL & LITERARY  
CONNECTED WITH THE PALATINE COUNTIES OF  
LANCASTER AND CHESTER,  
PUBLISHED BY  
THE CHETHAM SOCIETY.  
Stanford Library  
VOL. XXXV.

PRINTED FOR THE CHETHAM SOCIETY.  
M.DCCC.LVI.

**271007**

**YRASHLI OBOYMATI**



COUNCIL FOR 1854-55.

JAMES CROSSLEY, Esq., F.S.A., PRESIDENT.

REV. RICHARD PARKINSON, D.D., F.S.A., CANON OF MANCHESTER AND  
PRINCIPAL OF ST. BEES COLLEGE, VICE-PRESIDENT.

WILLIAM BEAMONT.

THE VERY REV. GEORGE HULL BOWERS, D.D., DEAN OF MANCHESTER.

REV. THOMAS CORSER, M.A., F.S.A.

MATTHEW DAWES, F.S.A., F.G.S.

EDWARD HAWKINS, F.R.S., F.S.A., F.L.S.

THOMAS HEYWOOD, F.S.A.

W. A. HULTON.

REV. F. R. RAINES, M.A., F.S.A.

THE VEN. JOHN RUSHTON, D.D., VICAR OF BLACKBURN.

JOSEPH B. YATES, F.S.A.

ARTHUR H. HEYWOOD, TREASURER.

WILLIAM LANGTON, HON. SECRETARY.

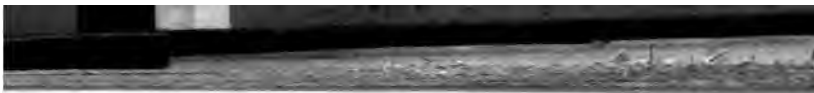








GAWTHORPE HALL.



Shuttleworth family.

THE  
HOUSE AND FARM ACCOUNTS  
OF THE  
SHUTTLEWORTHS

OF GAWTHORPE HALL, IN THE COUNTY OF LANCASTER,

AT

SMITHILS AND GAWTHORPE,

FROM SEPTEMBER 1582 TO OCTOBER 1621.

EDITED BY  
JOHN HARLAND, ESQ., F.S.A.

PART I.

PRINTED FOR THE CHETHAM SOCIETY.

M.DCCC.LVI.

2 2





# Stewards' House and Farm Accounts

OF

## THE SHUTTLEWORTHS OF SMITHILS

---

### NOTICE.

In consequence of the length to which the present work has extended, it has been found necessary to divide it into two portions, the present being PART I.

1582.

Receyved sithence the seventh of Sept'ber 1582 as foloweth:—

*besse [beasts] taken into the lower grounds at Smythiles  
anno domini 1582.*

In primis John Robert ij oxen, xiiij<sup>s</sup>. Jas Greves, a stirke and a twinter [twain-winter, two winters old] viij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> xpoffer hill, a twinter kowl<sup>t</sup> x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> m<sup>r</sup> leaver of the chamber one beast gate and

a halffe x<sup>s</sup> vi<sup>d</sup> (the halffe baste is payed for) Homfrey Atherton eleven beastes the price for every one vij<sup>s</sup> (M<sup>r</sup> Leaver of the chamber did take out the s<sup>d</sup> beastes and had theme in but for iiij weekes.)

*Horses goinge in the lower ground at Smythills.*

Homfrey Atherton a geldinge x<sup>s</sup> Richard lever of little lever x<sup>s</sup>

*Besse taken into egburden.*

Hughe Woode a twinter and a stirke iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> xpoffer hill iiij oxen xvj<sup>s</sup> the said xpoffer iiij oxen for a three weekes ij<sup>s</sup> Rauffe Bleasdale one twinter ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Robert Heaton one beast iiij<sup>s</sup> George Longworthe ij beastes viij<sup>s</sup> Hughe Woode ij stirkes iiij<sup>s</sup> Hamer Crompton ij stirke vj<sup>s</sup> Robert grenenoughe ij oxen for a three weekes xij<sup>d</sup> Hughe woode a stirke from the vij<sup>th</sup> of June untill michelmas xxij<sup>d</sup> Hughe woode a stirke from Whitsonday untill St. Margarett daye viij<sup>d</sup> Dakin, one stirke from the sixt of June unto michelmes ij<sup>s</sup> Thomas marche for ij beastes from the viij<sup>th</sup> of September xvij<sup>d</sup> Ellis houlden xj lames from the xx<sup>th</sup> of June [no sum]. Hughe woode x lames from the xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of June unto the second of September ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> Seathe man a stirke from the third of Julie unto the sixte of Auguste vij<sup>d</sup> Hughe woode ij oxen from the xx<sup>th</sup> of Julie untell the third of aguste xij<sup>d</sup> Edmund Turner viij lames from the xx<sup>th</sup> of Julie untell the vij<sup>th</sup> of auguste painge for the same iiij<sup>d</sup>.

*Horses in egburden.*

Hughe woode a horse viij<sup>s</sup> Rauffe Bleasdale a yeare ould cowlte iiij<sup>s</sup> Roger Walmisley a horse viij<sup>s</sup> James Molineux ij twinter coultes xij<sup>s</sup> m<sup>r</sup> Leaver of the chamber a yearinge cowlte for a fortnight viij<sup>d</sup> Gilbert Weather one horse from the xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of aprill and taken out the first of June xx<sup>d</sup> the said Gilbert ij horses from the iiij<sup>th</sup> daye of Meaye and taken out the xvij<sup>th</sup> of June iiij<sup>s</sup> Homfray Atherton a horse half a score iiij<sup>s</sup> Rob<sup>t</sup> Stones a horse from the xvij<sup>th</sup> of maye untill michelmas [no sum].

## TINGREAVE, 1582.

*Haye ground sett at Tingreave.*

Richard Whalell, halfe an acre iiij<sup>s</sup> Henrie Dicconson an acre viij<sup>s</sup> Ux: Bradshaghe a rowde lande [one rood measure, a fourth of an acre] ij<sup>s</sup> Ux: Edmundson halffe an acre iiij<sup>s</sup> James Waringe halffe an acre iiij<sup>s</sup> Ric: Armetrydinge and m'gerie meaire eyther of them a rowd land iiij<sup>s</sup> Thom's Turner halffe an acre iiij<sup>s</sup> Ux: ffisher ij rowde landes vj<sup>s</sup> Peter Debden halffe an acre iiij<sup>s</sup> Ux: Debden a rowde lande ij<sup>s</sup> Will'm Bretherton a rowd land ij<sup>s</sup> Ux: Prescottt an acre ix<sup>s</sup> Thomas Langton halffe an acre iiij<sup>s</sup> Ric: Wayringe a rowd land ij<sup>s</sup> John Roo an acre w<sup>ch</sup> he must pay for the same ij<sup>s</sup> and he must also sheare one close of corne of his owne proper chardges and have the edeshinge of the said close as well in considerac'on that he haith the said acre of meadowe for ij<sup>s</sup> as also the edish in the said close w<sup>ch</sup> is ij acre and one rowd land or thereaboutes.

*Gyste [Agistment] taken at Tynegreve.*

Homfray atherton thre beastes, xxx<sup>s</sup> James atherton three beastes xxx<sup>s</sup> xpoffer hill three beastes xxx<sup>s</sup> John roe towe beastes xvj<sup>s</sup>.

Payed out of this mony w<sup>ch</sup> I recev'd for paye at tyngreffe w<sup>ch</sup> was iiij<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> unto m<sup>r</sup> mullynex v<sup>s</sup> for rente Item unto m<sup>r</sup> stopforthe for winde corne seewer xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> Item payed for movinge [mowing] and gettynge haye at tyngreffe xxv<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>.

Sould unto Richard Leaver so muche woole as comethe unto xij<sup>li</sup> vij<sup>s</sup> due to be paid at michelmas and I have his bound for the same.

Sould to Homfray Atherton so muche woolle as comethe to liiij<sup>s</sup> and I have a bill for the same.

*Barlie sould at tingreave by will'm Duckworthe.*

In primis xxij<sup>tie</sup> meates [metts] iiij<sup>li</sup>. sould by the said Will'm viij meates of barlie and halffe a pecke xxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> due to be paid at

micelmas next. sould bee Homfrey Atherton xxij<sup>tie</sup> meates of barlie unto Hughe Tomson the pryce ij<sup>li</sup> to bee paid at micelmas next. Barlie sould by the said Homfrey at Howle to bee paid at micelmas next ij meates, the pryce vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

*haye ground sete att lastoke, anno domini 1582.*

In primis unto John morres an aker caled the horne meddowe x<sup>s</sup> the said John the littell meddow v<sup>s</sup> John warintoun one aker and a rowd land caled Drylowse xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> John holme halffe an aker iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> John horabine an aker viij<sup>s</sup> roberte houlden halffe a rowde land and towe falle xvij<sup>d</sup> m<sup>d</sup> that my mestier rased my [wages] gene John horebien towe shillings agene in considera-c'one of his povertie.

1582.

Sould unto Markeland of wyggane towe horssies for fiffe markes due to be payed at candelmes nexte. Sete at howle one close of eddies [eddish] unto a thrie wyke after crestemas for v<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> due to be payed at crestemes nexte.

*Cattell taken to gresse in Egbordeyn the iij<sup>th</sup> day of May*

*Anno Domini 1583, as followeth :*

Imp'mis Robert Broke two oxen and a cowe xij<sup>s</sup> Willyam Holme a whye twinter ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> a coult iiij<sup>s</sup> a heffer iiij<sup>s</sup> Fyve beast-yates and a halffe xxij<sup>s</sup> Three beast-yates xij<sup>s</sup>; a horse viij<sup>s</sup>; a mear of twoe yeares of age vj<sup>s</sup>; a horse for a moneth xx<sup>d</sup>; a coulte of the age of twoe yeares vi<sup>s</sup>; a stirke ij<sup>s</sup>; twoe oxen viij<sup>s</sup>; a weake gresse for a horse vj<sup>d</sup>; foure stirkes the halffe score iiij<sup>s</sup>.

*(Heds or Tittles only.)*

Cattell taken into the Mosse at Lostocke the ij day of maye as folowethe, 1583.

Haye ground settet at hoole in the xxv<sup>th</sup> yeare of the Reann of the queenes ma<sup>tie</sup> y<sup>t</sup> nowe is after xj<sup>s</sup> the acre to these psons hereafter followinge. 1583.



Item the barne Crofte was sete for xxvj<sup>s</sup>.

---

Haye ground sete at tingreve, 1583, foure akers and thrie rowde landes for xxxix<sup>s</sup>. recved for fivffe akers of haye ground at padiam l<sup>s</sup>.

---

Haye grounde sete at lastoke 1583 shepcote-heye — bendwode gresse — the greate marldearthe at scoule bancke, 1583.

---

#### [FARM AND HOUSEHOLD ACCOUNTS.]

These sommes folowinge be payed as written and allowed as appeareth by the note in thende thereof.

Mony laide owte sithence the ix<sup>th</sup> day of September a.d. 1582.

James Norres for a fatte calffe and a quere of paper vij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.  
John Longworth for gettynge of haye ij<sup>s</sup>.

Mony payed for gettynge haye at Lastoke. Geffray Astelaye and John Morres for gettynge eigete aker xiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> Jno Morres for gettynge mouinge and ledinge an aker and a rovde land iiij<sup>s</sup> . . . . . tabley [tabling, food] of Xpoffer Hill when the corne was throssen at Lastoke iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. Payed for spicies at Manchester vj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. For slate vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; rigginge hovsses at Smitheles vj<sup>s</sup>; leydinge towrfes xij<sup>d</sup> A glasier for mendinge wyendowes at Smitheles vij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> Rycharde the smithe for showinge ij<sup>s</sup>; for nales to the glasier ix<sup>d</sup>. To the smithe for exeltrie cloutes [axle-tree clout-nails] and for makynge staplyes to set the loke upon tende [tenth, teind, tithe] barne dowre viij<sup>d</sup>. Ledinge tiethe [tithe] at Blackrode xiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. A markynge ieren xij<sup>d</sup>; slates ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; axel-trie clout neles iiij<sup>d</sup>; libbinge of towe bules viij<sup>d</sup>; slateinge xix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; malte xij<sup>s</sup>; a quiere of paper iiij<sup>d</sup>. Towe sheffe of errovesse [arrows] and a bowe v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. The smithe for showinge oxen xvij<sup>d</sup>. Ambrosse Wrove for brvinge [brewing] xij<sup>d</sup>. John Horebyn, upon the erlynges [arles, money paid to bind a bargain] of a bargene

for dichinge xij<sup>d</sup>; a yalde iij<sup>d</sup>; a lovde of malte xij<sup>s</sup>; halffe a calffe ij<sup>s</sup>; foure bowes iij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; mending the horse clowes when the[y] came from Londone iij<sup>s</sup>; nine poundes of hoppes xvij<sup>d</sup>; butter ix<sup>d</sup>; a dowssone [dozen] of holteres xx<sup>d</sup>; a pare of trasseis [traces] vij<sup>d</sup>; a dowsone of pewder spones xvj<sup>d</sup>. A letter charregd from Bowld vij<sup>d</sup>. Towe sheffe of arrowes v<sup>s</sup>. A quarter of myttone xij<sup>d</sup>. Thrie dowssone of arrove hedes xij<sup>d</sup>. A dowssone of bowe stringes vij<sup>d</sup>. A whippe sawe iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. For the gresse of towe shipe when the[y] wyer lost vij<sup>d</sup>. Spente in the sickynge of the same vij<sup>d</sup>. Hoppes ij<sup>s</sup>; disshies vij<sup>d</sup>. Spente at Tyngreffe ix<sup>d</sup>. Tylffe stone of butter xxxij<sup>s</sup>. The constablie of Sharpelles for a yalde [yield or geld] vij<sup>d</sup>. Wylliam Ducworth for to bye tynty mettes of barleye xxxx<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>. Halffe a thousand of horce showe nelles ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. The constablie of Littell Boulton for a gald v<sup>d</sup>. Spente in goinge to Forcete [Forcett, a Yorkshire seat of the family,] upone Mondaye the xvijth daye of December, at Kettewell ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; upone Twessdaye at nyghte xij<sup>d</sup>; upone Weddensdaye ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Fridaye at Leonordes Atkensone housse for hottes [oats] iij<sup>s</sup>; Francies Pier-sone iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; to the osteler iij<sup>d</sup>; Saterdaye in the morninge at Kettewelle ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; at Skiptone for horce brede vij<sup>d</sup>. Pare of trussies and foure poundes of hoppes ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Mr. Holland for chiffe rente iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. Spente in Bowltone when Mr. Astone and Mr. Anderton mette aboute the matter of Wylliam Stones viij<sup>d</sup>. At Rytone when I wente to Mr. Shreffe [Sheriff] x<sup>d</sup>. A hene iij<sup>d</sup>. The plowe ierons mendinge at Lastoke x<sup>d</sup>. Foure ponde of hoppes xxij<sup>d</sup>. A pound of gunne powder xvj<sup>d</sup>.

[Januarie, 1583.] Vnto Xpoffer Kenyone for forty mettes of mele iij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. Seven metes of mele xvj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. John Norres for leyedinge of a lovde of corne frome Boulton xij<sup>d</sup>. A hundreth [cwt.] of ierrones xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. Apeltrie clouttes [apple-tree clouts] and nales for the same ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. Vnto the chvrche master of Halywalle for a fiftente to the papeste and rogges at Manchester the sevent and tynty daye of January xvij<sup>d</sup>. To the constablie and church-master of Sharplyes ij<sup>d</sup>. Fyve wyantones boddomes [winding bottoms or bobbins] xij<sup>d</sup>. For a frie rente vnto Sur Thomas



Hesket for land in Howle [Hoole] xj<sup>d</sup>. Wyllyam wyffe Stones for the tablynge of Xpoffer Smithe and Wyllyam Birchall for oune wyke iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. The constabyle of Bowltone for a galde for the papeste and other prisoneres at Manchester, j<sup>d</sup> ob. Geven unto the said constabyle for the mendinge of a bridge iiij<sup>d</sup>. A fellow w<sup>ch</sup> came from Manchester with a lettere vjd. Makynge thrie pare of gaurdinge myttenes vj<sup>d</sup>. Spente by Expofer Smithe in comynge and goinge to Lychfielde v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[Februarie, 1583.] Halffe a messe of herynge v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Thrie salte fysshes iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Mvskeles and kokeles [mussels and cockles] ix<sup>d</sup>. Towe lovde of coles iij<sup>d</sup>. Sherpeinge the harrove pennes ij<sup>d</sup>. A pound of soppe [soap] iiij<sup>d</sup>. Barly bought for side [seed] at Tyngreve and Hovle the xx<sup>th</sup> daye of Fabruary, fortye mettes, and to be delyvered at Maye daye or there abouttes the price iiij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Mendinge the plowe ierenes and showinge the worke horsies at Tyngreve iij<sup>s</sup>. Wyllyam Kenyon the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> daye of Fabruary at his goinge uppe to Londone for eis ovne chargies and Expofer Smithe and the geldinges xl<sup>s</sup>. A gald for Blackrode barne vj<sup>d</sup>. Margarete Asheton for a quarter wyge iij<sup>s</sup>.

[Marche, 1583.] A messe of heringe xij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. Spente by Ellies Howlden in fecchinge of them vj<sup>d</sup>. For a [plough] share xv<sup>d</sup>. The parrishe clarke of the Deane churche for his öttes [oats] w<sup>ch</sup> he vsethe to gether iiij<sup>d</sup>. For a mandatōn vnto the shrevffe for Wyllyam Stones ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Foure mettes of mvskelles and kocckes fecched at towe sundry tymes in lente xxiiij<sup>d</sup>. For leyinge of a wape [? wapentake] vnto Wyllyam Duckworthe of Tyngreve viij<sup>d</sup>. The charregde of certen stouffe w<sup>ch</sup> my m<sup>ris</sup> sente downe ix<sup>d</sup>. Foure hundrethe oxe showe nalle, and thrie ploue cloutes v<sup>s</sup>. For wyeving of canves the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> daye of Marche ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. Robert Varley and his mene for makynge whiels and brekyng of tymber xxij<sup>s</sup>. For fisse at Prestone aganste my brothers comynge to the Smitheles the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> of Marche as foloveth: a salte samonde and a fresse samonde, a salte fishe and towe salte ielles [? eels] ij<sup>s</sup>. Rede herynges and a hundrethe of sprotes [sprats] xij<sup>d</sup>; mvskelles and kocckes xiiij<sup>d</sup>. Spente in fecchinge



them iiij<sup>d</sup>. A querte of vinyeare iiij<sup>d</sup>. Safrone vj<sup>d</sup>. Pasmete sides [? parsnip seeds] jd ob. At Boulton the xxvij<sup>th</sup> of Marche for seven p'sonnes w<sup>ch</sup> wyere at my brotheres tablye iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. Fore eleven servinge mene iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. A quarte of wyne vj<sup>d</sup>. For extreordinary drinke ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Horce mete ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. A pound of figdes [figs] iiij<sup>d</sup>.

All the said sommes of money disbursed by my brother Thomas sithence the ix<sup>th</sup> of September 1582, in the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> yeare of the reigne of oure Sovereigne Lady Elyzabeth the vnto hym payde and allowed by his brother Rychard Shuttleworth the xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of Marche 1583, beinge in the xxv<sup>th</sup> yeare of the reigne of the said quene, and there ys remayninge as yett in his handes of money delyvered to him the somme of viij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. (Signed) Thomas Shuttleworth.—Delyvered vnto my brother Thomas Shuttleworth the fyfte of Apryll in the xxv<sup>th</sup> yeare of the reigne of oure Souereigne Ladye Elyzabeth the some of one hundrethe poundes ouer and besydes the saide somme of viij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. [Signed, not R<sup>d</sup> but] Thomas Shuttleworth.

Mony laid oute sithence the xxx<sup>th</sup> daye of Marche in the xxv<sup>th</sup> yeare of the reign of oure Souereigne Ladye Elyzabeth for dyueres thinges as here after folloveth. 1583.

[Aprill, 1583.] Halffe a calffe and halffe a wether v<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; whete bred iij<sup>d</sup>; safrone ij<sup>d</sup>. The procter of the Dane church upon Ester eve for teithes belonging to the Smithes xij<sup>s</sup>. For the houslynge [Sacrament] of seven p'sonnes and spent at the same time x<sup>d</sup>. Payed a fyftynte and a halffe w<sup>ch</sup> goethe towerdes the mentenance of the prysoneres and the rogges at Manchester xj<sup>d</sup>: this gald was at the Tyngreffe. For dichinge a dike be tyxte Mr. Flytewod [Fleetwood] and your ovne lande at Tyngreffe iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. For the tablynge of John Hansone at Tyngreve from As Weddensdaye vnto Ester ieve xj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. For odd mete and drynke for diveres persones w<sup>ch</sup> came [on] busines vnto the Tyngreve xvij<sup>d</sup>. Four stone of butter xij<sup>s</sup>. For the mendinge the horce shewes viij<sup>d</sup>. The tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworth sexe wykes x<sup>s</sup>. Mr. Mvlynexe for his rente w<sup>ch</sup> is dwe at Wytsondaye v<sup>s</sup>. To remember that

Wyllyam Ducworthe begane his yere tablynge the xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of January w<sup>th</sup> Hughe Tomson, and mvste paye for the same iij<sup>li</sup> xiii<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> [ $5\frac{1}{2}$  marks]. Thomas Leuer liij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> towards the pamente of the busshopes rente and for the makinge of the buttres at Boulton. Nicholas Starkye for a bulle in biry [Bury] xxxix<sup>s</sup>. Towe oxen iij<sup>li</sup> xx<sup>d</sup>. Towe oxen v<sup>l</sup> vij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Towe horsies in haye ij<sup>d</sup>. Mr. Morlaye for the tyethe of the demane of Howle xx<sup>s</sup>. Thrie hundrethe and thretye ponde of ierone for the shouinge of towe pare of whieles xlvj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. Boughte xxxij<sup>th</sup> hovgesse [hogs] v<sup>l</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup>. Boughte xij<sup>th</sup> houges xlix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>.

[Maye, 1583.] Boughte in Blackbourne the furste daye of Maye of Roberte wyffe Whalaye one cowe xxvj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; towe tynteres xlvj<sup>s</sup>; towe oxen iij<sup>li</sup> xvj<sup>d</sup>; one cowe xxvj<sup>s</sup>; in Burnlay towe tynteres xlvij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; in Coulen [Colne] towe tynteres xxx<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a cowe xxvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. In Ingleforthe fare, one cowe xxxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> [and various other cattle]. Bestes boughte in Wygane: one heffer sterke xv<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a bull styrke xxxvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Tene gallandes of tere [? tar] xj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. Four chore [score] and fiffe houges [hogs] xv<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. Spente in dryvinge the same viij<sup>d</sup>. Sixe mettes of barlye to be soune at Lastoke xij<sup>s</sup>; four pound of hoppes xxij<sup>d</sup>. In Sanforthe, towe oxen iij<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. A quarter of velle xij<sup>d</sup>. Rychard the smithe, for towe dayes workynge xij<sup>d</sup>. Bryan Lever for brui'ge [brewing] xij<sup>d</sup>. A littell boye of Seth Man's for hilpinge to get toures [turves] in, iij<sup>d</sup>. Elyes Harper for wyedinge in the gardene viij<sup>d</sup>. For towe broste [? brace or breast] wyemblye [? wimble, a piercer, to bore holes with,] bittes and a nale percell bitte [nail-piercer, i.e. gimlet] ij<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1583.] A rente w<sup>ch</sup> goeth oute of Croftlyffe akeres, w<sup>ch</sup> was dwe at Crestemmes laste paste vnto my lorde of Darbe xx<sup>d</sup>. Vnto a lybber of piges xij<sup>d</sup>. John Langworthe for gettynge tourffes in, sixe dayes ix<sup>d</sup>. Thachinge tynty dayes at Smitheles and Lastoke vij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. The wyffe of James Simpson for going betyxte Tyngreve and Smitheles vj<sup>d</sup>. Spente in fecchinge barlye frome Hoole v<sup>d</sup>. Jennete Longworthe, for wyeddinge [weeding] in the gardenes vj<sup>d</sup>. For shoving towe pare of wheles vij<sup>s</sup>. For kyllynge



a kowe iiij<sup>d</sup>. A quarter of mvttone xiiij<sup>d</sup>. A potte of alle vij<sup>d</sup>. Towe penneworthe of whette serede [? white cerate] ij<sup>d</sup>. Towe sithesse [scythes] iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. For sherynge of towe aker of ottes in Longelandes vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1583.] Foure ponde of hoppes xxiij<sup>d</sup>. Halffe a hundrethe of horce showe nale ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. For mendinge of a saddell vj<sup>d</sup>. A framynge save [? sieve] ij<sup>s</sup>. A whiele wrighte, for ringginge a pare of whilles and axellinge towe wyenes [wains] xviiij<sup>d</sup>. For towe ponde of peper that wente to the Lyne when the stagges were sente to Londone v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. The kiper at Lyne for killinge towe stagges iiij<sup>s</sup>. The kowke [cook] at Lyne iiij<sup>s</sup>. To Expofer Smithe when he wente w<sup>th</sup>e the keper a boutte the kyllynge of the said stagges ij<sup>s</sup>. Wyendoinge tyntie sieoffes of ottes at Tyngreve xx<sup>d</sup>. Mesurainge tyntye aker of land at Houle viij<sup>d</sup>. Towe poundes of peper and a halffe vij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>. Fisse at Boulton fare xvij<sup>d</sup>. For kyllynge of an oxe vj<sup>d</sup>. A pare of picforke granes [prongs] at Lastoke iiij<sup>d</sup>. Sithe sande j<sup>d</sup>. Rychard the smithe for a daye worke iiij<sup>d</sup>. John Hindlay, for lettynge all the besse [beasts] blude both at Smithes and Lastoke v<sup>s</sup>. The keperes of Mr. Townleyes w<sup>ch</sup> did brynge a stage to the Smithes v<sup>s</sup>. A keper w<sup>ch</sup> did kylle a stage in Bolland iiij<sup>s</sup>. Carrigdes of a pakete of Mr. James Lyghe w<sup>ch</sup> came frome London vj<sup>s</sup>.

[Auguste, 1583.] The kyper of Houghtone pke iiij<sup>s</sup>. Gieles Warde the constabyle of Hallywell, for a gald a boutte a sute at Rivingtone viij<sup>d</sup>. Tho<sup>s</sup> Longworth, for thrie dayes worke at haye iiij<sup>d</sup>. The constabyle of Littell Boulton, thrie fiftentes for a yald w<sup>ch</sup> is laide a boutte a suite a gainste Rivingtone vj<sup>d</sup>. A bucher for kyllynge of a cowe iiij<sup>d</sup>. The clarke of the Dene church the rente of Auguste for his wyeges xij<sup>d</sup>. [To several men each] for workinge sixe dayes at haye vj<sup>d</sup>. Carregd of a letter frome Mr. Thomas Heskethe vj<sup>d</sup>. The smythe for workinge towe dayes xij<sup>d</sup>. For a day movinge vj<sup>d</sup>. Towe dowssone of axeltrie cloutes and nales for the same ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. For the dressinge of the gardenes and kepinge of the same (all sevenge wiedding) from the thride daye of Maye unto Mychelmes,—nine shillynges. Makynge houkes and sikeles

and for stiele to the same ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. A pare of tracies x<sup>d</sup>. Towe hundrethe of slate iiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1583.] Payed unto Wyllyam Wode to the jusse [use] of S<sup>r</sup> Gilberte Garrete [Gerard] for the tiethe of Hiltone and Heitone viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. For ix mettes of whette w<sup>ch</sup> was soune at Houle ly<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. Spente by Wyllyam Ducworthe when he wente to sell benes at Preston, thrie dayes x<sup>d</sup>. The smithe at Houle for mendinge the ploue ierenes v<sup>d</sup>. For oñe to driffe the ploue for oune daye att Tingreve ij<sup>d</sup>. For movinge of foure akeres of haye at Tyngreve vj<sup>s</sup>. Tentynge of eighte akeres of haye at Tyngreve xij<sup>s</sup>. For a boye to driffe the harrove foure dayes xij<sup>d</sup>. For settinge on a showe at Boultone ij<sup>d</sup>. Spente by Roberte Aspeden in the getheringe of the tiethe of Hiltone ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. Mendinge of the barne of Blackrode viij<sup>d</sup>. A hundrethe of ierene viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. For the tyethe corne in Houle vnto Mr. Morley xx<sup>s</sup>. For leyedinge the corne in Houle vj<sup>s</sup>. Mr. Stopforthe for the tyethe corne silver of Tyngreve xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Oune hundrethe of ierone and thrie pounds xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1583.] Spente in Boultone upone the beste fare vj<sup>d</sup>. Roberte Aspeden, w<sup>ch</sup> he spent when he was in getheringe the tiethe of Hicton iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. A quarter of myttone xvij<sup>d</sup>. Venyker iiij<sup>d</sup>. Kyllne of a cove iiij<sup>d</sup>. Mendowinge the barne dower at Blackrodde viij<sup>d</sup>. Movinge and gettenge of towe akeres of haye grounde at Lastoke viij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Foure pare of showes, towe of them to my brother and the other towe to my m<sup>rs</sup> viij<sup>s</sup>. Sheringe and leidinge of viij<sup>th</sup> akeres of ovttis and barlye at Lastoke xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Roger Mvlynex, w<sup>ch</sup> he spent when he was in getheringe the tyethe in Blackrovd iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. For sikynge shipe [seeking sheep] vj<sup>d</sup>. The constablie of Sharples for a galde w<sup>ch</sup> was laid for the carrigde of a ffellone to Lancaster ij<sup>d</sup>. Towe wryghtes for foure dayes work xxj<sup>d</sup>. Spente in Wygene upone Sente Luke Ieve, beinge the beste fare viij<sup>d</sup>; kand Delrisshes [candle rushes] vj<sup>d</sup>. Thrissinge of sexe thraffe of whete and rye at Blackrod barne vj<sup>d</sup>. Wyedinge fivfe dayes in the garden vj<sup>d</sup>. A tynker for mendinge of a drypping pane ij<sup>d</sup>. Spente at Manchester when the rente of



Horregde [Horwich] was payde iiij<sup>d</sup>. Towe oxen w<sup>ch</sup> was boughte in Prestone v<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Spente in Prestone for the dineres of thrie mene xij<sup>d</sup>. Thacchinge a calffe howse at Tyngreve ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. John Diconson belyffe to Mr. Mvlynexe rente for lande w<sup>ch</sup> Mr. Shuttleworthe occupiethe of his at Tyngreve, the same is dwe at Mertenmas v<sup>s</sup>. Thomas Ducworthe for workynge and a mendinge the mylne at Smitheles ij<sup>s</sup>. For a dosone of wode cockes w<sup>ch</sup> was sente to Londone ij<sup>s</sup>. Roberte Markland of Wygane for horce cures xvj<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1583.] John Hewode for the dresing wyedinge and kypinge of the gardenes at Smitheles f<sup>m</sup> the fourthe day of November, 1583, untell the ende of one howle yere,—foure and tynty shillynges. For the quene's rente of Dubker dwe at Mychelmes laste xij<sup>d</sup>. Mr. Astone for a chiffe rente cominge oute of Croftlyffe akeres xij<sup>d</sup>. Towe dosone of wyssketes ij<sup>s</sup>. Vnto Mr. James Lyghe, iiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Payed for an oxe in Skypton xlvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. Tablynge of the slateres and towe wryghtes when the[y] wyere a mendinge the howsse at Lastoke iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Foure boardes w<sup>ch</sup> mended a guttere betyxt towe housses at Lastoke ij<sup>s</sup>. Thomas Leuer towerdes the busshope pamente iiij<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. For the tyethe corne silver of Typpete fildes ij<sup>d</sup>. Thomas Lever, for his chargies w<sup>ch</sup> he spente in Manchester when he did bringe the bushope rente iiij<sup>d</sup>. For wyevinge of lxij<sup>th</sup> yarges of canves ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. For fivffe and tynty yarges of tywle [? towel or towelling] to be sakes xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. A hundrethe dubblye spikinges of ieron x<sup>d</sup>. A littel stoke loke iiij<sup>d</sup>. A quarter of motten x<sup>d</sup>. For killing one oxe and towe swinne viij<sup>d</sup>. A quarter of motten viij<sup>d</sup>. Suger iiij<sup>d</sup>. A barly reddell ij<sup>d</sup>. Olliver Stormes the sclater for workinge three dayes ix<sup>d</sup>. A quarter of motten xv<sup>d</sup>. John Horrabyne, for threshinge at Lostocke on his owne table three dayes 12<sup>d</sup>. A quarter of motten xij<sup>d</sup>. A pound of peper iiij<sup>s</sup>. A quarter of motten xvij<sup>d</sup>. A quarte of viniger iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1583.] A cheef rent due at Chrissenmas vj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>. Nayles and lether for a mendinge of the armore v<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1584.] To John Horabine of Boultone, for dressinge

and scouringe the Howle armore v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. For buckles to the said armore ij<sup>d</sup>. For a cheff rente for land in Hole to S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Heskett v<sup>d</sup> ob. Candelrisses ij<sup>d</sup>. Spente by Xpofer Bridge on himselfe and his horse, when he was at the muster at Wighan, xvij<sup>d</sup>. A dosen of helters of hempten halters [sic] xxij<sup>d</sup>. Foure bridles, brestplates and bites, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Seaven yardes of garth webe [girth-web] and iij longe tages of lether xij<sup>d</sup>. One docene of buckles xij<sup>d</sup>. For one lainterne and vergresse x<sup>d</sup>. Towe woodcokes iiij<sup>d</sup>. Payed for makinge a spair poynt vj<sup>d</sup>. A bridell bit vj<sup>d</sup>. Spent in Manchester when one was sent thither to bespeake for a light saddell iiij<sup>d</sup>. The musiciens of Sir Piter Lyghe xij<sup>d</sup>. flardinando Heaton for houseroume of the tythe corne of Heaton x<sup>s</sup>. Do, for the tablynge of Robert Aspden whylest the said tythe corne was in thresshinge xxij<sup>d</sup>. Do, for tow nightes greass [grass] for iiij oxen viij<sup>d</sup>. For a horse cure vnto Robert Markland of Weagen vj<sup>d</sup>. For neane yerdes of canves to be sadelcloes [saddle-cloths] and for forte parte of a thousand of oxe neale vj<sup>s</sup>. Birchall wiffe sister, for workinge at the Smetheles seuen weakes xx<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1584.] Sixe yerdes of canvise to be tow sadell clozes iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. For weavinge forescore yerdes and four of canuise v<sup>s</sup>. A bucher for killinge tow swyne iiij<sup>d</sup>. Payed at Manchester for a saddell, brydell without bit, a croper w<sup>th</sup> traperes for the same, a pare of sturropp letheres w<sup>th</sup> irons for the same, xvj<sup>s</sup>. Spente in Manchester same day ij<sup>d</sup>. A quartren of horsse mayle [meal] xv<sup>d</sup>. White lether iiij<sup>d</sup>. To the bringe uppe of the horces to London iiij<sup>li</sup>. A keye ij<sup>d</sup>. Three plough cloutes x<sup>d</sup>. Towe barles of whitte heringes xxxvj<sup>s</sup>. For makinge tow ramperes [? ramparts or ramrods] for tow gunes vj<sup>d</sup>. Three paier of treaces ix<sup>d</sup>. Spent by Expofer Briggs the xxvij<sup>th</sup> of Februarie beinge at a muster at Preston tow dayes iiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. A quarter of veale xii<sup>d</sup>. Fyvfte salte samons xx<sup>s</sup>. A pottle of honeye xiiij<sup>d</sup>. A pecke and a halfe of muskles and halfe a pecke of cockles xj<sup>d</sup>. A windle of wheate, viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. [The windle was 210 to 220 lbs, or 3 bushels.]

[March, 1584.] To a cotyller [cutler] in Hallywell for foure knyves x<sup>d</sup>. Sixe mettes of wheate xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.



Md. that my brother Thomas Shuttleworth the xij<sup>th</sup> of Marche 1583[-4] and in the xxvj<sup>th</sup> y<sup>r</sup> of the Regne of our Souereigne Ladye Elyzabeth haythe accompted as well for all the sommes disbursed by hyme as receyved by hyme sythence the xxx<sup>th</sup> day of Marche in the xxv<sup>th</sup> yeare of her maties said Reigne, and upon his said accompte haythe satyssfeed and payed unto me, Rychard Shuttleworth, as well the sommes of money remayninge in his handes upon his said accompte, as also the somme of one hundredre and eighte poundes xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> w<sup>ch</sup> I left in his handes at the tyme of his last rekenyng or accompte mayde with me. By me, (signed) Rychard Shuttleworthe.

Mony receved for gresse sythence the sevente of September 1582 as foloweth:—Ravffe Blesdall one tyenter ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; viij lammes iiij<sup>d</sup>; a yeare olde coulte iiij<sup>s</sup>. Mony receved for haye ground at Lastoke sithence the sevente of September and for diveres otheres thinges as folowethe:—John Norres, an aker x<sup>s</sup>; the littell meddowe v<sup>s</sup>; one aker and a rovde land caled Diglache xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; halffe an aker iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; an aker vj<sup>s</sup>; halfe a rovde land and tene falle xvij<sup>d</sup>; receved for oune cowe skiene v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for oune other cowe skyne v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; one beste [at grass] iiij<sup>s</sup>; thrie stierkes vj<sup>s</sup>; for haye at Tyngreffe iiij<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>s</sup>. Mr. Stopforthe for tyethe corne sillver xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> [i.e. the old mark of money.] For iiij oxen for a thrie wyekes ij<sup>s</sup>; towe oxen a fortnyghte xij<sup>d</sup>. [At the end of this account follows Sir Richard or Mr. Richard Shuttleworth's receipt for the money xvj<sup>th</sup> October 1582. The next page commences:] Mony receved for gress and other thinges sithence the xvij<sup>th</sup> daye of Oct<sup>r</sup> 1582: A stirke for v. wyekes vj<sup>d</sup>. For eighte caleffe skines and thretine shipe skines xiiij<sup>s</sup>. One kowe gresse a fortenyghte viij<sup>d</sup>. Thrie cowe skines xx<sup>s</sup>; an oxe hiede xj<sup>s</sup>; receved for a yalde [yield or gild] j<sup>d</sup> ob. For nynscore thrafe and seventine of otte strove [oat-straw] at Hilltonne barne viij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. For the eddysshenge of one close at Hovle v<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. For fyve callfe skynes and one shipe skyng w<sup>ch</sup> I soulded iiij<sup>s</sup>. For one heffer w<sup>ch</sup> I soulded the xvj<sup>th</sup> daye of Februarie xliij<sup>s</sup>. [Another receipt for moneys by Sir Richard or Mr. Richard Shuttleworth, 28th March 1583.]

Receved sithence the xxix<sup>th</sup> daye of Marche, &c., 1583:— For tyendinges [teindings, tithe] due at Ester for five kine and five calffes vij<sup>d</sup> ob. Of Ambrose Roe the viij<sup>th</sup> daye of Aprell, for his holle rente for his howse at Tyngreve xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Fore strove att Pille barne ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>. For the rente of Dubker, due at [E]aster xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. For a heffer w<sup>ch</sup> was sould in Wygen, upon the Assensione Ieve xxxvij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; for an oxe the same daye, of Markeland of Wygene lij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. For turbery and paustere [pasture] of Osseltyslaye [Oswaldtwisel] more ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. For a moneth gresse for a horce in Egberdene xx<sup>d</sup>. For thrie calffe skynes xvij<sup>d</sup>; a cowe skyne vij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Receved of Allexander wyffe Stones [an odd collocation for the wife of Alexander Stones: it occurs frequently] for hir housse rente due at Bowltone fare, v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. For towe metes of mele iiij<sup>s</sup>. For thrie beste gates in Egberdene for a fortentyghte xvij<sup>d</sup>. Receved the tente daye of September of the tenants and chartereres of Oswaldtyslye, for there tyethe corne sillver w<sup>ch</sup> is due at Sente Gieles daye [September 1st or September 16th] iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob. For xiiij mettes of ovttes at Hovle xvj<sup>s</sup>; for vj mettes of benes xij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; for ix mettes and a peke of melle xix<sup>s</sup>; for a peke and a halffe of mele xvij<sup>d</sup>; for a mette of melle ij<sup>s</sup>. For one heffer w<sup>ch</sup> was sould in Blackborne xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Receved of Henry Romsbotham for his tourberie and pausture w<sup>ch</sup> he hate upon Oswoldtysle more xvij<sup>d</sup>. Receved of John Barone for his torberie and pastre upon the same more iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Receved of Rychard Vrmestone for one holle yeres rente for a pcell of grounde w<sup>ch</sup> he occupiethe in the fouldes xxj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. For one lyttell close called Croshill xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Receved for the wynterynge and sommerynge of a styrke ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for a peke of mele xij<sup>d</sup>. For an oxe skine and a cows skyne the xxj<sup>th</sup> daye of October xxj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for a peke of grotes xij<sup>d</sup>; for an oxe skine w<sup>ch</sup> dyedde ix<sup>s</sup>; for an heffer sould in Preston xlij<sup>s</sup>; for a cowe in eddishe a fortentyghte at Houle xij<sup>d</sup>; for the halffe yere rent of Dubker due at Mychelmes xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Receved the ix<sup>th</sup> day of November of Mr. Wyllfraye Bonister the somme of xvj<sup>li</sup>. Receved of my unclie Rychard for a close in Craven xxix<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>s</sup>; and so he detened tylfpence w<sup>ch</sup> he payed for makyng of



billes. For an ox*e* iij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for an ox*e* iij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for tythe cows xxj<sup>s</sup>.

[Jan. 1583.] Receved for the otte strawe of the tythe of Heaton xij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for barley strawe of the said tythe xiiij<sup>d</sup>. Allowed for eighte score and eighte loeodes of turves xxj<sup>s</sup>; for a mette of barley xxv<sup>d</sup>.

[Feb. 1583.] Receved for towe mette of male iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pecke of malt vj<sup>d</sup>; for towe fatte oxen x<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; for a caalfe iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for an ox*e* x<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for a mette of meall and a mett of malte ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1583.] For towe ox*e* skines xxvij<sup>s</sup>. Receved of Mr. Aynsworth x<sup>l</sup>. [Another receipt by Richard Shuttleworth to March 12th, 1583-4.]

Money disbursed sithence the xiiij<sup>th</sup> day of Marche Anno Domini 1583 for dyvers thinges as here after followeth:—Rychard Langworthe for workinge five days x<sup>d</sup>; foure tenches iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a reye w<sup>th</sup> the lyver ix<sup>d</sup>; for place ix<sup>d</sup>; muskeles and cokles xiiij<sup>d</sup>; spent at Prestone when this fishe was boughte vj<sup>d</sup>. For threshinge tynty busshell and one and tynty sives of ottes xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Payed for aelle and brede at the buryall of Thomas Burtone viij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; payed for his buryall vj<sup>d</sup>; for mending the cloke xvij<sup>d</sup>; for fishe in Wyaringtonn v<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; payed for foure quartes of veniker xvj<sup>d</sup>; halffe a hundrethe of ieron viij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for the tablynge of Roberte Aspeden when he was aboute the threshinge of the tiethe corne at Blackrode vj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for wyendoinge the said corne xvij<sup>d</sup>; geven by my m<sup>rs</sup> vnto a poure scoller of Oxforthe ij<sup>s</sup>; payed for tene gallons and thrie quartes of clared wyne xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for thrie quartes of sake ij<sup>s</sup>; for a malynge corde vj<sup>d</sup>; piche j<sup>d</sup>; payed for the dyneres of towe parsones [persons] at the same tyme vj<sup>d</sup>; for horce mete at the same tyme ij<sup>d</sup>; payed for the carregde of a hundrethe of hoppes and sertene orengies vi<sup>s</sup>; fyffe chickens vj<sup>d</sup>; delyvered unto my cosin Cuthberte Heskethe to the jvsse [use] of my brother sutes [suits] xxj<sup>s</sup>; ix gallons of clared wyne xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the denoare [? dinner] of towe parsones vj<sup>d</sup>; geven by my m<sup>rs</sup> unto John Wyllsone ij<sup>s</sup>; sixe chickenes xij<sup>d</sup>; payed for sake in Prestone x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; payed for fishe and the diner of one psone and for horce

mette ij<sup>s</sup>. Rychard Langworthe for workynge seventyne dayes ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; payed for a lode of whette x<sup>s</sup>; for fishe at Prestone vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; foure quere of paper xv<sup>d</sup>. Vnto a mane of Ovmfrayes Athertone w<sup>ch</sup> brought fisshe vj<sup>d</sup>. Geven unto Roberte Smithe when he broughte capones ij<sup>s</sup>. Vnto the procter of the Dane church the xvij<sup>th</sup> daye of Aprill for the tiethes belonging to the Smithes xij<sup>s</sup>. Thrie pekes of whette vj<sup>s</sup>; geven to the vecar of Dane church ij<sup>s</sup>; tene chickenes xx<sup>d</sup>. John Hewod, for killing foure movldeworpes [moles] iiij<sup>d</sup>. For vij mettes and a halffe of benes and peyes w<sup>ch</sup> was sowne at Hoole xix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for dychinge of xliij roudes at Tyngreve xvj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for making and mending ploves at Hoole xx<sup>d</sup>; for gresse for a horce legge ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; for a bone [boon] for to dryffe plowe at Hoole xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for the tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworthe for fifte wykes at Hoole viij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for eighte and tynty chickenes w<sup>ch</sup> came from Hoole iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; wyeld foule xvd; for a vele vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a fate lame ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe pigges ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; spent in Manchester vj<sup>d</sup>; geven vnto Rychard Ovrmostones servāte vj<sup>d</sup>; for drivinge the plove unto xij aker and a rovde lande at Lastoke xv<sup>s</sup>; for harrovynge of the s<sup>d</sup> ground vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; towe tourffe spayed x<sup>d</sup>; spent in Birrie vj<sup>d</sup>; in Burnlay vj<sup>d</sup>; vnto one Osbertone w<sup>ch</sup> layed ratte mette [ratsbane] the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> of Aprell ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; geven by my M<sup>r</sup> unto a lade of Henry Dewereste xij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of muttone xvj<sup>d</sup>; the saddler of Boulton xij<sup>d</sup>; wyeld foule iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed unto Elyzabeth Ainsworthe for a yere and a halffe servies, xl<sup>s</sup>; towe poundes of rosines viij<sup>d</sup>; for lybbinge a bulle iiij<sup>d</sup>; for bringinge a cowde saddell-trie frome Blacbourne to Smithes iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pare of trasies vj<sup>d</sup>; payed for haye in Blacbourne for fifte besse w<sup>ch</sup> was there all nyghte and for dryvinge the same to Tingreve xij<sup>d</sup>. Spente in Coulten [Colne] and Burnlaye xij<sup>d</sup>; a shipe crooke xij<sup>d</sup>; the constablie of Sharples, a yalde layed for oxen to servise the quenes magiestie j<sup>d</sup>; the lyke to the constablie of Lastoke for the land there ij<sup>d</sup> ob. Gieles Horabine for workinge in the orchard sixe dayes xvij<sup>d</sup>; for workinge at the tourffe mosse nene dayes xiiij<sup>d</sup> ob. Spente when the cronner queste broghte in there verdete at Wyanceshay [? Withenshaw] chapell xiiij<sup>d</sup>; thrie mettes of lyme xij<sup>d</sup>; a hundrethe



of brike xij<sup>d</sup>; another lode of lyme and for fiftene stones of brike xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of vele xv<sup>d</sup>; bredynge dovenys at Tyngresse xij<sup>d</sup>; a mette of hēpeside [? hempseed] ij<sup>s</sup>; vnto a mane for workynge at Lastoke mosse at that pte w<sup>ch</sup> Haughtone mene shoulde doe, for towe dayes xij<sup>d</sup>; towe iringbages [? herring bags] iij<sup>d</sup>; ringing a pare of wyheles xv<sup>d</sup>; vnto a thacheater [thackster, i.e. thatcher] for thachinge at Lastoke towe dayes and a halffe xij<sup>d</sup>; sixe pound of piche for markeinge of shippe xvij<sup>d</sup>; a geldinge iiij<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Bought in Nvburke [Newburgh] fivffe oxen, xiiij<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. Payed vnto Mr. Bartholomewe Heskete, upon his bounde, xx<sup>l</sup>. Clyppinge of shippe vj<sup>d</sup>; a sithe ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Payed vnto Mr. James Lyehe the somme of iiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Payed vnto Mr. Mvlynex balyffe for rente of land at Tyngresse v<sup>s</sup>; grippinge of lande at Houle, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Wylliam Broune for slatyng seven dayes ii<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; foure hundrethe of slate iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Masse and cloffe [mace and cloves] viij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the barne dores at Pielle barne iij<sup>d</sup>; a stone of here [? hair for mortar] iiij<sup>d</sup>. Towe fellowes of Clytherall w<sup>ch</sup> came w<sup>th</sup> lyme xij<sup>d</sup>. Thrie kerves [? baskets] of salte xxxix<sup>s</sup>; the towle and spent in the carregde of the same iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. Mr. Gilberte Martone, for a geldinge vj<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Four score and foure chickenes xj<sup>s</sup>. Fortie-foure quertes of sake xxij<sup>s</sup>; foure score and fivffe quertes of clared wyne, xxvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; foure hundrethe of ieron liij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; four pounce of piche vj<sup>d</sup>; spent in Lyrpoule at the feching of the same iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a pound of wyere v<sup>d</sup>; towe pare of heme trace ii<sup>s</sup>. Vnto a galde at Hellywell for oxen that the[y] sh<sup>d</sup> not be taken to the quenes jusse [use] by the takeres ix<sup>d</sup>; foure wyendeles of pechies viij<sup>d</sup>; foure quertes of vinger xv<sup>d</sup>; a pere of buyte [? bought or boot] hosse vnto my M<sup>ris</sup> iij<sup>s</sup>. The clarke of the Dane church xij<sup>d</sup>. Geven vnto M<sup>r</sup> Bulde [Bold] mane w<sup>ch</sup> did bringe a presand frome thence ij<sup>s</sup>; a quarter of myttone and an other of velle ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; thirty fivffe potteles of clared wyne xxxij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; spent in feching the same vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Norres for a subpene ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; lybbinge of piges viij<sup>d</sup>; geven vnto Wylliam Hallywell when prossies [process] was served of him ij<sup>s</sup>; Roberte Stones when prossies was delyvered to goe to Lanc<sup>e</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>; geven to a womane w<sup>ch</sup> came from Mr. Leveres

w<sup>th</sup> capones vj<sup>d</sup>; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a lodde of whette from Tyn-greffe iiij<sup>d</sup>; the kyeper w<sup>ch</sup> broughte venysone frome Mr. Astone of Myddeltone v<sup>s</sup>; geven unto Rychard Vrmestone mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a presente frome him xij<sup>d</sup>; vnto a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a shoulder of a stagge frome Lyme xij<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto the kyperes of Haptone iiij<sup>s</sup>; payed for the carregde of a buke [? buck] frome Haptone to Gauthorpe iiij<sup>d</sup>. [This is the first time the present seat of the Shuttleworths is named in these accounts.] A yalde of thrie fiftenes of the landes lyinge in Hallywell iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; wyldfoules iiij<sup>s</sup>; vnto a keper of Sir Pieres Lygh w<sup>ch</sup> broughte wenysone v<sup>s</sup>; sexe quertes and a pinte of sake iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; spent in feching the same iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed for fortiene myles [meals] of thrie folkes v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; geven vnto a mayed of Mr. Hindlayes xij<sup>d</sup>; the tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworthe for a hole year iiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> [i.e. five marks]. Gieles Horobine for movinge the halfe of the meddowe ground at Smitheles xij<sup>s</sup>. [Then follows the usual receipt by Richard Shuttleworth, showing that £155. 18s. 8d. had been disbursed from the 13th March 1583 to the 20th September 1584.] A yald w<sup>ch</sup> was laid towardes shoulderes [soldiers] makynge in to Ierland, for landes lyinge in Sharples, after thrie fiftenes vj<sup>d</sup>; a yald w<sup>ch</sup> was laid upone Blackrode barne after foure layes xix<sup>d</sup>.

Money receved sithence the xiiij<sup>th</sup> daye of Marche 1583 for diveres thinges, &c.—For the tiethe strove of ottes and barlye att Blac-rode barne ix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; for strove [straw] sould at Ecclestone ix<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; of Thomas Lever of Boulton vij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, and his bunde delyvered. For heringe w<sup>ch</sup> was sould at Boultone xj<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; for a fatte ox sould at Tyngreve afore candelmes v<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; for eighte thravffe [thrave] of strone sould at Houle viij<sup>d</sup>; for nene and tynty thraffe of otte strove w<sup>ch</sup> was sould at Hoole ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; for the tyethe of sexe kine and sexe calves ix<sup>d</sup>; for an oulde horce xx<sup>s</sup>; of Sir Henry Curwen the some of xv<sup>l</sup>; for fiftene lames sould at Haslyngdene xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for gresinge [grazing] of tynty lames a thrie wykes xvij<sup>d</sup>; for towe stieres in Boultone fare iiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> [6½ marks]; for an aker of meddowe at Lastoke x<sup>s</sup>; for a mvnthe gresse to a



horce in Lastoke mosse xvjd; of Ovmfraye Athertone iij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, w<sup>ch</sup> he did ouve vnto my brother as his bill doethe appere. For a littell close caled the barne close xxviij<sup>s</sup>; for foure aker and a halffe of meddowe ground caled Bendload gresse liiij<sup>s</sup>; for tyethe corne silver of the chartereres and tennantes of Oswoldtysle iij<sup>l</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob. [A receipt by Richard Shuttleworth, 19th September 1584, of six score and three pounds.]

Mony layed outte sithence the xx<sup>th</sup> daye of September 1584, &c.: — For a fiftene at Lastoke vij<sup>d</sup>; tieth corne silver at Lastoke xiiij<sup>d</sup>; towardes a shoulder w<sup>ch</sup> was mayed into Ireland vij<sup>d</sup>; vnto M<sup>r</sup> Halland, deputie shreffe, for towe blanke relyves iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; vnto M<sup>r</sup> Astone for the tythe corne silver of Oswolty Slaye xlvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; [Ditto] for Hiltone and Hettone viij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for gardwebbe [girth-web] a dowsande yardes xvij<sup>d</sup>; foure bucles iij<sup>d</sup>; vnto my vncle Rychard vpone his bounde, to be payed agane at canddelmes nexte xiiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a horce shoue for a work horce at Lastoke ij<sup>d</sup>; for fiftene dayes ledinge tythe at Lastoke v<sup>s</sup>; James Townrer for beinge in the kichen to helpe the cowke xij<sup>d</sup>. Spente by Expofer Brigde, when he wente make the shoue w<sup>th</sup> a lighte horce at Prestone ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; spente in getheringe the tyethe of Blacrode xvij<sup>d</sup>; the smith of Ecclestone for stoninge work horsies xvjd; halffe a reme of paper xvij<sup>d</sup>; for roppes to hange the coknetes [? nets for catching woodcocks] iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; vnto a mayed of Thomas Kenyam w<sup>ch</sup> did bringe apples and halffe a dowsane chickenes vjd; vnto a boye w<sup>ch</sup> came from M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Lyghe w<sup>th</sup> a letter iij<sup>d</sup>; an ovnce of peper, when a wodkoce pie was sente to Londone, for to make the same iij<sup>d</sup>; for foure yardes of canves w<sup>ch</sup> did lape [lap or wrap] the fleshe in w<sup>ch</sup> wente to Londone xvij<sup>d</sup>; for a lyttell corde w<sup>ch</sup> was Jvsede [used] at the cokemetes iij<sup>d</sup>; spente in Prestone upon the beste fare viij<sup>d</sup>. Payed unto Mr. James Lighe the somme of iij<sup>l</sup> vi<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; vnto Olyer Stones and his mane for slatyng towe dayes xij<sup>d</sup>. Spente in Manchester when the rente of Horwood was payed vnto M<sup>r</sup> Worslaye iij<sup>d</sup>; shering towe aker of ovttes at Houle vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; vnto M<sup>r</sup> Morlaye for the tyethe at Houle xx<sup>s</sup>; spente by Wylliam Birchall when he wente to Manchester to sell vyance

[onions] iij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of a dagge [? pistol] v<sup>d</sup>; makeinge a pare of yardinge [garden] mettenes v<sup>d</sup>; payed towards the pamente of the busshoppes rente lv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a lade for charregde of a letter unto James Atherton at Worlaye iij<sup>d</sup>; for wyeving of forty towe yarde of canves iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a hyinge loke [hanging lock] iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed for a horce showe w<sup>ch</sup> was sete on in Chorlaye iij<sup>s</sup>; spent in Boultone upone towe dayes when the courte was kepte there iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Sur Thomas Heskete for a chiffe [chief rent] w<sup>ch</sup> goethe ovtte of the damene of Houle v<sup>d</sup> ob.; Rychard wyffe Ridinge for spinyng of flaxe at Houle ij<sup>s</sup>; Farnandoe Heitone for housse rowme of the tiethe corne of Heitone viij<sup>s</sup>; for the tablynge of Robarte Aspeden when the same was throschen [threshed] xij<sup>d</sup>; for lainge battes to kille misse [mice] iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a bucher knyffe ij<sup>d</sup>; dichinge onne and tyntie roude at Tyngresse, after foure pence a roude vij<sup>s</sup>; some kyes for lokes at Houle vj<sup>d</sup>; a yallde w<sup>ch</sup> was layed in Littell Boultone towards reperinge of Boultone church and for rynginge upone the cronneasione daye [Nov. 17] ij<sup>d</sup>; for threshinge towe and fortye sivffes of ovttes at Lastoke xij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; payed at the requeste of Mr Foxe towards the buldinge of a brigde upone Pilkington wyater xv<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1584-5.] Payed for a cheffe rente vnto Mr. Hollande iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; vnto the heres of Sharples for a rente goinge furte of the same damane xij<sup>d</sup>; waxe and paper ij<sup>d</sup>; tablynge of towe slateres for a weye at Tyngresse iiij<sup>s</sup>; towe slateres for workinge a weye at Tyngresse ij<sup>s</sup>; a gallde at Lastoke towards the makynge shouderes in to Ierlande v<sup>d</sup> ob.; frostinge of horsies iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe pare of trassies and a ri corde xj<sup>d</sup>.

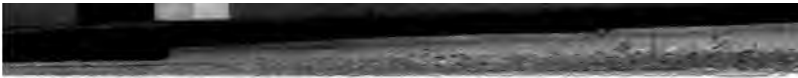
[February, 1584-5.] Rogger Harper for movinge [mowing] rysshes sixe dayes, xij<sup>d</sup>; the cunstablie of Sharples for makynge of shouderes into Ierland a fiftente and a halffe ij<sup>d</sup>; the same towards the reparinge of the church of Boultone fivffe fiftenes x<sup>d</sup>; a masse [a heap or lot] of herynge xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Nutter for the bringe upe of the geldinges to Londone iij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; tene pounde of ierone for the layinge of plove ierones at Lastoke xv<sup>d</sup>;



sixe pounce of piche xvij<sup>d</sup>; payed for a horce xxxviij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the constablie of Blacrode for a galde for the tyethe barne there v<sup>d</sup>; for thaching the said barne vj<sup>d</sup>.

[March 1584-5.] For thrie salte semonde [salmon] xviij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; thrie hundrethe of heringe vij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; kockles ij<sup>d</sup>; payed unto a mane w<sup>ch</sup> was a begginge for prisoneres in the Marchalseie at London iiij<sup>d</sup>; a yalde at Lastoke for the reperyng of Boulton church ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; four quertes of vinyker xvj<sup>d</sup>; Elyzabethe Ainsworthe, her holle yere wyeges, xxx<sup>s</sup>. [Receipt by Richard Shuttleworth, 15th March 1584-5 of £124. 11s. of his brother Thomas.]

Mony receved sithence the xx<sup>th</sup> daye of September 1584:— For towe mettes of dwst [? douset, a sort of apple] vj<sup>d</sup>; for a monethe gresse of a koulte in Egberdene xij<sup>d</sup>; for a lyttell waste ground w<sup>ch</sup> was aboute the grete marled erthe, at Lastoke, w<sup>ch</sup> was letten for meddowe ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for a fatte calffe vj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; towe hundrethe and a halffe of lycorcs settes [? liquorice sets] iiij<sup>s</sup>; of M<sup>r</sup> Bartholemve Heskete the somme of tynty pounce, w<sup>ch</sup> he did owe vnto my brother and his bounde delyvered; for seven aker of meddowe lande at Houle, after threttene shillynge the aker [something abated] iiij<sup>l</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; for xxvj roppes of vnyones w<sup>ch</sup> was sould at Manch<sup>r</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; receved of M<sup>ris</sup> Orrell for woll and lame ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; for towe tyethe giesse xij<sup>d</sup>; for sixtene and tynty thrasse of barlye strowe xij<sup>d</sup>; for a tyethe calffe and halffe an other vj<sup>s</sup>; for a tyethe pigd and for halffe an other iiij<sup>d</sup>; for tene roppes of ovnyons x<sup>d</sup>; of M<sup>r</sup> Charnoke x<sup>l</sup>, being pcell of the thretie pounce w<sup>ch</sup> he borrowed, and his bounde delyvered; for the close in Craven of M<sup>r</sup> Martones xxx<sup>l</sup>; for the eddishe of one close caled Bendwode Grevffe xv<sup>s</sup>; for fivfe wedderes skines and an eve skinge and for eleven lames skine ix<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for foure fatte kine sould viij<sup>l</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the haye and wyenteringe of the grete marled erthe at Cholbanke, for this yere laste paste, w<sup>ch</sup> is thrie akers of lande xxxvj<sup>s</sup>; for eleven giesse vij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; a mette of malte xij<sup>d</sup>; for a calffe iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a goosse viij<sup>d</sup>; for thrie and tynty wedderes w<sup>ch</sup> was sould vj<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; for an oxe w<sup>ch</sup> was sould afore shrofftyde iiij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>.



All the said sōmes of money receyved sythence the xx<sup>th</sup> of September last are payde vnto me by my brother Thomas Shuttleworthe the xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of Marche in the xxvij<sup>th</sup> yeare of the reigne of quene Elyzabeth and in the yeare of our Lorde 1585. (Signed) by me, Rycharde Shuttleworthe.

[This is the last entry in this little narrow book of 131 pages.]



## STEWARD'S ACCOUNTS.

## VOLUME II.

MARCH 2, 1585, TO AUGUST 31, 1594.

Mem.—Layed ovte sithence second daye of Marche in the xxvij<sup>th</sup> yere of the reigne of oure soveryne ladie the quenes majestie that nowe is, — 1585.

[March, 1585.]—In primis yeven to Richard Urmestones mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisse frome his master iiij<sup>d</sup>; threttene yardes of gard wybe xij<sup>d</sup>; yeven to Jordan the scriffener xij<sup>d</sup>; yeven unto Myles Asheden xij<sup>d</sup>; towe fissheres for fisshinge towe dayes xij<sup>d</sup>. Birchall wyffe for the tablynge of Henrie Roggeres and his mene when the[y] wroughte at Lastoke for fortie eleven melles [meals] iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Thornlaye his furste quarter wygies v<sup>s</sup>. [The words "Item" and "Payed," which commence almost every entry, are omitted.] Thomas Marche for makyng seven scoureres and towe score pinnes and for dressinge a dagge [pistol] xx<sup>d</sup>; towe and threttie quertes of sake xxxj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; tene gallones and a pottell of clared wyne [these words are substituted for "sake," erased] lakyng a peneworthe xij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>. Spent in feching the same vij<sup>d</sup>; charregde of a letter frome Ecclestone w<sup>ch</sup> Mr. James Lyghe sente vj<sup>d</sup>. Yeven unto Henrie Talyer doughter w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fysshe to the Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>. Henrie Dicconsone for odde melles of such as was sente frome Smytheles to Ecclestone upon busines ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. Unto the s<sup>d</sup> Henrie for a quarter tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworthe xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Wyllyam Tourner the talyer for mendinge dyveres

things xiiij<sup>d</sup>; thride for the said worke iij<sup>d</sup>; brimstone for the usse of a horce iij<sup>d</sup>. Yeuen unto a byone [? bairn] of Wylllyam Maken-sone w<sup>ch</sup> brot fische to Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>. The tablynge of Ellyes Houl-den when he was at the thresshinge of Blacrode barne for towe wykes and towe dayes iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; wyndoinge of barlie at Blacrode iij<sup>d</sup>. Mendinge of a pinsone [thin-soled shoe, or sock] of my brotheres j<sup>d</sup>. Pendlebure the plowe-wryghte for workynge foure dayes xvj<sup>d</sup>; whette brede w<sup>ch</sup> was fechte at Boulton iij<sup>d</sup>; towe fysheres w<sup>ch</sup> did fishe at Lastoke towe dayes viij<sup>d</sup>; tablynge of Roberte Ashedene a fortenyghte when he was at the thresshinge of the tythe corne w<sup>ch</sup> laye at Grunddies in Mydle Hulton iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. Wyndoinge of corne and barlie at the said barne iiij<sup>d</sup>. Tablynge of the s<sup>d</sup> Roberte when he was at the threshinge of the tythe corne, w<sup>ch</sup> did lie at Herries Morres in the said Mydle Hulton, for a wyke and a daye ijs vjd; a grete roppe for the wyndlas in the slayhter housse and for tene yardes of a smaler sorte for a plumme [plummet or weight] roppe in the cloke housse ijs viij<sup>d</sup>. Making a thousand and foure schore horce nales of youre owne ieron xvij<sup>d</sup>; an urinall iij<sup>d</sup>; a halffe hundre of smeltes and towe tenchies xvij<sup>d</sup>; Gorge Horrabine fourtene shillynges, the w<sup>ch</sup>, withe that he hate receved heretofore, makethe him payed for thre quarteres of his yere xiiij<sup>s</sup>. For a pieke [the fish?] xx<sup>d</sup>. James Kockete of Hooll for dichinge aboute the demane there vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; yeuen unto a mayed of Mr. Mortes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fische frome hir M<sup>r</sup> xij<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1586.] — For a gange of harro pinesse ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>. For Ster-beker [?] iij<sup>d</sup>; clothe to be a cotte unto Margerete Horroks iiij<sup>s</sup> vjd; makyng a cotte unto Margerete Horrokes iij<sup>d</sup>; spent in Wygonne [Wigan] iiij<sup>d</sup>; to onne w<sup>ch</sup> broughte capones frome Mr. Leveres vjd; Mr. Thomas Lyght mane, w<sup>ch</sup> broughte capones frome his master vjd. Payed the furste daye of Aprell unto Atheure Cram-tone, sittinge for the procter at the Dane [Dean] church, for all the tythes of the damane of Smithes w<sup>ch</sup> was due at Aster [Easter] nexte comynge xii<sup>s</sup>. Gieles Janion for thressinge nene sieffes of ovttes xij<sup>d</sup>; a vealle xjs; halffe a mvttone vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; halffe a buttoke of biffe ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; foure poundes of sewett xvjd; halffe a yard of



plome whitte [? plumb weight] xij<sup>d</sup>; a gallone of vyneker xvj<sup>d</sup>; thrie quertes of whitte wyne xvij<sup>d</sup>; towe sivffes v<sup>d</sup>; spent in Manchester vj<sup>d</sup>; a lyttell corde j<sup>d</sup>; wyld fowle xiiij<sup>d</sup>; seventene chickenes xvij<sup>d</sup>. Yeven to them w<sup>ch</sup> broughte the wyld foule iiij<sup>d</sup>; onne of Henry Wyalker childeren for dryvinge the plowe sixe dayes vj<sup>d</sup>; Randall Haworthe for workynge sixe dayes x<sup>d</sup>; whette brede viij<sup>d</sup>; upon Aster day unto the procter of the Dane church for all youre houslyng people [communicants] ix<sup>d</sup>. Edmund Tournier his second quarter wyegies v<sup>s</sup>; a mane of Xpofer Kenyan w<sup>ch</sup> broughte capones to Smithes iiij<sup>d</sup>; John Longworthe w<sup>ch</sup> he spent in the charregde of a horce to Lyam iiij<sup>d</sup>; the smythe at Ecclestone for ierone and worke ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; a plowe wryghte at Hooll w<sup>ch</sup> mendid plowesse there vj<sup>d</sup>; onne w<sup>ch</sup> broughte capones for Roberte Aspeden mother iiij<sup>d</sup>. Spente at Boulton at the mytyng of Mr. Anderton folkes when I wente to make a rekenyng w<sup>th</sup> them for my brother iiij<sup>d</sup>; Wyllyam Byrteles upone accounte for threshinge and other worke at Lastoke iiij<sup>s</sup>; John Pen the carryar for the carregd of botteles and other thinges from Londone vi<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of vaele [veal] xvj<sup>d</sup>; a lade for dryvinge the plowe foure dayes iiij<sup>d</sup>; Ollyver Morres for workynge nene dayes iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed for the helpinge over the wyeter [water] at Barton bout [Barton boat] for thrie folkes when we returned bace in the bringinge my brother of the weyer towardes Londone iiij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of veale xvij<sup>d</sup>. Roberte Makensone for workynge foure dayes viij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of veale and a lyver xvj<sup>d</sup>. Rycharde Latham for threshinge fivfe dayes at Hooll xv<sup>d</sup>; Gorge Dowsonne and Lewyes Bikerstaffe and Gieles Janom for threshinge at Hoole avorie onne [every one] fivfe dayes iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; delivered unto my M<sup>ris</sup> by the appointmente of my brother, for a remembrance or tokene frome him x<sup>s</sup>; the wyffe of Roberte Stones for the tablye of foure threshers for fivfe dayes v<sup>s</sup>; the tablye of Roberte Aspeden for a wyke and a daye unto the said Roberte wyffe Stones ij<sup>s</sup>. A mete of hemp side to be sowne at Hooll iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. Andrew Stones for wyetyng to the lames in the wynter tyme at foold ij<sup>s</sup>. Layinge of towe apesse and a spade and for mendinge of a sake xxj<sup>d</sup>. For

a yald w<sup>ch</sup> was layed at Lastoke for oxen for the quene's provysion ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; Willyam Birteles and John Horabine and others for dichinge fyvffe schore roudes after thrie halpence a roudes, and for threshinge four sivffes of ovttes at Lastoke ix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; gripping a daye at Lastoke v<sup>d</sup>; Roberts Marche for harroing towe dayes and for makynge a horce come [? comb] viij<sup>d</sup>; for dubblye and singly spikenes ij<sup>d</sup>; James Tournier for his wyegies w<sup>ch</sup> he was hiered for betyxt Candelemes and Sante Ellynes dayes iiij<sup>s</sup>. Spente when Mr. Houltte kepte the courte in Boultone w<sup>ch</sup> was xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of Aprell xix<sup>d</sup>. Thomas Hogekenzonne for lainge plowe ierons at Lastoke and for ierone for the same, and for laying of a hake iiij<sup>s</sup>.

[May, 1386.] Towe oxen in Blacburne unto Thos. Whallaye vi<sup>l</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Wm. Hudsonne for towe oxen w<sup>ch</sup> was bought of him in Coulline [Colne] vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Spente in Blakeburne, Coullene, and Burnleye ij<sup>s</sup>. Bot in Ingleforthe of Wm. Synglehurst towe oxen vj<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>; Robt. Raven towe oxen vj<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Brookees towe oxen viij<sup>l</sup>; a carte saddlye in Wygane iiij<sup>d</sup>. Spent in Wygan upon the ascencione jeve vij<sup>d</sup>. Wm. Duckworthe his first quarter wyegies vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Herroinge [harrowing] thrie dayes iiij<sup>d</sup>. Allowed Robt. Brouke for a stirke gresse w<sup>ch</sup> died in Lastoke mosse the last yere, w<sup>ch</sup> I receved mony for the same, soe nowe have repeed unto him the said mony bake againe xx<sup>d</sup>. A breaste of veale and a lyver vij<sup>d</sup>; 8 goslings xx<sup>d</sup>; a towrffe spade vij<sup>d</sup>; droving [drawing] towreffes xij dayes xij<sup>d</sup>. Gilles Horabine for workynge sixe dayes at the Pille dicke xij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Longworth the xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of May, his third quarter weygies iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Gieles Janan for threshinge thretie sivffes of ovttes iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Eighte chickens xvj<sup>d</sup>; tarre iiij<sup>d</sup>; spente by the shepperd when he broughte the lames from Hoolle iiij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of vealle xvij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of vealle and a calveffe head and a lyver xix<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1586.]—Pan the carryer for charregde of the lyveres [? lykeres] and hoppes vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. A mane of Mr. ffarryngtone w<sup>ch</sup> browghte a lettere frome Londone vj<sup>d</sup>; An Wyldinge the latter halffe yeres wyages vj<sup>s</sup>. Nicholas Pendleburie for makynge heggd sixe dayes iij<sup>d</sup>. To the same Nicholas for thachinge fyffe dayes



xx<sup>d</sup>. Geffraye Astelaye for houldinge the plowe to towe akers of barlye ground at Lastoke uppone his owne tably ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. John Morres for dryvinge of the plowe at Lastoke of his owne tablye unto tene akers of ground and a rovd lande and for horrovinge the said ground upoune his owne tablye xvij<sup>s</sup>. To Houlme of Boultone for lybbinge of pigges ix<sup>d</sup>. Nicholas Pendleburie and his wyffe for clyppinge of shipe iij<sup>d</sup>. Unto uxor [wife] Tournier and hir folkes for wyasshing and clyppinge of shippe vj<sup>d</sup>; to towe medes [maids] of Wm. Houldenes and to oune of Ellynes Woodward for wyashinge of shippe ij<sup>d</sup>. Nicholas Whitteney and Henry Walker sonne for helpinge to servffe the clypperes ij<sup>d</sup>. Inggaram Wyllysell in parte paimente of the purchases of Scolbanke as aperethe by a p'ticuler under his owne hand the somme of lxxvij<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. For the redemcion of the landes p'cell of the Scolbanke, beinge in lesse for yeres, as followeth: In primis unto John Rydehough for the terme of thrie yeres yete to expiere in the yate fyllde ij<sup>li</sup>. John Dodgesonne for the terme of thrie yeres in the under shepcote haye, xlv<sup>s</sup>. Thomas Shuttellworthe for the terme of thrie yeres in Thumblyes tenement x<sup>s</sup>. The said Thomas for oune yere in the Lyttell marled erthe xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. Rychard Wodderoffe for the ingrossinge of the indentures x<sup>s</sup>. For the mesuryng of the ground at Scholbanke ij<sup>s</sup>. Spente in Burnlaye and Padiam x<sup>d</sup>. Henry Roe for the redemsiōe of the terme of towe yeres in oune aker xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. The smythe for workinge of ieron worke at Lastoke x<sup>d</sup>. Wyllyam Byrteles upon accomte, for workyng in the wyater cource be tyxte Mr. Andertone and yowe at Lastoke ij<sup>s</sup>. Boughte in Ubburke of Mr. Worthingtone towe oxen the price vj<sup>l</sup>; geven unto a mane of Sur Peteres Lyghte [Sir Peter Legh's] w<sup>ch</sup> broughte rabettes and pigiones xij<sup>d</sup>. Wyllyam Hewode his furste quarter wyeghe viij<sup>s</sup>. Roberte Makensone for workinge sixe dayes in the Pille dicke vij<sup>d</sup>. Giles Horabin [ditto same time] xv<sup>d</sup>. Roger Mollynexe his halffe yere wyeghe x<sup>s</sup>. Xpofer Smythe to make his kotte and to bye him boutes for to ride towards Londone xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. For tene pound of piche for to marke shipe ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. For thrie mettes of side barlie w<sup>ch</sup> was soune

at Hoole x<sup>s</sup>. Unto Mr. Mollynex belyffe [bailiff] for rent of land w<sup>ch</sup> youe occupye of his at Th[y]ngrevffe: the same was due at Pentycoste v<sup>s</sup>. For brede and aell unto dyveres p'sonnes w<sup>ch</sup> did helpe to ploue and soue the barlie at Hovll xij<sup>d</sup>. Unto the smythe of Ecclestone for ierone and worke xij<sup>d</sup>. Spente by Wylyyam Duckworthe at Prestone when he wente to sell whette there iiij<sup>d</sup>; halffe a quarter of wheghte the xiiij<sup>th</sup> daye of June ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; fyfve giesse xxj<sup>d</sup>; Robert Houlden for workinge and skowrynge the wyeter cource at Lastoke bytyxte Mr. Andertone and youe for fyfve dayes ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of veale xv<sup>d</sup>; Expofer Smythe the xvij<sup>th</sup> daye of June when he wente tow'des Londone with horsies to his m<sup>r</sup> xxx<sup>s</sup>; fyfve cheffattes [? cheviots] w<sup>ch</sup> my brother Lawrence sente my m<sup>rs</sup> frome Wychforte and one shenter [or shewter] vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Rauffe Birteles upon accounte for to move [mow] at Lastoke, upone his oune tablye, for euery acker that he moveth eightene pence. Upon this bargin is payed the xxiiij daye of June viij<sup>s</sup>. Peter Stones his furste quarter wyegge viij<sup>s</sup>; sixtene yarde of tylle [towel] to be scakes [? sacks] vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; towe krennekes [? crannocks] and a halffe of salte at the Northe Wyche xxxv<sup>s</sup>; spente in feching the same and for that w<sup>ch</sup> was payed for towle iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. Wylyyam Morres for helpinge to dryffe lames to Haslyngdene iiij<sup>d</sup>. For a caske or a rundlete to pute sake [sack wine] in xiiij<sup>d</sup>. For xvij<sup>th</sup> gallones of sake, at towe shillynges eightepence the galande, savinge sixtene pence at all, xlvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; towe hoggeshedd of wyne, whyte and clered viij<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; the porterres for their custome and dutie vj<sup>d</sup>; halffe a tune of Spenishe ierone containge xxv<sup>th</sup> bares vij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe dousone of piche ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; spente by Rychard Vrmestone and Mychelle Grymshaye at Chester, as well for there horcies as there selves in that journie v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; charredge of the said wyne and ierone unto James Houldene and unto Rogger Bares from Chester to the Smytheles xvij<sup>s</sup>; a fortenyghte tablynge of towe thresheres vnto Roberte wyffe Stones [Robert Stone's wife] at Hooll x<sup>s</sup>; threttie giesse x<sup>s</sup>; Rychard Stones for dryvinge of the plowe xvj<sup>th</sup> dayes upone his oune table v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. For grypinge of the whete croffte at Hoole ij<sup>s</sup>; Gieles Horrabbine for workinge



sixe dayes at Smytheles at the slate dellffe xv<sup>d</sup>. The constable of Lastoke for a fiftene granted to hur magestie at the laste parlemente vj<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Thournlaye his second quarter wyeghe v<sup>s</sup>; lettynge of bloud of thrie schore beaste at Lastoke iij<sup>s</sup>; a yald w<sup>ch</sup> was laid towards reperryng of the Dayene [Dean] churche and dyveres other thinges. The connstable of Helywall for a fyftene granted to hur magiestie xvij<sup>d</sup>. For a fiftene unto the connstable of Sharpelles ij<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1586.] — Thomas Houlden for workynge onne daye at Lastoke in the wyeter course vj<sup>d</sup>; Robert wyffe Stones for the tablynge of towe thresheres a wyke at Hooll v<sup>s</sup>; for the tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworthe for a wyke and foure dayes ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. James Kockett for dichinge at Hooll vpone his oune tablye a hundrethe and towe rovdes [rods] after foure pence the rovde w<sup>ch</sup> commethe vnto xxxiiij<sup>s</sup>; John Rygbie the wryghte for workynge sixe dayes and a hallffe ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; Robert Markeland for a hundrethe and tylffe pound and a quarterone [quartern] of ierone w<sup>ch</sup> was boughte the thride daye of June xvij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. For a schoppe ij<sup>d</sup>; Henry Dakyne wyffe for a daye clyppinge shipe ij<sup>d</sup>. Yeuen vnto my Lord Morlesse pleyerres [Lord Morley's players] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Robert Aspedene his seconde quarter wyeghe x<sup>s</sup>; Margete Tarletone the deie [? dyehouse] for a quarter wyeghe iiiij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>. For a sithe ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; James Tournier for workynge foure dayes at haye iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Pendelburie for movinge a daye vj<sup>d</sup>; makynge a pare of wheles ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a pichforke shaffte iiiij<sup>d</sup>; seven chickenes xij<sup>d</sup>. Rychard Davidsone for movinge a daye vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Houghtone mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a buke [buck] frome his master v<sup>s</sup>; Parren the carryer for the charrede of a trunke and the thinges w<sup>th</sup>in it frome Londone xj<sup>s</sup>; John Astelaye upon accounte for to tente haye at Smytheles the xiiij<sup>th</sup> daye of Julie iiiij<sup>s</sup>; dyveres women of Boultone for gettinge in of tourffes xvij<sup>d</sup>; three brussies of wode for the dressinge of wyendowes or other thinges ij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of my brother saddell at Whallaye vj<sup>d</sup>; mendynge a bridell bytte of my M<sup>ris</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Gieles Janan for threshinge sixetene days at Hooll iij<sup>s</sup>; ditto for movinge tene dayes at Smytheles iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; John Longworthe for tentynge of

fyffe akers of haye grounde at Smytheles upon his oune tablye viij<sup>s</sup>; geven vnto the wythes [? waitts] of Pommfrete xij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the barne at Blacrode iiij<sup>s</sup>; James Smythe for workynge towē dayes at Blacrode barne vj<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1586.]—For a quarterone of a thousand of stone nalles vj<sup>d</sup>; a loke xij<sup>d</sup>; the clarke of the Dane churche for his wygies xij<sup>d</sup>; wyldfoule xij<sup>d</sup>; foure chickenes viij<sup>d</sup>; Margerie Mosse for being at the Smytheles a monethe xvij<sup>d</sup>; a smythe for workynge towē dayes and a halffe x<sup>d</sup>; fyffe chickenes iiij<sup>d</sup>; Roberte wyffe of Stones, and Henrie Rydinge and Rychard Coire, for to shere thrie akers of barlie at Hooll upone there owne tablye xj<sup>s</sup>; mendinge of dowres at the barnes at Hooll and for ierone for the same viij<sup>d</sup>; foure lyttell carte clovtes ij<sup>d</sup>; whete brede ij<sup>d</sup>; the kyper of Pelkyngtone v<sup>s</sup>; vnto his mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte the dyere frome Pilkentone unto Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>; the connstables of Lyttell Boultone for a fyftente for the tyyppete housse due vnto hir magiestie ij<sup>d</sup>; Hughe Bulloke for layinge bates for mysse [mice] ij<sup>s</sup>; a mayed of Rychard Singlestone w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fysshe iiij<sup>d</sup>; charredge of a side of venysoune w<sup>ch</sup> Mr. James Lyghe sente to Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>. Rychard Longworthe his laste quarter wyeghe iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Gorge Houlme his laste quarter wyeghe vj<sup>s</sup>. For helpinge to lede thrie schoare and towē lovdes of haye at Lastocke and to helpe to move the same vpon his owne tablye ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; seven loude of canell v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Brethertone for the rente of the land w<sup>ch</sup> my brother occupiethe of Mr. Farryngtones ij<sup>s</sup>; Margerie Hesledene hir laste halffe yere wyeghe vj<sup>s</sup>; the tablynge of sixe womene for a daye at Hooll w<sup>th</sup> Roberte wyffe Stones whenne dighte hempe ij<sup>s</sup>; their wygies for the said daye worke vj<sup>d</sup>; thrie giesse xv<sup>d</sup>; the pluēeres of Wygane for eighthe and fortie pound of leyd v<sup>s</sup>; the workemanship of the same in mendeinge the grete leyd [lead roof] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; halffe a peke of peres vj<sup>d</sup>; carregde of the same ij<sup>d</sup>; tañinge of a horce skyne into whithe lether ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; tentynge of whette at Eccleston ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; helpinge to dryvffe lovdes of corne frome Eccleston to Prestone vj<sup>d</sup>. Spente in sellynge of corne at diveres markethes as well at Prestone as Ormeskyrke xij<sup>d</sup>; wyondoinge of



whett and barlie at Ecclestone  $ij^s\ vj^d$ ; movinge of tene akers and a halffe at Ecclestone, unto Rychard Lethery and Hughe Helly-wall upone there oun tablye, after eightene pence the aker  $xv^s\ ix^d$ .

[September, 1586.]—For threshinge at Hool thrie and threttie dayes  $vij^s\ iij^d$ . For wyane cloutes [? wain clouts] towe dosonne, and for a stoke loke, and nalles for the same and for a lyttell hange loke  $ij^s\ ij^d$ . Briah Lever for bruinge of towe bruinges  $ij^s$ ; makynge of towe sherynge houkes  $x^d$ ; fyshe that was boughte at the Checker Bente  $xx^d$ ; onne and tyntye troutes  $iiij^d$ ; Ollyver Morres for sherryng towe days  $6^d$ . Peter Astone when he was hiered  $xij^d$ . For a lycence for marregd of Thomas Shuttleworthe and An Lever  $xj^s\ iij^d$ . For halffe a dowsane of grete raysines  $xx^d$ ; masce and clovese [mace and cloves]  $ij^s$ ; halffe a dowsone of prunes  $xxij^d$ ; spente by Thomas Lever when he wente to Chester [? for the licence]  $ij^s\ iij^d$ . Delyvered by appontemente of my brother the xv<sup>th</sup> daye of September vnto my M<sup>ris</sup> the somme of  $xx^li$ ; fyshe at Checkerbente  $ij^s\ ix^d$ ; a gallone of vynieker  $xvj^d$ ; peyeres [pears]  $v^d$ ; spente in Manchester  $iiij^d$ ; foure chikenes  $vij^d$ ; thrie pigges  $iiij^s\ vj^d$ ; puselles [? maids, the fish]  $vij^d$ ; bringinge of the same  $iiij^d$ . Henry Hill Mr. Standshe kouke for his panes for towe dayes  $ij^s\ vj^d$  [? for the wedding dinner]. Spente by Expofer Smythe and Crystofer Brygge when the[y] wente to Prestone for to make a shoue before my lorde Strange, of lyghte horsies for hir magiestie serves  $v^s\ vj^d$ ; pigiones  $xxij^d$ .

24 Sept and 28 Elyz: 1586. All the sommes before wrytten and discharged upon my brother Thomas accompt mayd the daye aforesaide by me (signed) Rychard Shuttleworthe, by me (signed) Thomas Shuttleworth.

Mony layed ovte sithence the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of September in the xxvij<sup>th</sup> yere of the reigne of oure soverynge ladie the quenes magiestie that nowe is, as folloveth 1586:—Vnto Athar Cramtone to the jusse [use] of S<sup>r</sup> Gilberte Garrarde [Gerrard] for the tythes of Hiltone and Hetone the xxvij<sup>th</sup> daye of September the somme of  $vij^li\ ij^s\ viij^d$ . For p<sup>te</sup> of a hede stole [headstall] of a bridell unto my brother  $iiij^d$ . Margerie Heselden for tene wykes servies

iijs vj<sup>d</sup>; sherynge the barkeres [? tanner's] field at Lostoke contenyng an aker and a halffe or there aboutes v<sup>s</sup>; lande in Sharpeles for the tythe corne silver ij<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1586.] — For sherynge of an aker and a halffe and tyntie falles [the divisions of an arable field attached to a village] of barlie at Lastoke after ten grottes the aker v<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; sherynge an aker and thrie roudes landes of ovttes at Lastoke v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Morther and James Masshe for lyedinge the corn, halvyf of the tythe of Middlehulton and nene londes more of the other halvyf xxxiijs viij<sup>d</sup>; mete and drynke for tow persone w<sup>ch</sup> lade the ovtte side, for tywlffe meles at James Orrele howsse vj<sup>s</sup>; a rie corde iiij<sup>d</sup>; the mvsicōnes of Mr. Trafforthe xij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a cassmente of glasse in my M<sup>ris</sup> chamber iiij<sup>d</sup>; a woodcock iiij<sup>d</sup>. An Worslay for servinge in the place of a Die [? dyer] for a quarter of a yere at the Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>. M<sup>ris</sup> Stopforthe for the tythe corne sylver of the damene [demesne] of Thingrefe xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; Farde-nande Hetone for seven and tyntie melles for thosse w<sup>ch</sup> lade the tythe corne of Hetone, after tow pence a melle, iijs vj<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Markland of Wygane for annontement [an ointment] or a sallffe [salve] for the curyng of a horse legges w<sup>ch</sup> hade the paines in the same viij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1586.] — Spente at Haslyndene by Edward Tournier, when he wente to sell lames there viij<sup>d</sup>. His furste quarter wyeghe v<sup>s</sup>. For fyffe and threttie yarde of here [hair] clothe to be a hare [? sieve] to the killne at Smytheles xxxijs vj<sup>d</sup>. Peren the carryer for the carregde of a hundrethe, savinge a quarteron, of hoppes vj<sup>s</sup>; the tythe of Blacrod the oune moitie w<sup>ch</sup> be longeth to youe xl<sup>s</sup>; the moitie of the tythe of Boulton xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; the tythe corne w<sup>ch</sup> is in the damene of Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>; John Pecoppe w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a letter frome my father w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Londone vj<sup>d</sup>; sherynge of all the corne w<sup>ch</sup> groue in y<sup>e</sup> kylne crofte this yere at Ecclestone x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; wyondoinge of whette, ovttes, bañe and barlie at Hoole vj<sup>s</sup>. A yalld w<sup>ch</sup> was layed at Ecclestone for the servinge of hur magiestie w<sup>th</sup> fatte oxen iiij<sup>d</sup>; att Ecclestone a fiftente w<sup>ch</sup> was granted vnto hur magiestie at the laste parlemente viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Mor-



laye for the tythe of the demane of Hool w<sup>ch</sup> was due at Mychelmes laste paste xx<sup>s</sup>. Mr. Flytewod for a rente goinge oute of Tyngreffe w<sup>ch</sup> was due at Mertenmes ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; sherynge of the Lyttell Tyngreffe at Ecclestone w<sup>ch</sup> was soune this yere w<sup>th</sup> barlie viij<sup>s</sup>; sixtene yardes of tywell [towel] for to be sackes vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; fyvffe yardes of canves for a lyttell tywell shitte [sheet] xv<sup>d</sup>; a corde to be sackebandes ij<sup>d</sup>; spente in Wyarryngtone when this stouffe was boughte, upone a mare and towe horsies viij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Thomas Lever when he wente to paye the rents for the tenentes in Horryghe [Horwich] viij<sup>d</sup>; spente when he wente to paye the pusshope [bishop's] rente in Manchester vj<sup>d</sup>; turnepes iiij<sup>d</sup>; a copie of a quettance to the busshopes clarke iiij<sup>d</sup>; tyntie yardes of grete canves for to be a grete tyllshite [towel sheet] vij<sup>s</sup>; towards the makynge upp of the queenes rente and the tythe corne sylver at Scholbanke vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for the admyttanc of the fyne of the Scholbanke ij<sup>d</sup>; for a horce showe iiij<sup>d</sup>. Spente when tythe calffes wyere gethered iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe panes of glasse for the panthrie wyendowe ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1586.] — To Expofer Smythe upone an accounte when he wente w<sup>th</sup> his M<sup>r</sup> horsies to Londone xxx<sup>s</sup>; Fardenando Hetone for his barne to laye the tythe corne of Hetone x<sup>s</sup>. For lainge or makynge of towe axxes xij<sup>d</sup>. Gorge Dawsons and Rychard Letham for harroinge towe dayes upone their oune tablye at Tyngreffe xx<sup>d</sup>. Wyllyam Forshaye for dryvinge the ploue foure dayes at Tyngreffe upone his oune tablye xiiij<sup>d</sup>; delyvered the v<sup>th</sup> daye of December unto my M<sup>ris</sup> when she touke hur journaie towards Londone xx<sup>li</sup>; makynge of thrie corne riddyles, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pare of billies ix<sup>d</sup>; a dowsone of wysketes [wiskets, straw baskets] xvij<sup>d</sup>; a corde w<sup>ch</sup> did malle [mail] a troune when my M<sup>ris</sup> wente to Londone vij<sup>d</sup>; Sir Thomas Heskete for a rente goinge ovte of Hool v<sup>d</sup> ob.; dichinge and hegdinge at Hool ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; flyinge [flaying] an oxe at Hool w<sup>ch</sup> dyede there vj<sup>d</sup>; halffe a reme of peper xvij<sup>s</sup>; whitte lether to laie flalles ij<sup>d</sup>; fyllynge of dounge at Smytheles thrie dayes v<sup>d</sup>; xxvj<sup>th</sup> daye of December vnto my lorde of Darbie for a rente going ofvte of the demane of Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>;



a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte from Wearryngtone a letter w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Londone iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Holland for a rente goinge ovte of Smytheles iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; the heieres of Sharples for a rente goinge oute of the demane of Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1586-7.]—For gutterynge aboute the barne of Mr. Flytewod w<sup>ch</sup> hade in the tythe corne of Mydlehultone vj<sup>d</sup>; wyre to rynge swyne iij<sup>d</sup>; Olyver Stones upone accomte to gette stones upone his owne tablye for the wallynge of the onne side of the stablye v<sup>s</sup>; the odde meles of suche psons as were sente upon busines frome Smytheles to Tyngreffe iij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; for a horse stone iiij<sup>d</sup>; Tho<sup>s</sup> Pendelbirie for wyevynge of . . . . . elefven yardes of tablye nebkens ix<sup>d</sup>; Olyver Stones for his toyle upon his owne tablye [getting] so many stones as wyll walle foure schore squerre yardes w<sup>ch</sup> is after a pene a yarde v<sup>s</sup>.

[February, 1586-7.]—For styлле for to laye plenyernes [? plane-irons] xij<sup>d</sup>; spent by onne w<sup>ch</sup> wente to fechte a stotte oxe at Ecclestone v<sup>d</sup>; thrie pare of pannierres ij<sup>s</sup>; a melle siffe vj<sup>d</sup>; John Horrabine for mvvinge of rvshes and stubbynge of gorssies at Lastoke ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a quertervne of a thousand of oxe nalle xij<sup>d</sup>; Expofer Smythe upone accomte to make to his mester for his chargies of him selvffe and tene geldinges uppe to Londone iiij<sup>l</sup>; to the saide Expofer for to make pemente of the vekerres currall [choral] at Lychfilde v<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; a glasier for mendoinge the wyndoves iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; John of Jamesies [John of James's] the smythe for lainge a hake, an axe and plane jernes [? plane-irons] at Lastoke iij<sup>s</sup>. John Morres for makynge of foure pare of yourdinge myttones [? garden mittens] and dichttynge [? dressing] the lether for the same xj<sup>d</sup>; Ovmfraye Marche for puttynge in the shoulder of a cowe w<sup>ch</sup> was oute of gonte [joint] iiij<sup>d</sup>; layinge bates to kylle mysse at the Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>. Stuffe boughte at Prestone: towe masse [heaps, lots] of whette herynges xxx<sup>s</sup>; thrie salte salmondes xxi<sup>s</sup>; mvskeles and kockes [mussels and cockles] x<sup>d</sup>; a pare of trassies and for corde to corde a bede xix<sup>d</sup>; dichynge at Tyngreffe for sixe and threttie rovdres after towe pence the rovde vj<sup>s</sup>; tarre viij<sup>d</sup>; the smythe for workynge fivffe dayes and mendynge of lokes ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; systene snygges [small

eels] *ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>*. To a mane of S<sup>r</sup> Peter Lyghe w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisse to the Smytheles *ij<sup>s</sup>*; to a mane of Mr. Astones w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisse frome Grete Lever *ij<sup>s</sup>*; unto onne w<sup>ch</sup> broughte smeltes frome John Draper *ijj<sup>d</sup>*; freshe eilles *xiiij<sup>d</sup>*; a mane of Mr. Levers w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisse frome Lyttell Lever *xij<sup>d</sup>*; a lade of Olyveres Morres w<sup>ch</sup> broughte smeltes to the Smytheles *ij<sup>d</sup>*; unto a mayed w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisse frome Mr. Hylltones of the Parke *vij<sup>d</sup>*; the constablie of Lastoke for a galld w<sup>ch</sup> was layed towardes the reperyng of the churche of Boulton upon the damene of Lastoke *vij<sup>d</sup> ob*. Unto onne Horrokes by the appontemente of my brother, beinge a pore mane of Boulton *ijj<sup>d</sup>*; fresh ielles [eels] *ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>*.

[March, 1586-7.] — A mayed of Mr. Brounlayes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a dishe of butter and egges to the Smytheles *vj<sup>d</sup>*; John Pekope for bringinge a horce from Padiam to the Smytheles *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; fivfe freshe ielles *x<sup>d</sup>*; Rychard Stones for dryvinge the plowe nene dayes at Hool *ijj<sup>s</sup>*; halffe a measse of herynges *vj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>*; mvskles and cokes *xv<sup>d</sup>*; a gate vnto Blacrode barne, for the tythe corne there *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; unto a mane w<sup>ch</sup> dylleth [dwelleth] in Aspall for puttyng in of an oxe shulder beinge oute of the stepe *vj<sup>d</sup>*; the constablie of Lastoke for a galde for furneshinge of shoulderes towarde Ierland *vj<sup>d</sup>*; the constablie of Hallywell for the lyke galde *xij<sup>d</sup>*; [ditto] Lyttell Boulton *ij<sup>d</sup>*; [ditto] Sharpeles *ij<sup>d</sup>*; [ditto] Ecclestone *xij<sup>d</sup>*; James Kockete, for gripinge [gripping, cutting a small draining gutter or ditch] the whette crofte at Hooll *xx<sup>d</sup>*; for tare and blacke soppe [tar and black soap] for a plester for a horce legges *ijj<sup>d</sup>*; rynginge of thrie pare of whilles and other worke *iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; Allexander Lever for flysshinge towe dayes *ijj<sup>d</sup>*; towe hundrethe of herynge *vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; a mayed of Mr. Wyllm. Clay of the Regge Hede w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisse to Smytheles *vj<sup>d</sup>*; a mayed of Mr. Kenyones w<sup>ch</sup> broughte capones and chickenes to the Smytheles *xij<sup>d</sup>*; mendinge of sadlesse *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; for cokes [cockles] *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; showing four oxe and mendinge the plow irons at Lastocke *ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; the procter of the Deane churche for all the tythes of the demenes of Smytheles *xij<sup>s</sup>*.

15 Aprilis, 1587 et 29 Elyzabeth. All the sommes before wryt-



ten are discharged upon my brother Thomas his accompt mayd the day and yere abovesaid by me (signed) Richard Shuttleworthe, (signed) by me Thomas Shuttleworthe.

[April, 1587.] — Geven unto Mr. Ashall mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte capones to the Smytheles frome his Mr vj<sup>d</sup>; a myttone xj<sup>s</sup>; halffe a veale v<sup>s</sup>; halffe a lame with 'purtenance ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; eighte pound of suett ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; towe yardes and a quarter of rybone sylke xx<sup>d</sup>; spente in Manchester at the bynge of thies thinges vj<sup>d</sup>; wyld foule and chickenes w<sup>ch</sup> came from Hool ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; unto mvsicionones of Sur Edmunde Trafforthes xij<sup>d</sup>. Thomas Marche the cutler for dressinge of foure gunes of Mr. Faringtones ij<sup>s</sup>; Rychard the smythe for workinge onne daye at Smytheles iiij<sup>d</sup>; An Wyldinge hur houlle yere wyeghe xij<sup>s</sup>. Roberte Aspeden his laste quarter wyeghe x<sup>s</sup>; weavinge of blankettes vnto Allexander Cantell xij<sup>d</sup>; Peter Vnsworthe for mylaynge [milling] of them viij<sup>d</sup>; John Cramtone for dightinge [dressing] of them ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for spinyng of them after a peny a pounce iiij<sup>s</sup>. [Four processes, apparently in different hands, 36lb. weight of blankets.] John Horabine for houldinge the plove at Lastoke unto xij<sup>th</sup> akers of ground after fiftene pence the aker; and for threshinge one and tyntie siffes of ovttes and thrie busshell of barlie, after foure pence everie siff and as muche for everie bushell, and for dichinge, foure shillynge sixe pence, all w<sup>ch</sup> said workes cometh unto eighte and tyntie shillynges nyne pence; John Morres for sherynge towe aker at Lastoke sixe shillynges eighte pence, and dryvinge the plove vnto threttene akers after fourteene pence the aker, and for harroinge the said ground after sixe pence the aker, and for soe much as cometh to fivfe pence more, xxviij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>. Sislie Hope, hur halffe yere wyaghe ix<sup>s</sup>. Wylyam Orrell by the collector for seccond pamente of the subsidie granted to hur magiste xvij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob.; Wylyam Preskote for drivinge the plove to all the plouinge groundes at Tynegreffe vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a yate of hegges [hedges] at the damene of Andertone x<sup>d</sup>; boughte in Blacbourne of Mr. Vicar towe oxen v<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Wylyam Jenkinsone towe styres [steers] v<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; Thomas Baley onne oxe tynter xlvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>;



Thomas Thournber one heffer xxxvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; John Andertone, towe styweres v<sup>li</sup> vs. Bought in Coullen [Colne] of Mr. Blakye towe oxen v<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Wyllyam Herteley towe oxen vij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Nycholas Boudwyen one heffer xxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. John Hargreffes towe oxen vij<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; in Burnlay of Nycholas Boudwyne towe oxen vij<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>; Henerie Rydinge towe tywenteres iiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; spente in thes fayres ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1587.] — Adam Tourner his halffe yere weaghe vj<sup>s</sup>; a mette of hempe siede iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; at Ecclestone for a galde [geld or yield] for oxen towards the quenes provysione iiij<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Aspedene his furste quarter weaghe x<sup>s</sup>; Ollyver Stones the sletter [slater] for workynge tylffe dayes ij<sup>s</sup>; spent in Inglefourthe xiiij<sup>d</sup>; boughte in Wygane thrie stieres vij<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>; the towle of the said beaste vj<sup>d</sup>; spent in Wygane xij<sup>d</sup>; towe lokes xij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of mvttone xvij<sup>d</sup>; Lawrence Fogge, for the carregde of vj puddinges to Londone w<sup>ch</sup> wyed sixtene poundes xij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of vealle xv<sup>d</sup>; John Fishe for hewynge of colles in Egberden thrie dayes x<sup>d</sup>; tylffe chikenes ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; John Dane of Tonnworthe by the appontemente of Mr. Sergeante Shuttleworthe, iiij<sup>li</sup>. [This is the first time Richard Shuttleworth has this legal title given him.]

[June, 1587.] — For stuffe to make jenke [ink] vj<sup>d</sup>. Towe krennekes [crannock, an old corn measure] of sallte xxxij<sup>s</sup>; fecthinge of the same and the towle iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; boughte in Wvborough [Wybergh] seven styrcs xvij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>d</sup>; towle for the said beasses xiiij<sup>d</sup>; vnto sixe mayedes w<sup>ch</sup> did helpe to weasshe shippe vj<sup>d</sup>; a firkyne of tare for the markynge of shippe at Smytheles xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. James Lyghe the somme of fyffe markes due to him at Wytson tyde last paste for his anvitie [? annuity] iiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; fortie yardes of canves xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Mr. Bartholemeue Heskethe w<sup>ch</sup> broughte letteres frome Londone iiij<sup>d</sup>; whette brede iiij<sup>d</sup>; James Barker for the leadinge the tythe corne at Blacrode the laste yere xxxj<sup>s</sup>, for this presente yere xxvij<sup>s</sup>; seven lovde of canell v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Thornlaye his halffe yere weaghe x<sup>s</sup>.

[July, 1587.] — Unto Mr. Mollynexe for rente the which was due at Pente coste laste paste v<sup>s</sup>; foure hundrethe of raddlynge

[osiers and rushes for interweaving in mud walls] for to mende a barne at Hool xiiij<sup>d</sup>; for halffe a tythe lame unto Mr. Andertone at the devisiōne of the tythe xj<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Kerslaye the cowper for workynge foure dayes xvj<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Marche the cutler his half yere wyeage xx<sup>d</sup>; xix<sup>th</sup> gallondes of sacke and od mesure at thrie shillynges thrie pence the gallone iij<sup>li</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup>; towe giesse viij<sup>d</sup>; vnto a mane w<sup>ch</sup> came all nyghte frome Lynne to Smytheles for geldinges xij<sup>d</sup>; vnto foure hayemakener of Londone w<sup>ch</sup> wroughte at haye towe dayes vj<sup>d</sup>; for helpe to kepe besse [beasts] at Boultone fare iijj<sup>d</sup>. For spinyng of foure stone and foure pounce of wolfe for blankettes after towe shillynges the stone viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Adam Oldom of Manchester for dinge [dying] of towe pounce of yarne blewe xij<sup>d</sup>; Alexander Cantell for weavinge of towe peices of blankettes, after hellpene farthinge [three farthings] the yarde, beinge in lengthe fortie foure yarden iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Peter Vnsworthe for walkynge [fulling] of them xvj<sup>d</sup>. To John Cramtone for sherynge and frysyng of them iijj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. Vnto the mvsiciōnes of Mr. Tattones xij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe poundes of brasse towards the makynge of the myllne tope xxij<sup>d</sup>; a plume [weight] corde for the cloke x<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Ducworthe the myllne wryghte for workynge six dayes iij<sup>s</sup>; the castynge of a millne-step of brasse iij<sup>s</sup> iijj<sup>d</sup>; Arthur Cramtone to the jusse [use] of S<sup>r</sup> Gilberte Garrard [Gerard] knyghte for prive tythes of Hetone, beinge due at the feste of Phillipe and Jacobbe laste paste iij<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob; Rychard Stones for wyldfowle and chikenes tene grotes [3s. 4d.], and for his panes fourpence, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a mvsiciōne of Mr. Athertones vj<sup>d</sup>; twentie yarden of huswyffe clothe for shirtes for my brother xxxijj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> [over 1s. 8d. a yard]. Vnto Mr. Ecclestone mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte buke from his master v<sup>s</sup>. Vnto Chutberthe [Cuthbert] Heskethe mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte wenysonne to the Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>; fiftie yarden of hemppen ropes to hange chissbordes [cheese boards] iijj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the clarke of the Deane churche for his wyegies xij<sup>d</sup>; spente in Chorlaye iij<sup>d</sup>; sixe giesse iij<sup>s</sup>; a potte of alle viij<sup>d</sup>; peares iijj<sup>d</sup>; a scrue for a chisse presse vj<sup>d</sup>; spente in Prestone at the beste fare xj<sup>d</sup>; payed in an exchange to Hughe Grimshoughe for



a twenter styre iiij<sup>s</sup>; a quorame nomyne [a writ of quorum nomina] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a tynker for mendynge of panes at Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>.

[Auguste, 1587.] — Sislie [Cicely] Mosse for a quarter and a monethe serves, after eighttene shillynges the yere vj<sup>s</sup>; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte venysoune frome Mr. James Lyghe ij<sup>s</sup>; lybbinge eighte pigges vj<sup>d</sup>; onne of the kyperes of Haptone pke w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a stagge to the Smytheles vij<sup>s</sup>; the myllnewrighte for goinge to Ecclestone to make choisse of tymber for a cogge whele vj<sup>d</sup>; geven vnto Hughe Wodde when he broughte halffe a buke frome my lorde [Derby] at Pillkingtone ij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Wallche mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte mvttone and capones frome his M<sup>r</sup> xvij<sup>d</sup>. Mr. Boulldes mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a buke frome his master v<sup>s</sup>; a mane of James Ather-tones w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte lame from his master xij<sup>d</sup>; a mayed of Thomas Marche w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisshe frome hur master ij<sup>d</sup>. Henry Hunte of Hoole for makynge a dabe [daub for walling] and mendynge the barnes there xvj<sup>s</sup>; spente in Burie upone the beaste fare xij<sup>d</sup>; John Pendelbirie for thachinge fourttene dayes at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a wyer or gate to Blacrode barne for the tythe corne in the said towne viij<sup>d</sup>; a potte of alle xij<sup>d</sup>; the keper of Myddelton pke when he broughte a buke from his M<sup>r</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; towe dowsone larkes vj<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1587.] — Towe dowsone of larkes xij<sup>d</sup>; a quere of paper iiij<sup>d</sup>; singlye spikenes to mende the cokge whille [cog-wheel] vj<sup>d</sup>; vnto fourtene p'sonnes w<sup>ch</sup> dighte [dressed] hemppe at Hooll onne daye xiiij<sup>d</sup>. Towe sivffes for the Tyngreve to dighte [dress] corne there vj<sup>d</sup>; spente in Prestone aboute sellynge of corne there xij<sup>d</sup>.

Suma totalis expendi<sup>ti</sup> de decimo sexto Aprilis 29 Elyz. vsq: ad vicesim<sup>o</sup> septim<sup>o</sup> Septembris eadē anno 153<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>. Suma receptor de claro ultra expend: 58<sup>li</sup> vij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob. All the said somes disbursed ffrom the xvj<sup>th</sup> of Apryll 29 Elyz. vntyll the said xxvij<sup>th</sup> of September 29 Elyz. are discharged vpon my brother Thomas his accompt by me [signed] Rychard Shuttleworthe. [Signed] by me Thomas Shuttleworthe.

Mony layed oute sithence the xxix daye of September 29 Elyz.



1587, as follovethe: For a pere of myllne trynles [trundles] ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>. Tyentie larkes iiij<sup>d</sup>. Mendinge a dagge iiij<sup>d</sup>. A corde to make slypes for horsies to tye them in v<sup>d</sup>; thrie dowsone of larkes viij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of saddles at Smytheles afore there goinge to Londone iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a potte of all [ale] afore there goinge to Londone xvij<sup>d</sup>; towe poundes of grete resienes [i.e. raisins; for currants were then called small raisins, or raisins of Corinth] afore there goinge to Londone viij<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1587.] — Rychard Cowper for tentynge the mylne at Smytheles five wykes iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; towe coke nettes ix<sup>s</sup>. Vnto a womane w<sup>ch</sup> getherethe lyme stones for eighte mettes ij<sup>s</sup>. For charregd of a pake [pack] to Londone xj<sup>s</sup>. For the tythe corne silver of Blacrode xl<sup>s</sup>; onne moitie of the tythe corne silver of Boulton xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the tythe corne silver of the typpet housse ij<sup>d</sup>. For tythe corne silver ovtte of the damane of Smytheles, for land lyinge in Boulton pishe xx<sup>d</sup>; payed by the appontemente of my brother the xiiij<sup>th</sup> daye of October the onne halffe of Hughe Brouke rente, w<sup>ch</sup> was due at Sante Margerete daye laste paste, w<sup>ch</sup> was receved by Thomas Lever and vpone his dethe was fore geven him vij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for towe commvnyones [communions] at Dane church and for other expensies of the church muster [or master] there vj<sup>d</sup>; foure poundes of piche [pitch] viij<sup>d</sup>; towe dowsone of larkes iiij<sup>d</sup>; James Scoulcrofte, for the charregd of a pake rome Smytheles to Manchester x<sup>d</sup>; Isabel Cowper for servinge as a deye [? dairy-keeper] at Smytheles tene wykes iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; spente in Manchester when the rente of Horryghe [Horwich] was payed iiij<sup>d</sup>; foure and twentie yerdes of corde to mende the kocke [? clock] roppes x<sup>d</sup>; a dowsone gades [? gads, goads] of stielle viij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of myttone xx<sup>d</sup>; foure oxen in Prestone xj<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; towlle for the said besste viij<sup>d</sup>; spente there upon thrie mene and their horsies xvij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Heskethe for the tythe corne sillver of Eccleston due at Mychelmes xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Morlaye for the tythe corne silver of the damene of Hooll due at Michelmes xx<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Mvlynexe for rente of lande w<sup>ch</sup> is occupied of his at Tyn-greffe due at Mertenmes nexte v<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Flytewod for a chifte

rente goinge out of Tyngreve, due at Mertenmes nexte *ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>*; spente by John Woddecrofte in his jorney to Forcete [Forcett, a Yorkshire estate of the family] *vij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>*; spente by Ellyes Houlden when the tythe corne of Boultone was threshen, for every daye a penne *xv<sup>d</sup>*. For wyendoinge the corne there *xij<sup>d</sup>*; vnto a mané *w<sup>ch</sup>* broughte letteres frome Gauthorpe *w<sup>ch</sup>* came frome Londone *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; halffe a pounce of peper *ij<sup>s</sup>*; for stouffe to make battes [baits] to kyll myesse [mice] *vj<sup>d</sup>*; for movinge of rushies at Lostoke *ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; towe mettes of limestones *vj<sup>d</sup>*.

[November, 1587.] — For dressinge all the harneshe at Smytheles *xx<sup>d</sup>*; dressinge and dyghtinge of gunes *vij<sup>d</sup>*; James Sine of Ryvington for a horce *iiij<sup>l</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; Mr. Ashtone of Lever for ground *w<sup>ch</sup>* he lete youe have at the damene of Andertone *xj<sup>li</sup>*; spente in Wygane when showe of horsies was mayed before the lyffetenante *xiiij<sup>d</sup>*.

[December, 1587.] — Mr. Houlte of Grislehurst, beinge the collector for the furste pte of the subsidie granted to hur magistie *xxxv<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>*; Thomas Banke for byndinge thrie aker of bane [? beans] at Hooll *ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; James Cokekete for makynge gapes a boutte stavoe [?] and plate filde *xij<sup>d</sup>*; Ellen Throppe the deye [? dairy-keeper] for a quarter and a fortenyghte servies *ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>*; Mr. Houltes mane of Ashworthe *w<sup>ch</sup>* broughte letteres frome his *M<sup>r</sup> w<sup>ch</sup>* came frome Londone *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; vnto Mr. Banester of Altham for a geldinge *ix<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup>*; a horce shoue *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; for the charregd of a lyttell wodcoke pye and a dowsone of puddinges to Londone *xiiij<sup>d</sup>*; towe loude of colles *xiiij<sup>d</sup>*; spente in Prestone the *xxiiij<sup>th</sup>* daye of December by my selffe and Expofer Hill, bynge apponted by the depetie lyffetenancie for hur magistie servies, what every man should prapare to make in a redines *ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>*; vnto onne *w<sup>ch</sup>* wente *w<sup>th</sup>* letteres to the messēgeres of the Dutchie to be carried to Londone *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; the constabyle of Lastoke for a fiftente granted to hur magistie in the late sessiones of parlemente *vij<sup>d</sup>*; Mr. Hollande for a rente goinge out of the damene of Smytheles *ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; the constable of Lastoke for a galde *w<sup>ch</sup>* was laid for the furneshinge of shouderes *ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>*; the conustabyle of Hellywell fyffe fyftenes and a halffe, of the *w<sup>ch</sup>* onne was to



hur magistie granted at the laste parlemente, and the reste for furneshinge of shoulderres vj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1587-8.] — The constablie of Sharpelles eighte fiftenes, whereof onne was granted to hur magestie at the laste parlemente and the other towards the furneshinge of shoulderres xvj<sup>d</sup>; vnto the heres of Sherples oute of the damene of Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; the constablie of Lyttell Boulton fyffe fiftenes and a halffe for the furneshinge of shouldieres xj<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of veall and thrie penneworthe of whette brede xxj<sup>d</sup>; charregde of puddinges at diueres tymes ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Marche the cutler for dressing the armoure for the dimelance [demi-lance] and onne other armour w<sup>ch</sup> came frome London viij<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1587-8.] — A melle siffe vij<sup>d</sup>; Wylliam Kenyon, to make the charges of his M<sup>r</sup> geldinges towards London iij<sup>li</sup>; for the Vecares rurall at Lychfild to be payed by the said Wylliam as he goethe uppe v<sup>l</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; making thrie harroues xij<sup>d</sup>; An Wyldinge hur halffe yere wyeghe vj<sup>s</sup>; thrie horce colleres vij<sup>d</sup>; a breste of veale viij<sup>d</sup>; thrie masse of whette herynge xxxvj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; foure salte salmondes and halffe a freshe salmonde xxvj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of reye [ray] xij<sup>d</sup>; halffe a reame of peper and halffe a pounce of wyaxe ij<sup>s</sup>; Hughe Woddes, to the jusse of my lorde of Darbie, for a rent coïnge ovte of the demane of Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>. Vnto a mane of Forsett w<sup>ch</sup> bro<sup>t</sup> letteres to Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup>; a mane of Mr. Farryngtones w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a freshe samonde to Smytheles from his M<sup>r</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; muskeles and cokelles xx<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of a freshe samonde and foure salte ielles iij<sup>s</sup>; sperlinges iij<sup>d</sup>. [The fish was bought in Preston.] Mendinge of a gontelete [gauntlet] and a loke viij<sup>d</sup>; towe bremes and for bringinge the same frome Martene mere xix<sup>d</sup>; arshnocke [? arsenic] iij<sup>d</sup>; foure metts of lymestones xij<sup>d</sup>. Rycharde Overton for to laye bates to kylle mysse ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1587-8.] — Mr. Garrard of Ince for thrie closies at High filld, vnto Candlemasse next vj<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; tene tenche cobbes [i.e. tenchlings] xiiij<sup>d</sup>; gutteringe tene rovdres at Lastoke xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Thomas Lyghe mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fisshe vj<sup>d</sup>; fyffe fiftenes, onne of them to hur magestie and the reste for furneshinge of



shoulderes, payed at Ecclestone *iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; Thomas Longworthe his quarter wyeghe *iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; towe pikes and towe bremes *ijs vij<sup>d</sup>*; a lade w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a tenche frome Mr. Hilltones [Hulton's] of the Parke *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; gyven to the Vycer of the Deane when he mynestrade the comvnyone at Smytheles *ijs*.

[April, 1588.] — Henrie Hill his quarter wyeghe *x<sup>s</sup>*. Athere [Arthur] Cramtone, servente unto Sur Gilberte Garrard kighte [knight] farmer of the psonegde of Eccles, for all manner of tythes for the damene of Smytheles lying within Hallywall *xij<sup>s</sup>*. A fatte mvttone *x<sup>s</sup>*; a fatte lame *iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; a quarter of velle *iijs*; a glister pippe *vj<sup>d</sup>*. [Acknowledgment, signed by both Richard Shuttleworth and Thomas Shuttleworth, 12th April 1588.] A bull *iiij<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>*; spent in Birrie fare *viij<sup>d</sup>*; the constablie of Lastoke for the oxemony for hur magestie provisione *ij<sup>d</sup> ob.*; the constablie of Hallywall for fivfe fiftenes and some more for the furneshinge of shoulderes and for the oxemony *v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>*; halffe a vaell and the heade *iijs x<sup>d</sup>*; towe mene for wallinge towe dayes *ijs ij<sup>d</sup>*; towe ernynge bagges *iiij<sup>d</sup>*. Foure hefferes boughte in Blackbourne *v<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>*.

[May, 1588.] — Payed unto Athure Cramtone, servante unto Sur Gilberte Garard, knyghte, farmer of the parsonegde of Eccles, for the smale tythes of Hetone *iiij<sup>l</sup> ijs vj<sup>d</sup> ob.* Fouretene hundrethe of plates for a stiele cotte *viij<sup>s</sup>*. For ix<sup>th</sup> yerdes and a quarter of canves, and for piche, resine, and heme to make a stiele cotte [steel-coat] *vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*. An axe *xv<sup>d</sup>*; a pare of garden sheres *xv<sup>d</sup>*; for makynge a stiele cotte *iijs*; a lyver *j<sup>d</sup>*; foure capones boughte at Ecclestone and for his panes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte them *iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; Mr. Deane of Townworthe the some of foure poundes and his acceptance taken *iiij<sup>l</sup>*; carregde of a squen [? swan] from Tyngrevffe *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; unto Henrie Brashe w<sup>ch</sup> broughte chikenes and connyes frome Bradlaye *xij<sup>d</sup>*; Thomas Asheleye and his thrie mene for wolling seven dayes *ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; onne heffer *xxv<sup>s</sup>*. [Many other "bease boughte at Inglesfourthe."] Lybbinge of rames *vj<sup>d</sup>*. To a mayed of Mrs. Mortes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fishe towe severall tymes frome hur M<sup>rs</sup> *xij<sup>d</sup>*; sixtene hundrethe and a halffe of plates to be a stiell cote *ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; nene yardes and a quarter of lynen and canves to

make a still cotte, and for a pounce of slape [? pitch, &c.] and somme more, to make the same vij<sup>s</sup> jd; carrede of towe chysies w<sup>ch</sup> was sente to my brother at Londone xv<sup>d</sup>; to the horce-lyche for cures ij<sup>s</sup>; towe shipe skynes to be an arrowe casse x<sup>d</sup>; the shouemaker for workynge towe dayes viij<sup>d</sup>; the tynker for worke and brasse ij<sup>s</sup>; payed and spent in Manchester when the shoue of lyghte horsies and dymelaunces where shouede before the lyffetenannce there vij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; payed onto Wylliam Garrate vponne erneste for rydinge the demylaunce towe dayes xv<sup>d</sup>; towe dowsone of thride poundes for towe plate cottes [coats of plate mail] vj<sup>d</sup>; lyedde [lead] contanyng in wyghte xiiij<sup>th</sup> poundes xvj<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1588.] — Mysterside [mustard seed] x<sup>d</sup>. A crenneke [a measure] of salte and twentie warue [?] xxix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; towlle and spent in fecching the same ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a tirce of clarrred wyne iij<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; towe gallones of sake and a querte, after thrie shillynges towe pence the gallone, xxxij<sup>s</sup>; seventene gallones of whette wyne at towe shillynges the gallone xxxiiij<sup>s</sup>; seven gallones and a querte of venycer at fourtene pence the gallone viij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe caskes ij<sup>s</sup>; payed to the porteres and gawgeres of the wyne vj<sup>d</sup>; towe and threttie pound of barrell piche v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; carrede of the wyne and foure hundrethe of ieron frome Chester x<sup>s</sup>; spent in the said viegde [voyage] iiij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; the couper for workinge foure dayes xvj<sup>d</sup>; a lade w<sup>ch</sup> broughte pigiones from M<sup>rs</sup> Morte iij<sup>d</sup>; the cuttler for halffe yere wyge for dressinge the harnes for armore xx<sup>d</sup>; eighte mettes of peches [? patches] to make plester withall ij<sup>s</sup>; for mesuringe of thrie and threttie akers of land at Smytheles and Lastoke ij<sup>s</sup>; towe mayedes of Hooll w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fishe to Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Thomas Kenyan w<sup>ch</sup> broughte venysonne from his M<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Eleyes Geste for pavinge sixe dayes ij<sup>s</sup>; making towe pare of whilles [wheels] iiij<sup>s</sup>; a corde to corde a bedde ij<sup>s</sup>; a mette of hempside to souue at Hooll vij<sup>s</sup>; herrynges bagges viij<sup>d</sup>. Seven ovllde cappones and thrie younge onnes vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Davidson for thachynge towe dayes x<sup>d</sup>; to Myles Kaye when he broughte a bulle calffe frome Mr. Haddocke ij<sup>s</sup>; twentie yerdes of flaxen clothe after tenpence halfpene a yerd, savinge towepence



bated in the houlle xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; fortie foure chikenes and nyne capones xj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; vnto Rychard Vrmestone mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte lame frome his M<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto a hayemaker j<sup>d</sup>; sixe skynes of parchemente ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Myddletones mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a buke [buck] frome his M<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for fishe at Checkerbente xxij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. James Andertone mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte porpes [? porpoise] frome his M<sup>r</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Allexander Warde for workynge tyllffe dayes at haye xij<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1588.]—Wyllyam Birchall his last yere wyge xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; an oxe stirke xiiij<sup>s</sup>; wyldfoule xx<sup>d</sup>; a potte of alle xiiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Bouldes mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte halffe a buke frome his M<sup>r</sup> to Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Jane Birome hur quarter wyge iiij<sup>s</sup>; movinge tene akers and a halffe at Ecclestone, after eighttenepence the aker, xv<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1588.]—To a mane of S<sup>r</sup> Peter Lyghe w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte buke to Smytheles vj<sup>s</sup>; mending a kelyver [? cleaver] and a loke vj<sup>d</sup>; for the gresse of foure horsies in Brine [Bryn] Parke xl<sup>s</sup>. [Acknowledgment, signed by both Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth, dated 5th August, 1588.]

Mony laid outte sithence the sixte daye of August 1588:—Elyzabeth Boulton for servinge in the place of a dyede [? dairy-keeper] a fortnyhte viij<sup>d</sup>. Peares xij<sup>d</sup>; archenake [arsenic] to kille myesse vj<sup>d</sup>; spente in Manchester by Thomas Shuttleworthe onne nighte and a daye iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; payed for exchange of silke at Boulton for my brother ij<sup>d</sup>; for clothe, thrice and makinge, for to be Margaret Warde a cotte iiij<sup>s</sup>; to a mane and a mayed w<sup>ch</sup> broughte six capones from Mr. Ainsworthe and his wyffe xvj<sup>d</sup>; to the kyperes of Haptone w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a buke to the Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>; foure and tywentie yarde of flaxen clothe of tywlffe pence the yarde xxiiij<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Norres mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte sixe mettes of whette frome his M<sup>r</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; thrie Boultonares a daye for gettynge in of tourffes vj<sup>d</sup>; the tablynge of eleven wommene onne daye at Hooll to dighte [dress] hempe ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; there wyghe onne daye xj<sup>d</sup>; eighte lovde of kenell [cannel] iiij<sup>s</sup>.

[September, 1588.]—To the clarke of the Dene church for



his wyeghe xij<sup>d</sup>; Robert Aspedene his halffe yere wyege xx<sup>s</sup>; pasmetes [? parsnips] ij<sup>d</sup>; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a buke frome Barbone to Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup>; to a mane w<sup>ch</sup> gyded him from Blacbourne iiij<sup>d</sup>; the smythe for workinge tene dayes at Smytheles iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed for colle at Hiltone [Hulton] dellffe xij<sup>s</sup>; towe horce showes in rydinge to Forsete; spent in Forsette for thretteye melles and odde drinke v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to James Sharplell for workinge a daye in the garden iij<sup>d</sup>; to the cunstablie of Hallywall for a galde for the keepinge of the becone [? on Horwich Moor or Rivington Pike] ij<sup>d</sup>; a mele sievfe and a grote ridley [groat-riddle] xij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, dated 27th September 1588, and signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

Money dysbursed sythence the xxvj<sup>th</sup> Sept. 1588:—A dowsone of gardwyebbe [girth-web] xvij<sup>d</sup>; the smythe workinge foure dayes xvj<sup>d</sup>; a daye movinge vj<sup>d</sup>. To Athure Cramtone to the iusse of Sur Gilberte Garrarde, knyghte, for the tythe-corne silver of Hetone iij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; sherrynges an aker of ovttas at Lastoke iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; An Bankes for serveinge in the dyehouse seventeene wyekes v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for the tythe-corne silver of the Typpete house ij<sup>d</sup>; thrie potes of aell and the charregde iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; sixe pounde of hoppes iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; gettinge of fyftie and thrie lovde of towrffes after thrie halpence the lovde v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1588.]—Mr. Roberte Heskete for the tythe corne silver of the damene of Eclestone xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Morlaye for the tythe of the demane of Hooll xx<sup>s</sup>; tene giesse iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; foure giesse xx<sup>d</sup>; nene pounde of here [? hair] iij<sup>s</sup>; geven to plaeres of Sur Peter Lyghe, knyghte, beinge his menne, v<sup>s</sup>; to onne of the said mene to gete a letter conveyede frome Hornbie to Barbone vj<sup>d</sup>; for leydinge of halffe of the tythe in Hetone xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; to a plumer for mendinge of a gutter viij<sup>d</sup>; spent by Thomas Shuttleworthe and John Woderoffe when the[y] wente to speke w<sup>th</sup> Mr. Murtone [or Martone] viij<sup>d</sup>; leidinge the tythe corne of Blacrode xxx<sup>s</sup>; makynge a heare-clothee and for a pounde of here to the same ix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; charregde of a wodkoke pye to Londone xvij<sup>d</sup>; the cutler for dressing the armvire at Smytheles his laste halffe yere wyege

xx<sup>d</sup>; wyere to rynge swyne iij<sup>d</sup>; for sherynge the Lyttell Tyngreve, beinge sowen w<sup>th</sup> beane, xij<sup>d</sup> in mony and all the gresse w<sup>ch</sup> did growe aboute the same beane; for gettynge and movinge the barlie croft at Hooll all the gresse w<sup>ch</sup> did growe aboute the barlie in the whette crofte and tywelffe pence more in mony; Mr. Asshall mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte my M<sup>ris</sup> a lovde of appalles xij<sup>d</sup>; for bringinge of a letter frome Gavthrope w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Londone iij<sup>d</sup>; the cunstablye of Lastoke for a galde to furneshe a souldier to Ierlande vj<sup>d</sup>; twentie capones xij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; seven henes ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; the constablye of Hallywall towe fiftenes for the furneshinge of a souldier in to Ierland, ij<sup>s</sup>; carregde of a pye to Londone ij<sup>s</sup>; to lyttell Roberte for goinge to a mane deyllynge [dwelling] aboute Wyore-slaye [? Worsley] to kyle mysse xij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1588.] — Wyllyam Stones, mony w<sup>ch</sup> he spente when he was in getheringe of the tythe corne of Boultone and in thrashinge of the same iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for sixe and twentie meles when pte of the tythe corne of Hetone was leyde and mēd in Fogges barne and when the same was throshen there ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; for wyendoinge of the corne layed there, that is to saye for threttene sivffes and a bushell of ovttes and for thrie mettes and a halffe of barlie viij<sup>d</sup>; towardes the pamente of the bushoppes rente xx<sup>s</sup>; a fleshe axe ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a hachete xij<sup>d</sup>; a loke ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; lainge of bates to kyle mysse v<sup>s</sup>; spente when the tythe calffes was gethered ij<sup>d</sup>; foure wodkockes viij<sup>d</sup>; towe fiftenes towardes the makynge of shoulderres in to Ierland, at Tyngrevffe, xvj<sup>d</sup>; the masone for workynge sixe dayes at Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>; a potte of alle xij<sup>d</sup>; Ellyer Foster servinge for the dei [dairy-keeper] nene wykes at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; fiftene capones x<sup>s</sup>; tene henes iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; egges xix<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Stones for wyldfoulle and his panes ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. [Many similar entries omitted, as the kinds and number of the birds are not stated.]

[December, 1588.] — The tynker for sawderinge the gutteres at Smytheles xvij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Vrmestone and Nicholas Gamslaye when the[y] wente to kype courte at Barbone x<sup>s</sup>; Henrie Pker w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a signete [cygnet] frome Mr. Boulde ij<sup>s</sup>; foure pottes of honney v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; towe coppley of rabetes xv<sup>d</sup>; eghte dowsone



of egges xvj<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Pker w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte doe frome Mr. Boulde v<sup>s</sup>; towe lynkes [pitch-torches] ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Brounlaye mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte halffe a fatte calffe frome his M<sup>r</sup> xij<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene to hur magiestie at Smytheles xvij<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene at Lastoke vij<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene at Lyttell Boultone ij<sup>d</sup>; geven to a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a doe frome Lyme iiij<sup>s</sup>; towe pigges ij<sup>s</sup>; to the balyffe of Barbone for the allowance of the thride pte of the strete xx<sup>d</sup>; geven to the plaeres of Prestone v<sup>s</sup>; to towe pieperes [pipers, musicians] viij<sup>d</sup>; to onne w<sup>ch</sup> did bigge [beg] for the prisoneres in the Marchalsie ij<sup>s</sup>.

[January, 1588-9.] — Mr. Holland for a rente goinge ovte of the damene of Smytheles iiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Warde a rente goinge outte of the same damene vj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; the balyffe of Halywall to the iusse of my lorde of Darbie for a rente goinge ovte of the said demane xx<sup>d</sup>; towe skenes of silke ij<sup>d</sup>; geven to the plaeres of Nante wyche ij<sup>s</sup>; an instremente to take mosse of [off] appeltries iij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, dated 8th January 1588, signed Richard Shuttleworth.]

Money disbursed sythence the eight of January, 1588:— To onne w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a letter frome my father vj<sup>d</sup>; vnto Mr. Hultone of the Pke, upon his bound to be repayed agane, the some of li; spente when I wente to Speke with Mr. Martone conserninge Highe Whetiker viij<sup>d</sup>; lente unto the Vecar of Boultone by my brother's app'tement unto [E]aster nexte xx<sup>s</sup>; towe fiftenes at Eclestone xvj<sup>d</sup>; spente in Prestone by John Woderoffe and my selfe when the statute was taken of Mr. Martene and his sounne Whettykeres iiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; payed the same time unto Mr. Martene upon the said statute C<sup>l</sup>. For gettynge of towe thousande and thrie hundrethe whicsettes [quicksets] and for settinge the same x<sup>s</sup>.

[February, 1588-9] — Sente to M<sup>rs</sup> Fecname to dyscharge the vycares corral [choral] at Lychfilde the somme of v<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>. Threttene yarde of linnen clothe, after twentie pence the yerde, to be shirtes for my brother xxj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Ellen Houldene for servinge eleven wykes at Smytheles iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; sixe loude of colles for to



burne a lyme kyllne at Smytheles iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for yerdes [sic] of canves for to make horce collares xx<sup>d</sup>; thrie whilewryghtes for workynge sixe dayes at Smytheles iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> sete a lyme kyllne at Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; the slcater for workynge sixe dayes xiiij<sup>d</sup>; towe salte fishe, and spente by him that fechte the same at Manchester v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; the coller-maker for workynge seven dayes at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; dichinge of xxiiij roode after seven pence the roude xiiij<sup>s</sup>; towe men for fishing a marlepite at Hooll ather [either = each] foure dayes v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for bringinge the same fishe to Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>; towe masse and a halffe of whitte herynge xxx<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; towe sallte semone [salmon] xiiij<sup>s</sup>; foure sallte ielles ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for halffe a ceade [cade, a vessel containing 500 herrings, or 1,000 sprats] of sprottes ij<sup>s</sup>; spente in Prestone the same tyme x<sup>d</sup>; halffe a gange [a set] of harowe pines xv<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1588-9.] — A geldinge iij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; threshing xviiij<sup>th</sup> thrave of whette and rie, the strove whereof was reserved for the thachinge of the tythe barne of Blacrode, xvij<sup>d</sup>; wyndoinge of the tythe corn of Blacrode xij<sup>d</sup>; making towe herrowes vj<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Mr. Farringtones w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a freshe samonde to my M<sup>ris</sup> at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to lyttell Robin w<sup>ch</sup> broughte smeltes frome my ladie Lyghe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pare of showes to my M<sup>ris</sup> xx<sup>d</sup>; the constablie of Lastoke for a gald for oxen for hur magiestie provysione iij<sup>d</sup>; the lyke gald vnto the constablie of Sharples j<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Grimshaye when he ride to Hallyfaxe to gete boukes conveied to Yorke w<sup>ch</sup> came frome London vj<sup>d</sup>; trovtted at towe severall tymes x<sup>d</sup>; to a womane by my M<sup>ris</sup> appontemente vj<sup>d</sup>; charregde of foure chisies to Londone frome Manchester iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for mottlaye [a cloth of mixed colour] to be a cloke bagge and for stringes to the same vij<sup>s</sup>; thrie pekes of lyneside [linseed] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; mvsterdside iiij<sup>d</sup>; the vecare of the Deane for his panes for mynesteringe the sakereamente at Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Mvllynex knyghte, w<sup>ch</sup> was lente to hur magiestie for one houlle yere xxv<sup>l</sup>.

[April, 1589.] — James Greyffes his houlle yere wage xl<sup>s</sup>; eighte mettes of sallte and halffe a pike xvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the constablie of Hallywall halffe a fiftente for the oxe mony to hur magiestie provysione

and for mony laine [laid] ovte other wayes in the towne ix<sup>d</sup>; An Wyldinge hur halffe yere wage vj<sup>s</sup>; to Wylliam Kenyon the chargies of M<sup>ris</sup> to Londone, and to make his accounte at his comynge thither vnto his M<sup>r</sup> x<sup>l</sup>; to John Wodderoffe w<sup>ch</sup> he laid ovte for serchyng the rovles for Hie Whetiker iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for wyveinge thretie yardes of canves after a halpenne a yarde xv<sup>d</sup>; the carrege of a pake whene my M<sup>ris</sup> wente to Londone xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for making hegge [hedge] at Mr. Holtone ground of the Parke ij<sup>s</sup>; John wyffe Morres for wyveinge xxij<sup>th</sup> yardes of canves xj<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1589.] — Arthur Cramtone, servante unto S<sup>r</sup> Gelbart Garrete [Gerard] knyghte, for the smale or pryve tythes of Hetton iij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob.; erthen vessels for the deye-howse ix<sup>s</sup>; Rychard Morres his quarter waghe iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for spyninge thride to my M<sup>ris</sup> by a womane of Hooll, for her waghe sixe dayes, vj<sup>d</sup>; lainge bates to kylle mysse and rattes at Smytheles iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. [Two men] for pavinge ether of them nene dayes and a halffe at Smytheles vj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; onyone sides xij<sup>d</sup>; ieringe bagges viij<sup>d</sup>; carregde of a flyche of bacone and towe pesteles [gammons] of porke to London iiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Aspeden his halffe yere waghe xx<sup>s</sup>; payed in Sauforth [Salford] fare for besse boughte there [ten heifers and two oxen, various prices]; spent by Edmund Tournier in goinge and cominge frome Barbone the xxiiij<sup>th</sup> daye of Maye for the warninge of a courte to be kepte there xvij<sup>d</sup>; for tannynge a heffer skyne xxiij<sup>d</sup>; for a stone of cowe here, towards the makynge of a hare [sic] iiij<sup>s</sup>; a mylkyng piggene iij<sup>d</sup>; thrie yardes of flaxen clothe, thrie yardes of canves and towe yardes and a halffe of black frisse cloth for to make a plate cote [a coat of plate mail] vj<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; the tynker for mendinge panes and other thinges xiiij<sup>d</sup>; payed in Sharples halffe a fiftene towards the bringinge of a fellone to Lanc<sup>r</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1589.] — Lether pacchies iij mettes xij<sup>d</sup>; the constablie of Sharples a fiftente for the reparinge of the see coppes [sea-cop or seabank] of Sur Rychard Mvllynexe ij<sup>d</sup>; the cunstablie of Lastoke a fiftente for the same yalde vj<sup>d</sup>; the cunstablie of Hallywall the like yalde xvij<sup>d</sup>; charregde of a letter to Lygh iiij<sup>d</sup>;



makinge thrie pare of whilles v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; expensies at Barbone when the courte was kepte there vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for whette brede when Mr. James Lyghe came to the Smytheles iiij<sup>d</sup>; the cunstablie of Lastoke a galde for mache and poudre j<sup>d</sup>; the cunstablie of Hallywall the thride pte of a fiftente for the like iusæ vj<sup>d</sup>; fyffe loude of lyme stones frome Clytherall ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; dryvinge the harrowe towe dayes at Tyngrevffe x<sup>d</sup>; John Gakes and his fyffe mene for whit-tynge [whitewashing] the house at Smytheles, foure of them foure dayes and towe of them sixe dayes, after foure pence a daye, and onne after towe pence a daye viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the cunstablie of Lastoke a galde for mache and pouthier ij<sup>d</sup>; piche, rosine and flaxe to be thride for to make a styлле cotte xvj<sup>d</sup>; for makinge the styлле cotte iiij<sup>s</sup>; foure crenokes [measures] of sallte wantinge thrie wame [? waine] and for towlle and expensies in feching the same iiij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; the cunstablie of Littell Boultone towe fiftenes for a galde for the mendinge of a brigge and for mach and poudre and towards the reparinge of the see coppes of Sr Rychard Mvllynexe knyghte, iiij<sup>d</sup>; spent in Manchester the xvj<sup>th</sup> daye of June, when the showe of lyhte horsies and demelance was shouede before Sir John Berrone [Byron] there xx<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Rauffe Ashtone for a rente gonge oute of Croftleyffes vnto Sante John of Gerusalem, beinge unpaid towe yeres, ij<sup>s</sup>; vnto Mr. James Lyghe and his acquietance taken iiij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the cunstablie of Hallywall for a gald towards reparinge the churche xv<sup>d</sup>; seven psonnes for fivffe dayes gettynge in of tourffes at Smytheles iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto John Deane of Tunworthe, gentleman, and his acquietance taken, iiij<sup>l</sup>; a mette of hempside w<sup>ch</sup> was soune at Hooll iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for dressinge a horce skyne in to whette lether xvij<sup>d</sup>; John wyffe Morres for wyevinge fortie yardes of canves clothe, xx<sup>d</sup>; for dryvinge a turffe-wane a fortenyghte xvj<sup>d</sup>; mending a lode saddell [? a packsaddle] vij<sup>d</sup>; eighte and twentte giesse vij<sup>s</sup>; sixe pare of trasies and sixe helteres ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1589.]—A knyte [knit] cappe to putte in a skule [skull-cap] for a lyghte horsmane xxij<sup>d</sup>; towe fiftenes at Ecclestone for the maintenance of the see coppes belonging to Sur Rychard Mvllynexe



and for mache and powder xvjd; seven psonnes for washinge of shippe vij<sup>d</sup>; for clyppynge of shippe iiij<sup>d</sup>; Addame Tourner his quarter waghe iiij<sup>s</sup>; thrie glassies to pute rosse water in viij<sup>d</sup>; to a mane w<sup>ch</sup> the parsonne of Birrie sente to the Smytheles with a letter iiij<sup>d</sup>; carregdes of seven pakes after eighte shillinges the pake lvj<sup>s</sup>; lente upone a cuttinge axe xij<sup>d</sup>; payed to Frampolde for wachinge the wane w<sup>ch</sup> was frachted [freighted] w<sup>th</sup> stuffe w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Londone iij<sup>d</sup>; to Rychard Vrmestone mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte whether frome Rogger Vrmestone xij<sup>d</sup>; vnto Panter the carrier the reste of the monye w<sup>ch</sup> was unpaid for the carregde of a wane-lode of stuffe frome Londone xxxij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1589.]—A hogshed of clared wyne iiij<sup>l</sup> viij<sup>s</sup>; xij<sup>th</sup> gallones of sake, after thrie shillinges thrie pence the gallone, xlij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; towe lyttell keskes for the sake xx<sup>d</sup>; spent in the charregde of the same xxj<sup>d</sup>; geven to the keper of Haptone w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a bucke to the Smithills v<sup>s</sup>; xv weemen w<sup>ch</sup> pulled flaxe a day at Hoole, for the tablynge of the said weemen onne daye iiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; for table ale iiij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, August 2nd, 1589, signed, Richard Shuttleworth.]

Mony layed ovttē sithence the seconde daye of Auguste 1589: A mayed of Mr. Bromlayes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte pesse-codes iiij<sup>d</sup>; sixe quertes and a pinte of clarede wyne at Boultonne iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; John Page the carrier for the carregd of the x<sup>th</sup> hundrethe and a halffe weyghte frome Londone to Smytheles lvij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Sr Peter Lyghe mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte buke to Smytheles vj<sup>s</sup>; the clarke of the Deane churche his waghe xij<sup>d</sup>; a mayed w<sup>ch</sup> broughte arty-choughs to the Smytheles iiij<sup>d</sup>; John wyffe Morres for wevinge fortie yarde of canves after thrie farthinge the yarde ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; apples and peieres xvij<sup>d</sup>; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte buke frome Mr. Boulde v<sup>s</sup>; the cunstablie of Lyttell Boultonne a fiftene to-wardes the reparinge of Bradshawe briggde ij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Hesketh mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a turkye and a coppye of capones frome his master xij<sup>d</sup>; Ingaram Wyllysell in pte of pamente of his anvitie [annuity] iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a side of venysone frome Mr. James Lyghe xij<sup>d</sup>; ovttē cakes ij<sup>d</sup>; a mane of my lorde of Darbies w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte stagge to the Smytheles x<sup>s</sup>.

[September, 1589.] — Payed for the diete of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, and for sixtene of his mene, in Chester at the assiesies there for onne hole wyke, as by the stuerdes bouke doethe appeare, ix<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup>; for wyne, horce gresse, haye and provender, and for other thinges as [by] the same bouke wylle appeare iij<sup>l</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; a quoram nomyne ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; firringe [ferrying] over the water at Ronkehorne [Runcorn] and geven to the horce kyper at Bould, and for gidinge of the way to Benslaye xj<sup>d</sup>; spent in Lyghe by Rychard Vrmestone and my selffe in oure dineres and oure horsies xij<sup>d</sup>; Sislie Mosse for servinge as deie [dairy-keeper] at Smytheles from the vij<sup>th</sup> Aprell vnto the x<sup>th</sup> daye of Auguste vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; fivffe wytheres xxiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Kynslaye and his mane for workynge thrie dayes at the myllne at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a letter from Wyghan vnto my ladie xij<sup>d</sup>; viij<sup>th</sup> coplye of lynge xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xv<sup>th</sup> coplye of code and oune fysshe xij<sup>s</sup>; xv<sup>th</sup> coplye of stokefishe and onne fishe x<sup>s</sup>; charregde of viij<sup>th</sup> coplye of the same lynge and iij<sup>th</sup> coplye of the said codes frome Sturbrigde x<sup>s</sup>; thrie dowsone larkes vj<sup>d</sup>; wevyng of xxxij<sup>th</sup> yarde of canves after towe pence the yarde v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; ix dowsone of larkes xvij<sup>d</sup>; [to three servant-men, each] his quarter waghe viij<sup>s</sup>, and iij<sup>s</sup>, and iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; fishe boughte by Thomas Grimshawe a fore my brotheres goinge to Chester ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a ponde and a halffe of nervall [q.d. "nerve all," an ointment "good for sinews." See a recipe in Halliwell's *Archaic Dictionary*, sub voce] xv<sup>d</sup>; geven at Bould when the surveie was taken at Bewsaye of the land there vj<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Mr. Ainsworthe w<sup>ch</sup> broughte foure coplye of conyes to the Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; a man of Mr. Bouldes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte appeles to Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; onne w<sup>ch</sup> broughte bulles from Eclestone to Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1589.] — Fishe boughte at Wygane and fresh water troutes ij<sup>s</sup>; xij<sup>th</sup> yarde of garthewebe xx<sup>d</sup>; sixe and fortie lvde of lyme stones from Clytherall after xv<sup>d</sup> the lvde viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of the coke nettes ix<sup>d</sup>; a fiftente towards the reparynge of the churche of Eclestone viij<sup>d</sup>; seven wodkiokes xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a rie corde and



a sivffe to be at Eclestone v<sup>d</sup>; xvij loude of burned lyme stones after xv<sup>d</sup> the loude xxj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of trunke saddelles and pake saddles viij<sup>d</sup>; xvj wodcokes ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; snypes, poueres [? plovers] and telles [? teal] ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment of 25th October 1589, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

Money disbursed sythence the 25 October, 1589.—Thrie yardes of canves to be a coveringe to the geldinge caled Nutter, xxj<sup>d</sup>; the tythe corne sylver of some pte of the demane of Smytheles galdablye w<sup>th</sup> Sharples ij<sup>d</sup>; ix pounde wyght of mayed [? made or mailed] cordes ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; towe wodcokes iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the constablie of Sharples, gald towards furneshinge of sowlderes to Iereland ij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto Hallywall] xv<sup>d</sup>; charregde of a pake of fishe and some more frome Sturbige xj<sup>s</sup>; the furste pte of a supsidie granted to hur ma<sup>te</sup> by acte of perlemente in the xxxj<sup>th</sup> yere of hir gracijs reigne, being assessed after the rate of twentie markes [£13 6s. 8d.] in landes, xxxv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob. qr.

[November, 1589.] — Foure lodes of colles ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Cramstone for the chargies of himselffe and his sonne, when he wente to Chester to receive his M<sup>r</sup> flee mony and lyke wyaes at the same tyme did paie the busshoppes rente at Bangar viij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; payed to Mr. James Lyghe and his acquettance taken iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of a peke of Ieries yarne and a pounde more, w<sup>ch</sup> was boughte at Manchester iiiij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; spindles and wharles [the piece of wood put upon the iron spindle to receive the thread] ij<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1589.] — Hallywall a fiftente to her magiestie xvij<sup>d</sup>; Sharples [ditto] ij<sup>d</sup>; geven to a mane of Mr. Bouldes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte letteres frome my brothere frome Shrowsburie viij<sup>d</sup>; spent by Rychard Vrmestone and myselffe when we wente to Bould to speke w<sup>th</sup> Mr. Boulde consernynge Bewseye viij<sup>d</sup>; towe fiftenes at Ecclestone, onne to her magiestie and another for furneshinge of showlderes to Ieraland xvj<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Deweherste for diveres thinges to be laid ovte for Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe busines at Londone, as by his note doethe appere iiiij<sup>l</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; chargies of [two men] and towe horsies onne nyghte frome Shrowsbire to the Smytheles iiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>.



[January, 1589-90.]—Tow'des the pamente of the bushopes rente for the tythe corne sylver of Blacrode xl<sup>s</sup>, and for Boultone tythe corne xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, dwe at the feste of All Santes, liij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; tythe corne silver for the demane of Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>; [ditto for] the demane of Lostoke vjd; to Cuthberte Heskethè to bringe to his M<sup>r</sup> to Shrowsburie xl<sup>l</sup>; the constablie of Sharples a fiftene towardes the reparynge of Boultone churchè ij<sup>d</sup>; makynge towe pare of myttones iiij<sup>d</sup>; John Edmundstone for comynge to Smytheles when the towe fatte wetheres were stoullen iiij<sup>d</sup>; eighte lode of canell iiij<sup>s</sup>; the cunstablie of Lastoke, a fiftene to her magiestie viij<sup>d</sup>; scake clothe to be eighte sakes xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a lade w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a letter frome Lyme vjd; a dowsone of garthe wyebbe xvij<sup>d</sup>; firrynge towe horsies over Bartone botte ij<sup>d</sup>; Sislie Mosse her halffe yere waghe ix<sup>s</sup> vjd; An Wyldinge [ditto] vj<sup>s</sup>; Jane Grine [ditto] vj<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Duchie for the tythe corne silver of the demane of Hooll xx<sup>s</sup>; payed Mr. Hultone of the Pke for a close for onne holle yere vj<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; payed Mr. Orrell for the occupation of thrie clossies for onne holle yere v<sup>l</sup>; at Eclestone towe fiftenes for the makynge of showl-deres into Ierland xvjd; to onne w<sup>ch</sup> came w<sup>th</sup> Wylyam Ducworthe to the mytynge place foure tymes iiij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a case mente of glasse ij<sup>d</sup>; spent when I wente to speke with Mr. Dughtie at Latham towe severall tymes vij<sup>d</sup>; seven stone of hempe, after iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>, xxiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1589-90.]—The cunstablie of Hallywall a fiftene towardes the makinge of souldieres in to Ierland xvij<sup>d</sup>; Lostoke [ditto] vij<sup>d</sup>; Sharples a fiftene and a halffe [ditto] iiij<sup>d</sup>; John Birrie for lyvinge in the barne at Boultone all the tyme the tythe corne was in throschingè iiij<sup>d</sup>; scake [sack] bandes j<sup>d</sup>; sovinge [sewing] seven scakes iiij<sup>d</sup>; sixe yokes well irened iiij<sup>s</sup>; by the appointement of my brother vnto his mane Cuthberte Heskethe CC<sup>l</sup>; cunstablie of Lostoke, a galde towardes furneshinge of shoul-deres into Ierland v<sup>d</sup>; Lyttle Boultone [ditto] ij<sup>d</sup>; Wylyam Garrete, for ridinge the dimelance: my brotheres pte comethe to vij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1589-90.]—A mane of Mr. Clarke Doughtie w<sup>ch</sup> broughte

a letter frome him to the Smytheles viij<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Mr. Rygbie's w<sup>ch</sup> broughte letteres frome his Mr, w<sup>ch</sup> came frome my brother at Shrowsburie, vj<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto Mr. Mosilaye [Mosley] of Manchester, by the appontement of my brother Sur Rychard Shuttleworthe, the somme of Cl<sup>l</sup>; spent when I wente to Latham to delyver my brotheres letter to my lorde vj<sup>d</sup>; spent by Roberte Aspedene when he wente w<sup>th</sup> Cuthberte Heskethe to Mr. Eggertone howsse in Cheshire viij<sup>d</sup>; Ingaram Wylleyell of his anvitie xl<sup>s</sup>; towe hempe sithropes ij<sup>s</sup>; vnto Mr. Eggertone of Rydlaye by Rycharde Vrmestone and Roberte Aspeden, by the appontement of S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe there master, the some of CCx<sup>l</sup>; spent by [them] in comynge and goinge from Ridlaye and Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; wantynge in the onne bagge vj<sup>d</sup>; an eruynge bagge ij<sup>d</sup>; sixe pigges to kype iiij<sup>s</sup>; towe side hoppetes [seed-baskets] and onne toved wyskethe xv<sup>d</sup>; seven helteres and foure and twentie yerdes of hempe cordes ij<sup>s</sup>; spent by Rychard Longworthe when he wente to Forcete w<sup>th</sup> a letter, to geve warnynge to the balyffe of the purchase of the fee farme, xiiij<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1590.] — Spente at Manchester the ij<sup>th</sup> daye of Aprell, when warnynge was geven to brynge there privie seales for the mony lente to her majiestie iiij<sup>d</sup>; spent by Thomas Grymshawe when he wente to Yorke, to receve the twentie pounce of Phellippe Wade and Wylkensonne vj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; towe masse of whitte herynge in Prestone xxiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; spent in feching the same vj<sup>d</sup>; dressinge the privies vj<sup>d</sup>; spent at foure severall tymes when I wente to Lathom to speke w<sup>th</sup> Mr. Dughtie ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; geven to Mr. Dughtie clarke for copinge his lesse of the tythe of Hooll xij<sup>d</sup>; a pounce of fokes to mende thrie lode saddlyes vj<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the same iiij<sup>d</sup>; a stone of hempe iiij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; wyere to ringe swyne ij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a loke and sharpinge of pikes vj<sup>d</sup>; Athur Bradlaye for oppeninge of lokes w<sup>th</sup>oute the kyesse at Smytheles iiij<sup>d</sup>; four stone of shorte here xvj<sup>d</sup>; towe hogheads of wyne, the onne of clered and the other of whitte x<sup>l</sup>; viij<sup>th</sup> gallones of seke [sack] xxv<sup>s</sup>; a runlete xij<sup>d</sup>; a pare of showes to my ladie xxij<sup>d</sup>; kyllinge a blak coke and a hene w<sup>ch</sup> was sente to Shrowsbire iiij<sup>d</sup>; dely-



vered vnto John Wodecrofte towareds the makynge of the chargies of the Justisies dyette at Chester v<sup>l</sup>; lyttell nelles to festen valandes to bedesse [nails to fasten valances to beds] ij<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1590.]—Nycholes Kenyon, w<sup>ch</sup> he spent when he wente to feche towe pakes at Warryngtone, w<sup>ch</sup> wyere lefte there at my ladies returne frome Shrowsburie vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. clarke Dughtie for one leasse of the tythe corne of Hooll CCxlv<sup>l</sup>; rouse for towe horsies at the Stande of Pilkyngtone, at the paymente of the same mony ij<sup>d</sup>; Athure Cramtone, servante vnto the ryghte worshypfull Sir Gilberte Garrete knyghte, for the smale or prive tythes of Heton iij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob; geven by the appontement of my ladie vnto Anne Ratreyke doughter vj<sup>d</sup>; the Vicar of Boulton of his waghe iijj<sup>l</sup>; geven to Mr. Ierlandes man w<sup>ch</sup> brought Ipocras [spiced wine, so named from being strained through a flannel bag called Hippocrates' sleeve] and five drakes from his M<sup>r</sup> and M<sup>ris</sup> at Shrowsburie vj<sup>s</sup>. [Lists follow of "besse" bought at Blacbourne, Coullen, and Bournlaye.] Tene giesse iij<sup>s</sup> iijj<sup>d</sup>; a fatte lame iij<sup>s</sup>; the bringinge of a letter frome Knowslaye w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Carousse viij<sup>d</sup>; towe women w<sup>ch</sup> broughte giesse from Mr. Thomas Garrete of the Nve Halle viij<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Pker w<sup>ch</sup> broughte thrie coplye of heronseues [Shakspere's "hern-shaw"] frome his M<sup>ris</sup> at Boulde xvj<sup>d</sup>; halffe a calffe iij<sup>s</sup>; a quarter of veall xijj<sup>d</sup>; houlding the plove to xij akers of lande at Lostoke xv<sup>s</sup>. [Lists of "besse" boughte at Inglefurthe and Wygane.] Roberte Markelande the horce marchall, for curyng of a horce iij<sup>s</sup>. [Receipt dated 1st June 1590, and signed by Rych<sup>d</sup> and Tho<sup>s</sup> Shuttleworthe.]

[June, 1590.]—Money dysbursed sythence the fyrste of June. Seven chikenes xijj<sup>d</sup>; spinninge of scape towe [sack-tow] viij<sup>d</sup>; a touppe iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; towe styeres w<sup>ch</sup> was boughte in Manchester v<sup>l</sup> viij<sup>s</sup>; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte pigiones frome Mr. Lyghe to the Smytheles xvij<sup>d</sup>; by the appontement of my brother vnto Mr. Thomas Garrete [? Gerard] the surgeone xl<sup>s</sup>; silke to the iusse of my brother x<sup>d</sup>; a dowsone of buttones and blace thrid to my brother vj<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene for dyveres layes in Hallywall xvijj<sup>d</sup>; geven to the begger when I was w<sup>th</sup> him for his advice and counsell for my ladies legge



ij<sup>s</sup>; spente when the lyghte horsies was shoved [shown] at Wygane ij<sup>d</sup>; thrie ptes of a tune of ieron boughte at Chester x<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; charregde of the same xj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto Mr. Dene of Tunworthe iiij<sup>l</sup>; a loke, staplye, and nelles to sette on a chamber doure at Hooll xvj<sup>d</sup>; the begger for his advice and counsell for my ladies legge xij<sup>d</sup>; for sparrowes iij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. James Lyghe his halffe yere anvitie iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; carregd of a pake to Boultone x<sup>s</sup>.

[July, 1590.]—Vnto onne Daye, whene he came to survye the wodes of Burie tenemente of the Fould Grthe iiij<sup>s</sup>; the balyffe of Hallywall, for a rente goinge ovte of Crostelyffes, dwe vnto the ryghte honorablye erlye of Darbie xx<sup>d</sup>; vergiesse [verjuice] j<sup>d</sup>; towe crineokes of sallte xxxj<sup>s</sup>; toule in the wyche for the same sallte iiij<sup>d</sup>; the begger for his advice and counsell concernynge my ladies legge xij<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Marche his furste halffe yere waghe for dressing the armoure at Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>; Kineslaye the myllne wryghte and his towe brytherene, for workinge everie onne of them tene dayes, whereof onne of them had sixe pence a daye and the other fourepence, w<sup>ch</sup> comethe to xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Rogger Kocshotte, w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a bottell of sallat joulle [salad oil] and another of venycare frome my fatheres, w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Londone vj<sup>d</sup>; payed for pullyinge and rippellynge [cleaning] my ladies flaxe at Hooll ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; eighte loude of cañell iiij<sup>s</sup>; foure hivffes [hives] viij<sup>d</sup>; the begger [&c.] for my ladies legge xij<sup>d</sup>; fresh water troutes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; lx chikines xj<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; the begger [&c., apparently a weekly payment] xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Ashtones mane of Myddelltone w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a buke from his M<sup>r</sup> to Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>; towe skenes of blake thred vnto S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe ij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Vrmestone mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte halffe a veall frome his M<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1590.]—A fiftene in Hallywall towerdes the makynge of Astelaye brygde, xvij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Boulde's mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte halffe a buke from his M<sup>r</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; tene capones, after eightepence a piece and thrie pence more, at all vj<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; appellees and puselldes [the pucelle pear] xx<sup>d</sup>; threshinge thrie thravffe of whette at Hooll vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Bartholomew Heskethe upon his bounde, to be payed agane at Mertenmes nexte x<sup>l</sup>; Sharples, for the repayre of Astley brydge

ij<sup>d</sup>; for oxe mony j<sup>d</sup>. [Receipt, dated August 13th 1590, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Foure dowsone of pires and tulletes [the purre or stint is a kind of sea lark: tulletes we have not identified] xij<sup>d</sup>; towe dowsone of snypes xvj<sup>d</sup>; thrie pluffers vj<sup>d</sup>; towe telles [teal] iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe lapewynges ij<sup>d</sup>; thrie redshenke iij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Townlayes mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a buke to the Smytheles vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1590.] — See fishe xxij<sup>d</sup>; fresh water fishe xx<sup>d</sup>; my lord of Darbie mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte halffe a stagge to Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>; xxx snypes xx<sup>d</sup>; towe courlues [curlews] and a pluffer and tow telles [teal] xxj<sup>d</sup>; towe and threttie snypes xxij<sup>d</sup>; thrie dowsone of larkes vj<sup>d</sup>; Julian Mare, for pullynge hempe and lainge the same in wyater at Hooill xx<sup>d</sup>; a lyttell lade w<sup>ch</sup> broughte damyseles [damsons] for John Woddecroffe vj<sup>d</sup>; thrid vnto S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe j<sup>d</sup>; Expofer Smythe his halffe yere waghe xx<sup>s</sup>; An Wyldinge [ditto] vj<sup>s</sup>; Jane Grive [ditto] vj<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Edward Robinson, by the appontement of S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, for servinge a write for the excusione of ye cattell w<sup>ch</sup> wyere recovered at Lancaster iiij<sup>l</sup>; sixe dowsone of larkes and fivffe odd larkes ix<sup>d</sup> ob.; fourtene snypes and five snype kneves [snipe-knives, so called because two of them are only worth one snipe—*Cotgreve*] xj<sup>d</sup>; a curlue vij<sup>d</sup>; fivfie telles and onne graye plover and a grine plover xij<sup>d</sup>; vnto the wyebster for wyevinge of clothe x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Warren mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a stagge to the Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>; panelling [? pommeling] of S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe's saddell ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; garthe wyebbe vj<sup>d</sup>; the begger [&c.] my ladies legge xij<sup>d</sup>; erneste vnto a cowke, for to servffe at Chester at the assies nexte iiij<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Hill in consideration of his M<sup>r</sup> clothe, w<sup>ch</sup> he shoulde have hade this laste sommer xij<sup>s</sup>; Henrie Hill for kichin knyffe at his departure frome Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a garthen rake, a spade and a dubbynge houke xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Warren mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a stagge frome Meyxfilde [Macclesfield] forreste to Smytheles vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Margerete Nutter, by the appontemente of S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, towards her prefermente in marregde xl<sup>s</sup>; towe dowsone and tene snypes xxij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe dowsone of larkes viij<sup>d</sup>; foure lape-



winges and towe graye ploveres viij<sup>d</sup>; synglynge and breakinge of hempe and flaxe, vnto xxxij psonnes at Hooll upon there owne tablye x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Heskethe for the tythe corne silver of the demane of Ecclestone xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; pasnepes ij<sup>d</sup>; a tynker for mendinge of trayes ij<sup>d</sup>; peres and applyes vj<sup>d</sup>; towe pare of showes vnto S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe v<sup>s</sup>. [Receipt, dated 29th September 1590, signed by both Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

[October, 1590.] — Edward Sherburne by the appontement of S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe, for the defrainge of the chargies at the assisies at Chester nexte x<sup>l</sup>; foure dowsone of larkes xij<sup>d</sup>; snypes, towe pieres [purres or stints] towe telles, towe wodkoces and a graye plovere ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; foure womene w<sup>ch</sup> did brake hempe and swynglye [swingle, beat it, to detach it from the harl or skin,] a daye at Hooll xvj<sup>d</sup>; lettynge of callves blude at Ecclestone xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Holland mane for copping of a paper bouke w<sup>ch</sup> Mr. solisiter drue for my Lorde of Darbie, w<sup>ch</sup> was sente to Chester xvj<sup>d</sup>; John Stones for bynge hempside w<sup>ch</sup> was dierrer then he sould the lyme side at Hool by xvij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a manger in the stablye at Hooll viij<sup>d</sup>; sherynge thrie aker of barlie at Hooll xj<sup>s</sup>; stuffe to dresse S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe a hatte vj<sup>d</sup>; lybbinge a horce and seven towpes xij<sup>d</sup>; tene wodcokes xxij<sup>d</sup>; seventene snype kneves and foure snypes ix<sup>d</sup>; six capones iiij<sup>s</sup>; lente Rychard Stones upon his mothers bounde iiij<sup>l</sup>; Sislie Mosse hir halffe yere wage ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a yoke of oxen in Wygane fare upone Sante Luke Ieve vj<sup>l</sup>; towle for the same iiij<sup>d</sup>; lente Fardenand Heton xl<sup>s</sup>, to be payed at Sante Margarete daye nexte [July 20]; the tythe corne silver of the Typpette howsse ij<sup>d</sup>; carregde of a stylletorie [a still for distilling] frome Manchester to Boultone iiij<sup>d</sup>; tene capones vj<sup>s</sup>; sixe hennes xxij<sup>d</sup>; sixe snypes, towe dowsone of larkes and a see plover vij<sup>d</sup>; ryging [rigging or ridging] the barn at Hool viij<sup>d</sup>; ledinge dounge to the ground where the hempe growethe at Hooll iiij<sup>d</sup>; wyendoinge tene sivffes of ovttes, fouretene metes of barlie, fivffe metes of rie and a mette of whete, at Boultone, beinge all the tythe corne there, xij<sup>d</sup>; a horce lode of pottes w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Ecclestone viij<sup>s</sup>.



[November, 1590.] — Sir Rychard Mullynexe balyffe for rente at Tyngreve vs; [ditto] for a frie rente goinge ovtte of the demane of Tyngreve w<sup>ch</sup> was dwe a fore the scalle thereof vnto Mr. Flyte-wod ijs vij<sup>d</sup>; the begger [&c.] xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Holland mane for an acquetance for the tythe corne silver of Hooll vj<sup>l</sup> xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; Roberthe Aspeden for the tythe corne of Hooll iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto Mr. Holland the tythe corne silver of Blacrod xl<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] of Boul-tone xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] of Lastoke vj<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] of the demane of the Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Holland of Dentone upone his bill, to be payed agane at the purificacion of oure ladie nexte lxx<sup>l</sup>; Arthur Cramtone [&c.] for the tythe corne silver of Heton iij<sup>l</sup> ijs viij<sup>d</sup>; halvffe a mvttone ijs viij<sup>d</sup>; vergiesse j<sup>d</sup>; a baskete to laie lynen clothes in for my ladie xx<sup>d</sup>; twentie gallandes of tere [tar] and charregde of the same frome Yorke to the Smytheles xv<sup>s</sup>; Mr. James Lyghe and his acquettance taken for the same iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; dichinge at Lastoke xvj roudes after towe pence farthinge the roude iij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Norres of the Speke, collector for the seconde pamente of the furste subsidie granted vnto her magiestie in the xxxj<sup>th</sup> year of her moste gracious reigne, for S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe, beinge taxed in landes after the rate of twente markes xvij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> qr.; a dowsone and a halffe of wisketes ijs; Kerslaye the couper for workinge eighte dayes at Smytheles ijs; tene snypes and a telle viij<sup>d</sup>; xij wodcokes ijs v<sup>d</sup>; a thacker at Tyngreve thackinge three dayes, and onne to serve him iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; towe yardes of boultinge clothe xx<sup>d</sup>; thrie yardes of courser boulte clothe xvij<sup>d</sup>; a strenear [strainer] vij<sup>d</sup>; foure ponde of piche xij<sup>d</sup>. [Receipt, December 4th, 1590, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

[December, 1590.] — Thomas Pendelbirrie for wyevinge towe hundrethe and onne yardes of lynen clothe xvjs viij<sup>d</sup>; the seconde fiftene granted to her magiestie in the xxxj<sup>th</sup> yere of her moste gracious reigne xvij<sup>d</sup>; halffe a fiftene for [sacramental] brede and wyne and other chargies at the Dene churche ix<sup>d</sup>; a peniear [pannier] for to carre egges and wylfoule in, v<sup>d</sup>; charregde of spice frome Londone xvij<sup>d</sup>; counstablie of Lyttell

Boultone a fiftene for her magiestie ij<sup>d</sup>; spigotes and facetes ij<sup>d</sup>; W<sup>m</sup> Yate to mantane and kype all the howssies at Smytheles and Lostoke w<sup>th</sup> slatyng as oft as occasione shall nyde, for onne houll yere frome the feaste of Sante Margerete viij<sup>s</sup>; a mane of Mr. Lyghes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte doo from his master to Smytheles iiij<sup>s</sup>; tannyng a horce skyne into whitte lether ij<sup>s</sup>; a lakye [lacquey] of Mr. Hollandes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a letter vj<sup>d</sup>; the smythe workyng foure dayes ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; towe knyves for the kechen xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene vnto her magiestie in Lostoke vj<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] Sharples ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Bouldes mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatte doo frome his M<sup>r</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup>; W<sup>m</sup> Coppe his quenter waghe xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; fivffe coplye of rabetes iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; eleven telles iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; foure graye plovers, thrie wodcokes and towe parteregdes iiij<sup>s</sup>; fyffe snypes vj<sup>d</sup>; sixe dowson larkes xvij<sup>d</sup>; thresshinge foure dayes at Tyngrevffe ij<sup>s</sup>; a fiftene and a halffe at Tyngreve xij<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto a mynestrell of Lyghe [Leigh] vj<sup>d</sup>; vnto onne of Mr. Talbotes brethren of Salsberie [Salesbury] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; lente Mr. Bartholomewe Heskethe vnto Wyttesondaye nexte x<sup>l</sup>; Rogger Kenyon the cowke his holle yere waghe l<sup>s</sup>; vnto my ladie by the appontemente of S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe x<sup>l</sup>; parchemente xj<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1590-91.]—Payed vnto a piper vj<sup>d</sup>; a fatte vealle vj<sup>s</sup>; makyng of heren roppes viij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Longworthe to bringe to Mr. David Flute, draper in Chester, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe bremes ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; sixe schore and eightene egges after sixe a pene xxij<sup>d</sup>; felfares and thrusshies and for pieres [purres] xij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe telles and a mallard ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. [Receipt, dated Jan. 4th, 1590, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Mr. Morte upone his bill, to be payed the xx<sup>th</sup> daye of Julie nexte x<sup>l</sup>; geven unto to the plaeres of Downam ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; geven to the wyethes [waitts] of Elande iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed to another piper iiij<sup>d</sup>; and payed to discharge the Vicares caurrall at Lychfild v<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Longworthe for his chargies to Chester and agane, beinge sente of his M<sup>r</sup> bussines, ix<sup>d</sup>; chargies of the coorte diner at Forcete, holden aboute the xv<sup>th</sup> daye of December vij<sup>s</sup>; towe hundrethe of quice setes to be sette at Hooil xij<sup>d</sup>; vnto a cowke w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Lyttell Lever to



helpe the cowke at Smytheles and was there foure wyekes iiij<sup>s</sup>; towre scouttles xvij<sup>d</sup>; seven sivffes ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a quere of paper iij<sup>d</sup>; makynge thrie pare of myttenes vj<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1590-91.] — A fiftene and a halffe at Eclestone for the reparinge of see coppe of Sr Rychard Mvllinexe, caled Aut-movthe xij<sup>d</sup>; for the takynge vppe of a swyne w<sup>ch</sup> was loste at Smytheles and taken vppe at Haslomes in the Fouldes iij<sup>d</sup>; lainge bates to kyle myce at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup>; a masse of heringes at Prestone ix<sup>s</sup>; a masse and a halffe of whette herynges xiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; thrie salte salmondes xvij<sup>s</sup>; mvskeles and cokles ix<sup>d</sup>; halffe a hundrethe of rede herynges xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a hundrethe and a halfe of sprtes [sprats] x<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1590-91.] — The fourthe pte of a fiftene in Hallywall for oxe mony for her magiestie provisiōe vj<sup>d</sup>; freshe water trowtes viij<sup>d</sup>; eighte hieves xij<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene vnto the churche master of the Deane churche, for to bye towre surplessies and a table clothe xvij<sup>d</sup>; ieles w<sup>ch</sup> came frome Eclestone viij<sup>d</sup>; a brene iij<sup>d</sup>; a dowson of helteres and eighte pare of trasies iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the tablye of Wyllyam Wode for thrie wyekes and foure dayes after xvij<sup>d</sup> the wyke vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a loke to sette upone the tythe barne at Hooll viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Cokygen for his advice and for stuffe w<sup>ch</sup> he sente vnto my ladie iij<sup>s</sup>; foure ounsies of a sirripe of lemons w<sup>ch</sup> he apontede to be boughte vnto my ladie ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a pound of treclye and foure ounsies and for a pote to pute the same in xvij<sup>d</sup>; whete brede iij<sup>d</sup>; for my denner of myselffe and onne with me and my horce x<sup>d</sup>; a masse of white herynges in Preston x<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Mr. Flytewodes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte fishe vnto my ladie viij<sup>d</sup>; the churche master of Boulton a fiftene towards the binge of towre surplessies ij<sup>d</sup>; Sharples half a fiftene for oxe mony towards her magiestie provisiōe j<sup>d</sup>; a glasier for mendinge the howses at Smytheles vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Skoggan for his advice for my ladie xij<sup>d</sup>; a pounce and an ounce of loxaman [? rock or roche alum] and for a pote to pute in the same iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; ix<sup>th</sup> lemons vj<sup>d</sup>; thrie pounce of prunes xij<sup>d</sup>; whette brede ij<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Parker w<sup>ch</sup> broughte smeltes and oysteres frome Boulde xvij<sup>d</sup>; Lyttell Boulton oxe mony iij<sup>d</sup>; vnto my lorde of Darbie, the seconde pament for landes lately purchesed of him called the Pikes iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>l</sup> [£70.]



[April, 1591.] — Payed [two men] for fishing, ether five dayes, iij<sup>s</sup>; showinge [shoeing] the baye geldinge in Boulton iij<sup>d</sup>; towe mettes and a halffe and thrie aghtendolle [from *eacan*, A. S., to add, and *dole* a piece, i.e. an added piece or quantity] of salte v<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; towe poundes of peper vij<sup>s</sup>; towe pounce of almones ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; thrie pounce of grete rasinenes [currants being the small raisins of Corinth] xiiij<sup>d</sup>; thrie pounce of figges xiiij<sup>d</sup>; tablynge of Wyllyam Ducworthe a wyke at Hooll, when he falloed for whete xxij<sup>d</sup>; payed for all maner of tythes of the demane of the Smytheles upon Aster Ieve [Easter Eve] vnto Athure Cramtone &c. xij<sup>s</sup>; a knyffe for the pantrie vj<sup>d</sup>; payed to Huete the wyethe [waitt] of Yorke ij<sup>s</sup>; the Vicare of the Deane, when he mynestered the sakermete at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Heskethe's mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte towe bremes vnto my ladie xvij<sup>d</sup>; thrie yarde of clothe to be a coveringe for a horce xx<sup>d</sup>. [Receipt or allowance, 8th April, 1591, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Payed vnto Edward Shereburne x<sup>l</sup>; makyng towe pare of whilles, ringing an other pare and the brekyng a grete asshe x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; taken of Wyllyam Wode onne close for terme of towe yeres for the some of thrie poundes, whereof I have payed xl<sup>s</sup>; foure mettes and halfe a pecke of salte viij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a veall, the heide and lyvre ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene at Eclestone for ox mony iiij<sup>d</sup>; a hogghe hede of clered wyne and an other of whitte wyne x<sup>l</sup>; Roberte Aspeden, to be payed agane at the Assumsiene of our Ladie nexte, xx<sup>l</sup>; a sove and seven pigges xix<sup>s</sup>; six goslynges xvij<sup>d</sup>; boughte in Blacburne onne oxe liij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe oxen v<sup>l</sup>; payed for the smale and privie tythes of Hetone iij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; carregd of halffe a twne of wyne frome Chester to Smytheles x<sup>s</sup>; houpinge and lodinge the said towe hoghe heades of wyne x<sup>d</sup>; a gavell roppe [gavel is a sheaf of corn] of eighte yarde longe ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xij goslynges iiij<sup>s</sup>.

[May, 1591] — Freshe water troutes xvij<sup>d</sup>; spente in Wygane upone y<sup>e</sup> Ascensione Ieve ix<sup>d</sup>; holdinge the ploue vnto twelffe aker of grounde at Lostoke and a halfe, after xv<sup>d</sup> the aker xv<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; ploūinge onne aker of barlie twysse over at Lostoke ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; six dowsone of buttones ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; an ownce of silke xx<sup>d</sup>; mendynge a

malle [mail-trunk] and portmantue and for a kye to the same iiij<sup>d</sup>; xxxviiij<sup>th</sup> chickenes vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; showinge [shoeing] the oxen at Smyth-  
eles viij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment of 24th May, 1591, signed by Richard  
and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Four mettes of wheat at Preston xix<sup>s</sup>  
vj<sup>d</sup>; halffe a fatte lame ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; dichinge sixe and twentie roude at  
Hooll after towe pence the roude iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a lade which came  
with letteres frome Forcete viij<sup>d</sup>; the whille wrighte for makynge  
a pare of whilles ij<sup>s</sup>; [three men] for dryvinge the tourffe wane  
[wain, waggon] everie onne sixe dayes xvij<sup>d</sup>; a shippe skyne to  
be an arrowe keasse viij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe schore and fourtene lodes of lime  
after xiiij<sup>d</sup> the lode vi<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; spent by the tythe getherares v<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1591.] — A thacher and onne to serve him, towe dayes  
at Eclestone ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; thrie crynokes and a halfe of salte iiij<sup>s</sup>;  
those that fechide the same at towe severall tymes v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; towle at  
the Wyche for the same viij<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Aspden his furste quarter  
waghe x<sup>s</sup>; Noddall for his panes for comynge frome Barbone to  
Smytheles xvij<sup>d</sup>; a lade of Allexander Bradshawes w<sup>ch</sup> broughte  
hethe henes [? heath-hens] iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1591.] — Mr. Dene of Tunworthe iiij<sup>l</sup>; sperrowes ij<sup>d</sup>;  
pullynge flaxes ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; fyffe lvde of turfles at Hooll to dighte flaxe  
ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; Ingrame Wyllysill anvitie dwe at Pentecoste iiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a  
yalde for Scholbanke ij<sup>d</sup>; vnto Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte  
by his owne appontemente x<sup>l</sup>; John Swytelouse for tentynge an  
aker and a halffe in the grete marled erthe at Sharples Lyghe ij<sup>s</sup>  
iiij<sup>d</sup>; tentynge thrie akers in the Schoulhousse hagge [inclosure]  
and in the meddow at Cramtone yate iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte  
a fatte buke from Shotwyke pke vj<sup>s</sup>; for threshinge of the boules  
of flaxe, and for washinge and helpinge to tente the same vntil it  
be braked, xij<sup>d</sup>; towe bukeles to the harnes and for mendinge the  
garthen shereres iiij<sup>d</sup>; tentynge thrie akers and a halfe of haye  
ground in y<sup>e</sup> longe meddowe at Lostoke iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledg-  
ment dated 22nd July, 1591.] Mr. Holland mane for a wether  
which was in contreversie betwixe him and my brother ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a  
calfes head iiij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a yate at Hooll vj<sup>d</sup>; a kyper which  
came frome Mr. Deware with a fatte buke v<sup>s</sup>; workinge at haye



eightene dayes, after thrie half pence a day *ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; Mr. Ecclestone mane which broughte a buke from his *M<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>s</sup>*; a fatte pigge *ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; geven to a poure womane crypplye *ij<sup>d</sup>*; Mr. Bouldes mane which broughte a fatte buke frome his *M<sup>r</sup> v<sup>s</sup>*; to bye a geldinge of Mr. Bannester of Altham *x<sup>l</sup>*.

[August, 1591.]—A kurlve [curlew] *v<sup>d</sup>*; workinge thrie dayes at haye at Smytheles *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; towe mayeds for tentynge haye towe dayes at Smytheles *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; Thomas Garrete upone his bounde, to be payed agane *vi<sup>l</sup>*; fourteen digge birdies [? ducklings] at *ij<sup>d</sup> ob.* a pesse *ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>*; a mane of Mr. Lyhe which broughte a fatte stagge frome his *M<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; sente by Fogge to Londone to bye spissies there *viij<sup>l</sup>*. [Acknowledgement, 16th August, 1591.] A kyper of Pilkynstone pke which broughte a fatte buke frome thence *v<sup>s</sup>*; the wyeber for weyvinge fortie yardes of clothe after *j<sup>d</sup> ob.* the yard *v<sup>s</sup>*; Mr. Heskethe mane of Rufforthe [Rufford] which broughte a fatte buke frome his *M<sup>r</sup> v<sup>s</sup>*; seven digge brides *xxj<sup>d</sup>*; the carrier for carryinge a pake frome Londone to Manchester *viii<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*.

[September, 1591.]—Ovmfraye Younge for haye and wode, w<sup>ch</sup> he was apponted by his *M<sup>r</sup>* to bye a gainste his comynge to Chester at Mychelmas next *iiij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>*; a mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fate stagge frome Maxfilde [Macclesfield] forest, *vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; the mylne wryghte for workynge a wyke at Smytheles mylne *ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; dryving the ploue at Hooll fyffe dayes *ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>*; drivinge the harroue at Hooll fyffe dayes *xx<sup>d</sup>*; S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Sherburne baliffe, for the rente of the tythe barne in Hooll *v<sup>s</sup>*; Mr. Orell, for thrie closies caled the Liesse, for the rente thereof for his yere *v<sup>l</sup>*; the kyper of Pilkynstone for his fye [fee] for his stagge *vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; seven capones *iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; weyvinge fortie yarde of clothe after a pene a yarde *iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; weyvinge xij yardes of clothe after *j<sup>d</sup> ob.* a yarde *xvij<sup>d</sup>*; towe calffes heades *vij<sup>d</sup>*; movinge xvij dayes at Smytheles after five pence the daye *vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; a pare of panyerse *xij<sup>d</sup>*. [Acknowledgment, 13th September, 1591.] Seven lyde of kenell *iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; five gallone and a pottell [two quarts] of sake, after *x<sup>d</sup>* the querte *xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; a gabell roppe of eighte yardes longe *ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; a yarde and a quarter of blake bayes [baize] *ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>* [bought in Chester]; the showmaker

workinge sixe dayes xxj<sup>d</sup>; the smythe workynge towe dayes and a halfe xx<sup>d</sup>; ix diges [ducklings] ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; weavinge xxxtie yardes of lynnene clothe ij<sup>s</sup>; to onne that brought the humbles [*hombles*, Fr., entrails] of a reade deare from my ladie Leighe xij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Thomas Shuttleworthe and John Woodroffe in goinge and cominge from Forcett and beinge there towe dayes x<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, September 27th, 1591.] Six dowson of larkes xij<sup>d</sup>; foure graye plovers vij<sup>d</sup>; four grine plovers iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe telles and towe snypes v<sup>d</sup>; towe wodkockes vij<sup>d</sup>; a peke of apples ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; makynge towe pare of showes vnto Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, v<sup>s</sup>; chargies laid oute in the sute aganste Nycholes Furbonke of Forcete, as followeth: Mr. Hillyard [barrister] fee vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Blackeler the atturue for his fee ij<sup>s</sup>; for the byll of complente and for the assignement thereof ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed for prsing [perusing] the said bill iiij<sup>d</sup>; for the quenes lettere and to the clarke xij<sup>d</sup>; copie of the bill xvij<sup>d</sup>; copie of Nycholes Furbanke his answere iiij<sup>s</sup>; spente by Roberte Aspeden in goinge and comynge frome Yorke and beinge there upone his horce and him selfve eighte dayes [?at the assizes] xij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a kneffe for the kychin iiij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgement, 2nd October, 1591.]

[October, 1591.] — Payed for the tythe corne silver of Hetone iiij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; dyghtynge the tythe hempe and flaxe at Hool xvj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe dowsone of larkes iiij<sup>d</sup>; thrie snypes and towe snype kneves [knives, two of them being only worth one snipe] iiij<sup>d</sup>; a wodcoke iiij<sup>d</sup>; geven of erles [or arles, a retaining or hiring fee] vnto the gardener for his hieringe an other yere iiij<sup>d</sup>; Wyllyam Stones, w<sup>ch</sup> he spente when he gethered the tythe corne in Boulton xv<sup>d</sup>; makynge a pare of stokes [stocks] vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Holland generall recever vnto the ryghte honrablye erlle of Darbie, the tythe corne silver of Hooll vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; carregde of a peke of hoppes from Warryngtone to Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; John Piccope, w<sup>ch</sup> he payed for a gide [guide] be tyxte Leigh and Smytheles when he broughte the pake of hoppes iiij<sup>d</sup>; foure and twentye yardes of sake wyebbe, after sixpence the yard xij<sup>s</sup>; fivffe wodcokes xj<sup>d</sup>; eleven snipes vij<sup>d</sup>; towe graye plovers iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Ashtone of Grete Lever, recever vnto her



magiestie a rente of xij<sup>d</sup> by yere goinge oute of Crostelffes akares, vnpayed by the space of thrie yeres iij<sup>s</sup>; halfe a stone weyghte of bede cordes at Manchester xvij<sup>d</sup>; makynge of here roppes iiij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the ovenes at Smytheles iiij<sup>d</sup>; wyeving lxxxij yardes of hempe clothe, after twelffe pence the schore iij<sup>s</sup>.

[November, 1591.] — The smythe for showing a horce at his owne smythe ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Heskethe, the tythe corne silver of the demane of Ecclestone xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene to her magieste for the landes of the demane of Smytheles lying in Hallywall xvij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for the landes of the demane lyinge in Littell Boulton ij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for the landes of the demane lunge in Sharples ij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for the demane of Lostoke vij<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Wygane which brought a copleye of mastysies [mastiffs, pronounced *mastisses* in Lancashire, and supposed to be derived from *mestizo*, a mongrel or mixed breed] to Smytheles, whereof the onne of them was chosien to be kepte there, viij<sup>d</sup>; xij wodcokes after ij<sup>d</sup> a pisse, and for a plover and a snype and a snype knevffe, thrie pence, ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; fivffe wodcokes xj<sup>d</sup> ob. and for foure snypes and foure snype-knevffes vj<sup>d</sup>; xvij<sup>d</sup> ob.; halffe a peke of mvsterdside xij<sup>d</sup>; [to two men, each for his] halffe yere waghe xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene for the demane of Tyngreve viij<sup>d</sup>; twelffe capones vij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; wyevinge fortie yardes of clothe after twelffe pence the schore ij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. James Lyghe, his anvitie money iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a mane of Wygane which broughte a fewe basterdes wardenes [the warden pear, so named from its keeping sound a long time] to my ladie from Hugh Scotte, ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Bindlowes, a rēte goinge out of Barbone, for certene land called Seante Johnes land of Jeruzalem ij<sup>d</sup>; Jenete Toclier her halffe yere waghe vj<sup>s</sup>; sixe capones iij<sup>s</sup>; seven henes ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1591.] — Halffe a dowsone of larkes and thrie pieres ij<sup>d</sup>; foure telles viij<sup>d</sup>; towe perteregies vj<sup>d</sup>; Charles Lyghe, upon erneste of his waghe, which is fortie shillynges, besides the veales [vails] of the buterie and bruhowsse, and my brotheres clothe, as otheres of his sarventes iiij<sup>d</sup>; a mastie biche ij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. George Iere-land, aponted collector for the paiemente of the seconde subsidie granted to her magiestie in the late generall parlamente houlden

at Westmynster in the xxix<sup>th</sup> yere of her moste gravisse regne xxxv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the busshoppes rente for the rente of the tythe corne silver of Blackrode xl<sup>s</sup>; tythe corne silver of Boultone xiijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] of some pte of the demane of Smytheles lyinge in Boultone pishe xx<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] of some pte of the said demane lyablie w<sup>th</sup> Sharples, w<sup>th</sup>in the pishe of Boulton vj<sup>d</sup>; fourten snypes and a rede shinke xv<sup>d</sup>; Lastoke, a galde towards the reperyng of the churche of Boultone vj<sup>d</sup> ob. [Acknowledgment of 8th December 1791, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Mr. Farryngtone, a rente goinge oute of the lordshippe of Barbone xxx<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Downes mane, which broughte a fatte dowe frome his master v<sup>s</sup>; a knyffe for the kechen ij<sup>s</sup>; the cowper for workynge towe dayes vj<sup>d</sup>; seven teales xxj<sup>d</sup>; towe graye plovers viij<sup>d</sup>; foure grine plovers vj<sup>d</sup>; towe snyppes ij<sup>d</sup>; a dowsone of pieres iiiij<sup>d</sup>; towe wodkokes vj<sup>d</sup>; towe cople of connyes xiiij<sup>d</sup>; the glasiere for glasse and lede for mendinge the wyndowes at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a brace of douesse [does] frome his master to Smytheles x<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Bouldes mane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fate dowe from his master to Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>; dressinge of privies and swypinge of chimnes for onne holl yere xvj<sup>d</sup>; sixe cople of conyes v<sup>s</sup>; a courleve [curlew] xvj<sup>d</sup>; thrie whekeres [? wheatears] xvj<sup>d</sup>; larkes and yowloringes [? yellow-hammers] iiiij<sup>d</sup>; seven orringies ij<sup>d</sup>; geven December xxvij<sup>th</sup> to plaeres which came frome Rachdall ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Iesland glasse ij<sup>d</sup>; geven vnto the wyathes [waitts] of Hallyfaxe viij<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1591-2.] — Henrie Wylkensone upone an accounte to laye oute tuchinge the solisetyng of the sute of the devicione of Forcete, xl<sup>s</sup>; a knyffe in the kechen for the couke iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the hooll yere tablye of Wyllyam Ducworthe iiiij<sup>d</sup>; foure bremes and a pike from Hooll, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; foure whekeres ij<sup>s</sup>; a graye plover and a parteregd viij<sup>d</sup>; towe dowsone of sperrowes and yowloringes iiiij<sup>d</sup>; orringies xij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment of January 4th, 1591, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Vnto playeres which came frome Garstynyg ij<sup>s</sup>; geven unto a piper iiiij<sup>d</sup>; vnto my ladie by the appontemente of my brother x<sup>l</sup>; geven vnto players which



came frome Blacburne iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Bertholemeve Heskethe, upone his bound, to be payed agane the furste day of June nexte, x<sup>l</sup>; a potte of all xiiij<sup>d</sup>; Rogger Krechlaye the cowke, which came from Lyttell Lever to helpe the couke at Smytheles in Crestemmes iiij<sup>s</sup>; vnto playeres which came furthe of Cheshiere xij<sup>d</sup>; a calves heade iiij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe mettes of sallte viij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a thowsand and a halffe of brike x<sup>s</sup>; twelffe mettes of sallte, after xxij<sup>d</sup> the mette, xxij<sup>s</sup>.

[February, 1591-2.]—Towe parteregde and thrie ploveres xvij<sup>d</sup>; foure mettes and a peke of whette in Prestone xv<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; thrie salte salmondes xv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a cade [a tale of 1000] of sprotes iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; halffe a hundrethe of rede herynge xx<sup>d</sup>; a peke of mvskeles and the fourte pte of a peke of cokes vij<sup>d</sup>; payed unto Cuthberte Heskethe, which he borrowed of Mr. Geffraye Osbostone [Osbaldeston] and payed the same to Henrie Shuttleworthe, iiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Jhon Haye, upone erneste to serve for onne yere as buttler and bruster [brewster, brewer] at Smytheles iiij<sup>d</sup>; for mendinge towe horsies which was graveled vj<sup>d</sup>; dressinge a horce skyne into whette lether iiij<sup>s</sup>; towe barrell of whette herynge, xl<sup>s</sup>.

[March, 1591-2.]—Cuthberte Heskethe, upone an accounte for the chargies of the sute for the cattell, nowe to be tried at Lancaster at this assices, iiij<sup>l</sup>; Mr. Thomas Norres for two orriginalles wryties xvij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for the fines of the originall writes xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for the seelle of the capius [seal of the writ of capias] xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Shireffe, for towe mandatum [sic] havinge sixe names in the same, and for towe copies of the same with there seelles, xv<sup>s</sup>. [March 15th, acknowledgment signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Wyndoinge of seventine sivffes and a halffe of ovttres at the tythe barne at Hool xx<sup>d</sup>; thrie bremes ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Flitewod mane of the Pille, which broughte frome his M<sup>r</sup> a pice of a kongger [eel] to the Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; Lostoke, a galde for the ox mony iiij<sup>d</sup>; Hallywall, a fiftene for the galdes vij<sup>d</sup>; geven by my brother's appointemente unto the vicare and the clarke of the Deane church ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; sixe bremes and the carregd of the same frome Martone Mere iiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1592.] — Given the first daye of Aprill, by John Woodroffe unto the poore folkes at Smithills xl<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; given by Alexander Bradshawe vnto the poore folkes at Wynwicke, lvijs<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; to Thomas Marche for making a coffyn ij<sup>s</sup>; to the tayllors for making a covering to the litter, and barbing the horses with blacke, x<sup>s</sup>; to the ringers at Deane church, the said first daye of Aprill, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to the ringers at Leighe the same daye ij<sup>s</sup>; the ringers at Boultone the same daye iijs<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the pryst at Wynwicke the same daye iijs<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the clerke ix<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Talyer for xxiiij messe of meate at dynner at his howse at Wynwicke the same daye lviijs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; spente in ale at the same howse vs<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; the wyffes of W<sup>m</sup> Taliores the same daye for two messe and a halffe at dynner iijs<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; horsemeat at Wynwicke the same daye iijs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to eighte ryngers at Wynwyke, vs<sup>s</sup>; a mason and makers of the grave xij<sup>d</sup>; for stone plate iiij<sup>d</sup>; geven to Mr. Boldes mane, that did ryde with W<sup>m</sup> Kenion to Crostaffe in the nighte when my L[ady] dyed xij<sup>d</sup>; Sir Ric. Mullenex horse kep, for ottes when Wm. Kenion wente to Mr. Peter Leighe, upon the death of my ladie, vj<sup>d</sup>; boughte of Alex. Norris these pcells of blacke cotten for the coveringe of the litter and barbing of towe horses as follothe: — one pece of cotten of xiiij<sup>ten</sup> yardes of lengthe, at viij<sup>d</sup> a yard, ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; one other pece of xvj<sup>ten</sup> yardes of lengthe at ix<sup>d</sup> the yard, xij<sup>s</sup>; one other pece of x yarde in lengthe at vj<sup>d</sup> the yard, vs<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a pounce of blacke thrice xvij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment of 3rd April, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Carregd frome Londone of artichope slypes and other thinges for my ladie iijs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; [to three men, their] quarters waghe viijs<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, x<sup>s</sup>, vj<sup>s</sup>; houlding the ploue vnto twelffe aker of ground at Lostok, after xv<sup>d</sup> the aker, xv<sup>s</sup>; harringe the said ground after vj<sup>d</sup> the aker vj<sup>s</sup>; towe turkes and onne turkie hene vijs<sup>s</sup>; sixe mettes of whette at Prestone xxiijs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; dryvinge the ploue nene dayes at Smytheles ix<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Cogan of Manchester for his advicesse for fisike for my brother vjs<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a pound of gunpowder xiiij<sup>d</sup>; ix goslings boughte upone Astlaye grine, and carregd, ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; halffe a velle, a quarter of myttone and half a lame in Manchester viijs<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; xvij goslings which came frome Hooll, after



iiij<sup>d</sup> a pisse iii<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; John Barker for threshinge xxvj dayes, after towe pence the daye, iii<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; dichinge fiftie towe roudes at Lostoke, after a penie the roud, iii<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; towe oxen [and two other lots of two each] boughte in Blackburne vij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, vj<sup>l</sup> xviii<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, and vij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; a wysket to washe whette at Tyngreve, and for a thride hoppete there, ix<sup>d</sup>; a gald at Tyngreve for ox mony iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a turkye coke and a hene iii<sup>s</sup>.

[May, 1592.] — Sente to Chester towards the pamente of Mr. Warbertone l<sup>l</sup>. [Acknowledgement May 2nd, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] A bulle stirke in Wygan upon the Assencione Ieue xxxviii<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; towle of the said besste ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Cogan for fissike for Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Lyghes mane of the Hie Lyghe, which broughte thrie lode of whette and one of rye to the Smytheles frome his M<sup>r</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; a bultyng cloth xviiij<sup>d</sup>; a strenyer vj<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Aspeden his halffe yere waghe xx<sup>s</sup>; Elyzabeth the Kenyone, w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a turkey coke and sixe goslynges frome her father vj<sup>d</sup>; eleven pottes and a querte of seake, after tene pence the querte xix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; four pigges vij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; fiftene dowsone of pieres [purrs or stints] and tulletes [? a sort of gull, called tuliac by Montagu] v<sup>s</sup>; towe dowsone of pigienes iiij<sup>s</sup>; hemp side to be soune at Hooll xiiij<sup>d</sup>; geven to the poure folkes upone the ix<sup>th</sup> daye of Maye v<sup>l</sup> xviiij<sup>d</sup>; coloringe the staffe which carrethe the flagge over the hersse ij<sup>d</sup>; makyng the hersse and for settinge the same uppe, and for the carrighe of the same vnto Wynwyke xj<sup>s</sup>; Cuthberte Heskethe, above the some of two hundreth twentie fyve pounds which he receyved of Mr. Warburton of Lyncolns Inn, and of his M<sup>r</sup>, and is disbursied above the said some, as by his will doth appeare, dated iiiij Aprilis 1592, of which disbursiement was payed to Henrie Shuttleworth fourtie shillings, liiiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>. Paied for alle [ale] when the gentel-folkes was at Smytheles at the funerall iiij<sup>s</sup>; sixe mettes and a peke of side barlie, after ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup> the mette, xv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a womane w<sup>ch</sup> broughte sturgione frome my lorde of Darbie, frome the Nve Pke, ij<sup>s</sup>. [Acknowledgment, May 20th, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Lybbinge a horce, calves and pigges,

x<sup>d</sup>; Lyttell Boultone, halfe a fiftene for her magiestie pvisione j<sup>d</sup>: Janete Talier her quarter waghe iij<sup>s</sup>; John Hage, his quarter waghe x<sup>s</sup>; tene lode of dounge at Hooll, which was sett upone the hempe land there, and for helping to fill the sane, iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; dichinge at Lostoke, after thrie pence the roude, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] at Tur-tone, after ij<sup>d</sup> the roude, vj<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; wallynge xiiij dayes and a halffe, after iiij<sup>d</sup> the daye to everie mane, xvij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Rychard Bavine of Chester for a hoghedde of clared wyne and a tiersse of whette wyne, after twentie pound a tunne, viij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xxxiiij gallone of sake, after iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> the gallone, vnto Mrs. Clapoune of Chester, v<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; houpinge and spannyng of the vesseles xij<sup>d</sup>; the porteres for loding the same wyne vj<sup>d</sup>; carregde of the said wyne frome Chester ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; expensies of Roberte Aspeden when he wente for the said wyne to Chester, and home agane, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1592.] — Paterike Ainsworthe, for servinge the walleres [as hodman] sixe dayes, vj<sup>d</sup>; eleven psonnes for washinge shippe at Smytheles xj<sup>d</sup>; clyppinge of shippe xv<sup>d</sup>; fite onne lode of lyme stones after xiiij<sup>d</sup> the lode, lv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Sharples, a galde for traininge of shouldiers and for kypinge the bekenes iiij<sup>d</sup>; Lastoke, the like galde, vj<sup>d</sup>; Hallywall, the like galde, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; threshinge eleven dayes xxij<sup>d</sup>; the smythe of Kockye for towe horce lokes v<sup>s</sup>; thachinge tene dayes v<sup>s</sup>; drawinge thache tene dayes xx<sup>d</sup>; threshinge foure dayes viij<sup>d</sup>; thrie dowsone of sperrowes iiij<sup>d</sup>; wyedinge of flaxe at Hooll vj<sup>d</sup>; servinge the thacher thrie dayes vj<sup>d</sup>; dryvinge the turffe wane thrie dayes vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Wylburne [? Wilbraham] mane, w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fate buke to the Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>.

[July, 1592.] — Bredinge [? slaking] lyme towe dayes iiij<sup>d</sup>; stackinge turffes towe dayes iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. James Lyghe iiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge glasse in a cassemente of youre oune chamber wyndowe vj<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Wylkenson, bayliffe of Forcett, for charges of his master's suite at Yorke conc'yng the divisione of the maner of Forcett, as also for his owne charges when he prosecuted the same, as by his bill of accompte appeareth v<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Cuthberte Heskethe, for his charges in goeing to Hablethwayte to take possession there xxij<sup>d</sup>; twentie mettes of salte xxx<sup>s</sup>; Henrie Wyl-



kensonne for to give to Mr. Cuthberte Peper for his counsel in Sir Richards causes xx<sup>s</sup>; geven to Henrie Wylkensone by the appontement of Sir Rychard, for takyng penes in his sutes concerninge the devicione of the maner of Forcete x<sup>s</sup>. [Acknowledgment, July 8th, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.] Clyppinge of lames a day iiij<sup>d</sup>; corke for biere barrells vj<sup>d</sup>; carregd of a chiste frome Londone to Smytheles x<sup>s</sup>; An Wyldinge her halffe yere wage vj<sup>s</sup>; towe ovsies of blake spenyas [Spanish] sylke to be boughte at Chester to Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe, iiij<sup>s</sup>; thachinge sixe dayes upon the nve howsse iiij<sup>s</sup>; tentinge haye sixe dayes xiiij<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Shuttleworthe by the appontement of Sir Rychard, to goe aboute busines of his at Yorke v<sup>l</sup>; apples and piersse viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes mane, which broughte a fatte buke frome his master v<sup>s</sup>; Roberte Aspeden upon thrie severall dayes when the clothes was stouline frome Smytheles ix<sup>d</sup>; seven coplye of rabetes iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ryplyng of flaxe, and pullyng the same at Hooll ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Lyttell Boulton, a gald for reperyng of armvre j<sup>d</sup> ob.; Mr. Bouldes man which broughte a fatte buke v<sup>s</sup>; Rychard Urmestone and Roberte Aspeden, when the[y] kept the courte at Barbone ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a quere of peper for the iusse of the said courte iiij<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Shuttleworthe, upon his seconde goinge to Yorke, by the appontement of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe, xl<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Shreffes [Sheriff's] mane for the execusione of a write of James Horrokes and Gorge Yate, xl<sup>s</sup>. [Acknowledgment, 3rd August, 1592, signed by Richard and Thomas Shuttleworth.]

[August, 1592.] — Mr. Lyghe mane, which broughte a fate stagge, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; lainge bates for mysse aud rattes ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes man, which broughte a fatte buke, v<sup>s</sup>; xix digge birdes [the Lancashire name for young ducks] iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; spinninge of sake towe xvj<sup>d</sup>; Rogger Crechley for servinge as a couke tene wykes v<sup>s</sup>; seven lode of cannell iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; towe mettes and a halffe of fearne asse [fern ashes] xx<sup>d</sup>; wyndyng yarne at Smytheles xvj<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, 23rd August, 1592, signed as usual.] Halffe a peke of apples x<sup>d</sup>; candell pythes [piths of reeds] xij<sup>d</sup>; a mane which broughte a dyall frome Warryngtone viij<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1592.] — Geven vnto Flecher of Longworthe towarde bying him of a horce ij<sup>s</sup>; sixe giesse boughte at Hooll ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; an earinge bagge ij<sup>d</sup>; foure dowsones of larkes viij<sup>d</sup>; towe tuwytes [? pewits] and a snype iij<sup>d</sup>.

A note of the chargies of Mr. James Lyghe and his mane, with Mr. Henrie Shuttleworthe and my selfe frome Smytheles to Yorke and soe home agane: — Inprimis, upone Twedaye at nyghte, the xix<sup>th</sup> daye of September, at Rachdell, oure supperes xxij<sup>d</sup>; brekefastes upone Weddensdaye morninge xvj<sup>d</sup>; horce meat iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; saddles mendinge of Mr. Lyghe viij<sup>d</sup>; drunke by the waye upon the same daye iij<sup>d</sup>; payed at Christall [? Kirkstall] upon Weddensday at nyghte for oure supperes and for brekefastes upone Thursdaye in the mornynge iij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; horce mette there iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; at Bushoppthrope upone Thrusdaye at novne, for horce mette and for drinke where our horsies stande, xj<sup>d</sup>; a smythe in Yorke for showinge Mr. James Lyghe horce vij<sup>d</sup>; fies [fees] to Mr. Doctor Hudsonne and to Mr. Swinburne xx<sup>s</sup>; for scharche [search] of the invētorie xij<sup>d</sup>; a copie of the same ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the noteries hand to the same vj<sup>d</sup>; a sitacione xj<sup>d</sup>; a pinte of whette wyne upone Fridaye morninge iiij<sup>d</sup>; for Thursdaye supper, Fridaye diner and Fridaye supper and Saterdaye brekefastes in Yorke ix<sup>s</sup>; horce mette frome Thursdaye untill Seterdaye morninge at our cominge forthe of Yorke xj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Seterdaye for a horce shoe vnto Mr. James Lyghe horce iij<sup>d</sup>; drunke by the waye iij<sup>d</sup>; Saterdaye at nyghte in Hallyfaxe for oure supperes, and for brekefastes upone Sundaye morninge iiij<sup>s</sup>; horce mette v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; vynicar and butter for Mr. Lyghe horce bake iij<sup>d</sup>; carregde of a letter frome Rachdall to Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>; a brode arrowe heide ij<sup>d</sup>; a horce showe in Hallyfaxe for Mr. James Lyghe horce upone Saterdaye nyghte iij<sup>d</sup>; in Rachdall upone Soundaye for alle [ale] iij<sup>d</sup>. [No sum total.]

Robert Hoppe and his brother for makyng an oven v<sup>s</sup>; a hundrethe and sixe pound of hoppes iij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; sixe coppye of lyng after iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> the coppye, xxvij<sup>s</sup>; carregd of the said stuffe from Storbrigges to Boultone vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, 27th September, 1592, signed as usual.]



[October, 1592.] — Sir Rychard Shurburne balyffe, for rente of the tythe barne at Hooll v<sup>s</sup>; mesuringe the meddow grounde at Hooll, whereof the inhabitance there are to paye there tythe haye thereof xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Holland, generall receiver unto the Ryghte Honourable Erelve of Darbie, for the tythe corne silver of Hooll, v<sup>li</sup> xiijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>. Spente by me Thomas Shuttleworthe in my journaye to Yorke frome Smytheles, with other chargies as follovthe: at Cristall upon Weddensdaye at nyghte beinge the iiij<sup>th</sup> daye of October my supper vj<sup>d</sup>; my brekefaste upone Thursdaye mornynge iij<sup>d</sup>; my horce in provender and haye vij<sup>d</sup>; my supper upon Thursdaye at nyghte in Yorke vj<sup>d</sup>; upon Frydaye denyer and supper in Yorke xij<sup>d</sup>; upone Saterdaye for my cosine Henrie horce frome Mondaye unto the same daye in provender and haye and lykewyse for my oune horce from Thursdaye unto the Saterdaye aforesaid, vjs vij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Swyndburne for his ffye xs; Mr. Stoke his fyee vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; the letteres of admynstraciones with the revocatione xvij<sup>s</sup>; copie of towe acts and for the serche for the same v<sup>s</sup>; a comysione for the takynge and retournynge Mr. Lyghe bounde iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; towe boundes ij<sup>s</sup>; for callynge Mr. Bartone and for my cosine othe-takynge for puplyshinge of the sitacione iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for the allygacione and the exhibissione of a propin: xvj<sup>d</sup>; tyme geven for the inventorie returnynge xij<sup>d</sup>; for expedissione of oure sute vnto Mr. Dr. Be: v<sup>l</sup>; payed Mr. Grydall the clarke for wrytinge thies thinges abouesaid xx<sup>d</sup>; for mendinge the salte cover ij<sup>s</sup>; Saterdaye at nyghte, at Crystall, for oure supperes, and drinke upone Sunday morninge, xij<sup>d</sup>; oure horce mette xix<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Henrie Shuttleworthe, which he layed outte aboute the somme of fortie shillinges which was delyvered vnto him, xxiij<sup>d</sup>; Hallywall, a fiftene for the reparynge of the Dene church xiiij<sup>d</sup>; thrie dowsone larkes and a perteryghe ix<sup>d</sup>; lxij daye worke aboute brakyng and swyngleinge hempe and lyne at Hooll, which was of the tythe hempe of Hooll, xx<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; bredinge abrode the said lyne and hempe when the same was taken oute of the water ij<sup>s</sup>; poullinge of hempe and lainge in the water, the which hempe was of youre owne grovinge at Hooll, xx<sup>d</sup>; seven loade of turffe for to drie the said hempe and lyne to make it fitte

for brakynge ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; Margete Piningtone for servinge as dyee [dairy-keeper] foure wykes at Smytheles xvij<sup>d</sup>; payed for the exchange of thrie skelletes for the dyee [dairy] howsse iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1592.]—The smythe of Lostocke for makynge towe houkes and thrie spade ierones xvij<sup>d</sup>; vergiesse ij<sup>d</sup>; carregde of the spiesies and the soppe betwixe Waringtone and Smytheles, beinge sente frome Chester xij<sup>d</sup>; payed when Mr. Houlte kepte the courte at Boultone iij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Henrie Birom, apponted collector for the seconde pamente of the seconde subsidie granted vnto her magiestie xvij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; for the moitie of the tythe corne of Blacrode xl<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] of Boultone xiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; for the tythe corne of the demane of Lastoke vj<sup>d</sup>; tythe of certen landes of the demane of Smytheles lyng within Sharples ij<sup>d</sup>; for the tythe corne silver for the reste of soe muche of the demane of Smytheles as lyethe in Boultone pishe xx<sup>d</sup>; carregde of a lvde of tere frome Rachdall to Smytheles xj<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the materesse and othere beddinge at Smytheles x<sup>d</sup>; pake thrid to mende the coke nettes, iij<sup>d</sup>; my cosine Henrie Shuttleworthe, which he layed outte when he wente to speke with Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe at Harden [Hawarden] Castell, as also when he wente to Yorke to returne Mr. Lyghe bounde and to bringe with him the letteres of admynstracione xvij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; foure mettes of side whette which was soune at Ecclestone xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; Wm. Ducworthe his halffe yeare waghe xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; Margerie Cockete for spinninge sixe wykes at Smytheles iij<sup>s</sup>; Margete Ridinge [ditto] iij<sup>s</sup>; Lyttell Boultone, a fiftene for her magiestie for landes of the demane of Smytheles being taxed with Lyttell Boultone ij<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1592.]—Blackrod, towe fiftenes for the tithe barne there iij<sup>d</sup>; a plate loke vj<sup>d</sup>; a fiftene for her magiestie for the demane of Ecclestone vij<sup>d</sup>; Hallywall, a fiftene to her magiestie and a halffe towards the reparynge of the Dene churche xxj<sup>d</sup>; Sharples, a fiftene for landes of the demane of Smytheles lyng in Sharples ij<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, 11th December, 1592, signed as usual.] Mr. Wylburnes mane, which broughte a brace of fatte dowes frome his master viij<sup>s</sup>; a dowsonne of bredde to by drye leche



[? cake] and for the carregd of the same frome Manchester xiiij<sup>d</sup>; geven unto a coplye of fellowes which broughte a fate dowe frome Bylkingeton [Pilkington] v<sup>s</sup>; a yarde of cottone to be a jellie bagge and for towe strenyers xvij<sup>d</sup>; gettynge foure schore and fiftene lode of turffes after j<sup>d</sup> ob. the lvde xj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob.; ix dowsone of larkes ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; xx snypes and sixe snype kneves xxij<sup>d</sup>; towe wodcokes and towe ploveres xvj<sup>d</sup>; a telle iij<sup>d</sup>; feldfares iij<sup>d</sup>; sixe coplye of conyes v<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Bouldes man, which broughte a dowe v<sup>s</sup>; Sharples, a gald for ringinge and other chargies aboute the reperinge of the churche ij<sup>d</sup>; a snafflye xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Lyghe mane, which broughte a fatt hinde vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Rogger Crechley for helpinge the couke towe dayes in the kechen viij<sup>d</sup>; geven unto a pyper vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes mane, which broughte a brace of dowses, ix<sup>s</sup>; a fatte calffe vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; frostyng towe horsies iij<sup>d</sup>; John Woderoffe, which he layed oute for the chargies of himselfe and Abram Coultchurst frome the Welsh Poolle the last circute v<sup>s</sup>.

[January, 1592-3.] — Towe courlues ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; foure snypes and thrie snype knevffes ix<sup>d</sup>; thrie dowsone and thrie odde birdes xj<sup>d</sup>; eighte wodcokes ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; foure graye ploveres and a perterighe, xx<sup>d</sup>; foure coplye of conyes ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; the wyathes [waitts] of Hal-lifaxe vj<sup>d</sup>. [Acknowledgment, January 10th, 1592-3, signed as before.] Cuthberte Heskethe, by the appontemente of his M<sup>r</sup>, to disburce aboute his sutes and other his busines at Londone, xx<sup>l</sup>; towe giesse xiiij<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Fordes for helpinge in the kyche all Crestemes xij<sup>d</sup>; coveringe of a coffer with lether and settinge on a loke of the same v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; wyndoyng of xx siffes of outtes and towe bushell of barlie, the which was gethered of the overside of the towne of Hetone and medd at Ffogges barne xj<sup>d</sup>; delyvered vnto Roberte Aspeden for to bestowe upone side corne and other chargies for the demane of Heblewhette, x<sup>l</sup>.

[February, 1592-3.] — Henrie Wylkensone, which he layed oute for a comyssione for his M<sup>r</sup> at Yorke ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; his chargies frome Forcete to Yorke, and from Yorke to the Smytheles, and soe to Forcete bake a gane, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a peke of mvsterdside ij<sup>s</sup>; blouddinge of fiftie besse at Lostoke iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; makyng of foure

pare of yerdinge [garden] myttones and lycorynge of the same xij<sup>d</sup>; towe perterighe iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1592-3.] — Mr. Osbostone [? Osbaldiston] in pte of pamente for certen landes in Eccleshill and Derwen to the yerelye rente of iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup>, the some of xv<sup>l</sup>, and remenethe more to be payed for the said landes the somme of Clxx<sup>l</sup>, besides the redimyng of the anvitie with the arririgies of the same, which is valued to the somme of Cxx<sup>l</sup>, so that good assurance is to be mayed of the said landes; and then all bondes and forfeitures betwyxt S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, and the said Mr. Osbostone clierlie to be remyted and fore geven, and no advantage to be taken of the same, xx<sup>l</sup>; towe masse of whette herynges xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; towe salte salmondcs xiiij<sup>s</sup>; a hundrethe of red herynges iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; fivffe hundrethe of sprottes ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; salt ielles xij<sup>d</sup>; a peke of mvskeles and halffe a peke of cokes x<sup>d</sup>; spente by thosse which broughte the same fishe frome Prestone xv<sup>d</sup>; a galde for Lostoke for reparynge the churche and for oxe mony for her magiestie provisiōe iij<sup>d</sup>; Halywall, a galde for oxe mony iiij<sup>d</sup>; the sadler of Whalaye for lainge bates to kylle mysse and rattes xij<sup>d</sup>; thrie hundrethe of whette herynges vij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1593.] — Tyngreve, a galde for oxe mony iiij<sup>d</sup>; netherhedinge of a ploue at Lostoke iij<sup>d</sup>; pieres and tulletes [purrs and ? tuliacs] vj<sup>d</sup>; Xpofer Stokedalle, which he layed ovte upon a distrese taken at Barbone by onne Michell Banes servente to Wyllyam Mvsgreve, vnder [dis-]stresse of [?] Westemerlande xx<sup>s</sup>; thrie schore horce lode of colle att Mr. Boultone's pitte vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a lade which broughte a coplye of capones frome Hughe Kote of Wygane vj<sup>d</sup>; fresh water troutes xij<sup>d</sup>; a mette of hempe side v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a horce showe ij<sup>d</sup>; Lostoke, a galde for the reparacione of Boultone churche, ij<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1593.] — Towe hundrethe of stumpe nalle vij<sup>d</sup>; vergies iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe pare of panyares and for fyffe horce lovdes of colles ij<sup>s</sup>; a quarter of vealle xvj<sup>d</sup>; onne and twentie chikenes after towe pence a pesse, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a man which broughte a letter frome Sir Edwarde fittone, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a tune of Spenyshe ieren at Lyverpoull xij<sup>l</sup>;



for the exchange of an ould pane, beinge ix pounce in weighte, and allowed for everie pounce of the ould brasse vj<sup>d</sup>, and for the nve pane, which wyede xvj pounce, was payed for euerie pounce of the same xiiij<sup>d</sup> the pounce, soe that there was geven in exchange xij<sup>s</sup>; a mylkyng pigane [piggin] and a kane and for a temes siffe [temse is a local word for sieve] vj<sup>d</sup>; eighthe goslynges ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Crouther, for silke and lace which he boughte for his M<sup>r</sup> at Manchester, vj<sup>s</sup>; seven lode of cañell ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; pieres and tulletes iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Cogan for fisike x<sup>s</sup>; washinge xxiiij wethers and clyppinge the same att Tingreffe xij<sup>d</sup>; ix lode of cole which is gotten at Standle Yeate [Stanley Gate, near Ormskirk] vj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; lettynge blude of the graye nagge ij<sup>d</sup>; showinge of him when he wente into the northe cuntrie with Roberte Aspeden vj<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1593.] — Mr. Andertone of the Fourdes, for gresse groune there this yere, vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Cuthberte Heskethe, which he hade layed ovtte aboute his M<sup>r</sup> suttes [suits] at this laste terme at Londone, xxj<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; payed vnto John Heye, which he gene [gave] vnto the stuerdes mane of Bradlaye, which broughte a shoulder of venysonne and a pare of nvmblyes [humbles, hombles, Fr., perhaps from umbilicus — part of the entrails of a deer] to the Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>; fresh water troutes at thrie severall tymes x<sup>d</sup>; halffe a fiftene at Tyngreve for furnyshinge of shouldieres in to Iereland iiij<sup>d</sup>; tene psonnes for clyppinge of shippe at Smytheles xiiij<sup>d</sup>; Thomas Marche for dressinge the armoure at Smytheles, beinge his halffe yere waghe xx<sup>d</sup>; spente by [three men] when the[y] broughte Weste Haughtone besse to Savforthe foulde [Salford fold] iiij<sup>d</sup>; geven unto Laurance Bradshawe in exchange for a sowe and a pigge of his for a hogge at Smytheles xij<sup>d</sup>; a galde for the landes lyinge in Sharples for the oxe mony j<sup>d</sup>; towe sithes vj<sup>s</sup>; Mr. James Lyghe, his halffe yeres exhibissione deve at Pentecoste laste, iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; carrynge a tune of ierone frome Lyverpoull to the Smytheles x<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the pluim of Wygane for castynge the lead at Smytheles x<sup>s</sup>; for settyng the furnes [for] the grete leade ij<sup>s</sup>; riggyng [ridg-ing] the barne at Ecclestone xvj<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1593.] — Athure Bradlaye, for dressinge a horce foute,

binge graveled, and for oulle [oil] to dresse the same viij<sup>d</sup>; the kyper of Pilkyngtone pke, which broughte a buke frome my lord of Darbie, v<sup>s</sup>; [three women] for spinninge 36 weakes, after iiij<sup>d</sup> the weake, xij<sup>s</sup>; eleven giesse, after foure pence a gouse, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; threttene digge birdes ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; fiftie chickenes, after ij<sup>d</sup> a pice, viij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the keeper of Pilkyntone pke, for his fee for a stagge which my lorde bestowed of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to a poure woman in Boulton j<sup>d</sup>; to a lade which came frome the counsell [? Privy Council] with letteres to Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte at Smytheles ij<sup>s</sup>; Hollandes pouthier [hair powder] to Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte xij<sup>d</sup>; for puttynge in the jonte [joint] of a cove xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Wylburne [Wilbraham] mane, which broughte a brace of bukes frome Shotwyke Parke, x<sup>s</sup>.

[August, 1593.]—A joyner for mendinge a koed [? code] over the chapell viij<sup>d</sup>; Jno Noddell, upone an accounte to paye for wallynge at Hebblewethe and other chargies there, whereof Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte doethe paye the onne halffe and Thomas Shuttleworthe the other halffe, v<sup>l</sup>; a mane which broughte a fatte buke frome Mr. Bould to the Smytheles v<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Downes mane, which broughte a fatte buke frome his master, v<sup>s</sup>; for spice which Cuthberte Heskethe boughte at Yorke, and for the carregde, lvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; thrie dowsone larkes and eighte grine plovers, seven snypes and eighte see birdes, xxij<sup>d</sup>; Elisabeth Halliwell for tentinge of the haye of the greate marlte [marled] erthe at Lyeheade, viij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. John Evenes mane, which broghte a fatte buke, vj<sup>s</sup>; pucelles [a sort of pear] vj<sup>d</sup>; Mrs. Morte, for a tablye clothe, a cupber clothe, and a towel of dameske worke, liij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; candell pithes xij<sup>d</sup>; wyndinge of yarne at Smytheles xx<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes mane, which broughte a fatte buke v<sup>s</sup>.

[September, 1593.]—Mr. Warren mane, which broughte a stagge, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Shurbourne mane, which broughte a fatte stagge, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Farringtones mane, which broughte peres to the Smytheles, viij<sup>d</sup>; the kiper of Knowslaye pke, which broughte a fatte dooe frome my lorde Strange, v<sup>s</sup>; the chargies of the comysshioners and diveres otheres deponentes which sate at Boul-



tone the xiiij<sup>th</sup>, xv<sup>th</sup>, and xvj<sup>th</sup> dayes of September, betwxe Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte and Mr. Randell Bartone esquere, as by the bill of chargies doethe appere lvij<sup>s</sup>; Lostoke, a galde for the relivfe of the poure piplye in Ovlldam ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Talbot his man for ingrossing of the comission betwixt Mr. Bartone and Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe Knyghte, sitten at Boultone, xiiij<sup>th</sup> September, xl<sup>s</sup>; the dyett of Mr. Talbott his mane and hymselfe, 24 September, at thingrossing of the comission, viij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Mr. Talbott his mane and Cuthberte Heskethe, 25 et 26 September, at thingrossing thereof, for their dyett and in ale ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; in ffyre and candle light at Mr. Ainsworthes vj<sup>d</sup>; two skynnes of pchmente xx<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Lyghe mane, which broughte a fatte dooe, v<sup>s</sup>; tewing [tawing, tanning] a horce skyne and taninge towe styrke skynes iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. [To the acknowledgment of October 5, 1593, Thomas Shuttleworth signs his name for the last time; and either by death or some other cause he seems to have ceased from his stewardship, and to have been succeeded by his brother Lawrence Shuttleworth.]

[October, 1593.] — Sharples, a galde for the maintenance of the poure people in Ashton under Lyne ij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the watteringe place and schowringe the Pile dicke att Tyngrefe xij<sup>d</sup>; Little Boulton, a galde for the poure people in Ashton under Lyne j<sup>d</sup>; Lostocke [ditto] v<sup>d</sup>; Lostocke, another galde for the reparynge of Boulton churche, j<sup>d</sup> ob.; packe threed vnto the cocke nett ij<sup>d</sup>; halffe a motton iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1593.] — Tenn woodcockes xx<sup>d</sup>; tenn capones v<sup>s</sup>; Rob'te Aspden, which he spente in once cominge from Harden [Hawarden] to Smythills, and returninge thither agane, and in bringinge Mr. Dr. Renaldes from Chester to Smythills, and in returneinge fro' Smythills to Wrix'n [? Wrexham] againe, xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Norres, beinge appointed collector for the firste subsidie granted unto her matie the xxxv<sup>th</sup> yeare &c., for Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, beinge taxed in leases for landes to the value of twentie poundes, iiij<sup>l</sup>; eighte ponde and a half of hemepe to be twoe coke netts iiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; cordes to the coke netts xvij<sup>d</sup>; a

quarter of mvtton xxij<sup>d</sup>; Arthur Keye and his mane for breakinge wheele timber, either ix dayes after foure pence the daye, vj<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Ffaringtone mane, which broughte vnto Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, frome my lord of Darbie, clothe for a morninge gown and a cott [coat] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1593.]—Mr. Downes mane, w<sup>ch</sup> broughte towe fatte does, viij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Peter Leighe his mane, of y<sup>e</sup> Lyme, for a hinde broughte to the Smithills, vj<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Thomas Ffarington for the rente of the manor of Barbon due to her ma<sup>tie</sup> xxx<sup>s</sup>; wyer for ringinge of the swyne at the Smythells iij<sup>d</sup>; to one that brought a fatt doe out of Shotroysk [? Shotwick] parke ffrom Mr. Wylbraham v<sup>s</sup>; Thomas Pendlebury the weyver for weyving of linnen clothe this yeare xiiij<sup>s</sup>; eighte kyne feete and xij calves feet, with a jellie bagge and a streyner, xxij<sup>d</sup>.

From this point the handwriting is a different one, the spelling better, and the whole mode of keeping the accounts more clerkly. The explanation, we believe, will be found in the decease of Thomas Shuttleworth, the youngest brother, who had hitherto acted as his eldest brother's agent and steward; his place being filled, or at least his duties discharged for a short time, by the second brother, the Rev. Lawrence Shuttleworth, Rector of Witchford, Warwickshire. Here, then, is the fitting place to introduce a copy of a document, written on two leaves of foolscap, pinned together, but which was found loose within the leaves of this volume. It is endorsed —

1593, 14 Decemb. } The charges of the buryall of my brother Thomas  
and other expenses.

The charges of the buriall of Mr. Thomas Shuttleworthe, being the viij<sup>th</sup> day of December, 1593, at Bolton inn the Mores, as folowethe :

In primis geven to the pore fourtie-seven shillinges and eight  
pence ..... xlvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>



At Humfray Wallers that dyned three score and ten after sixe pence the meall, whereoff there was towe shillings abatted, so yt comethe to .....	xxxiiij <sup>s</sup>
At Andrew Wardes that dyned three score and sixtyne, after fyvepence the meall, whearof ther was batted sixtyn pennce, so yt comethe to .....	xxx <sup>s</sup> iiiij <sup>d</sup>
At Alex <sup>r</sup> Walnyldes that dyned three score and fyve after fyve pence the meall, whear ther was abatted thirtyn pence, so yt comethe to .....	xxvj <sup>s</sup>
vj <sup>l</sup> xvij <sup>s</sup> .	

## Drinkinges:

In primis, at the Dearkes .....	x <sup>s</sup>
Item at Richard Makondes .....	ix <sup>s</sup>
— at James Norres .....	vj <sup>s</sup> viij <sup>d</sup>
— at Beffore Gooldens .....	v <sup>s</sup> viij <sup>d</sup>
— at Ric. Tildesles .....	iiiij <sup>s</sup> viij <sup>d</sup>
— paid to Mr. Astley for the funerall sermon .....	v <sup>s</sup>
— geven to the Ringers .....	ij <sup>s</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>
— paid for making the grave .....	vj <sup>d</sup>
— paid for church duties .....	xviiij <sup>d</sup>

S<sup>r</sup>ma totalis ix<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

Item laid out by my M <sup>r</sup> the said some of nyne poundes towe shillings and sixepence and more for the charges of Mr. docter Renoldes and lykewise of ould Broune, as apear- ethe by a bill of the p <sup>r</sup> cells thereof, mayd by Robert Aspden .....	xix <sup>s</sup> x <sup>d</sup>
— Laid out by my M <sup>r</sup> for the chardge of Ellis Houlden and for the chardge of the horsce that Mr. docter ride upon...	iiiij <sup>s</sup>
— Spent by Roberte Aspden at severall tymes in cominge and goinge for the said docter.....	xiiij <sup>s</sup> iiiij <sup>d</sup>
— payd to the said docter for his last cominge to the Smythels .....	iiij <sup>li</sup> xiiij <sup>s</sup> iiiij <sup>d</sup>

S<sup>r</sup>mma total. xiiij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup>.

Mony spent by me Robte Aspden the iiiij<sup>th</sup> daye of December, 1593, in  
goinge for the docter to Chester and cominge home to the Smetheles,  
on hime, his man and my selfe and oure horssees, as followethe :

In primis, upon Tewsdays at night for my super in Chester.....		vj <sup>d</sup>
Item for heye and provender to towne horses the same night in Chester .....	ij <sup>s</sup>	iiij <sup>d</sup>
— given the ostler there .....		ij <sup>d</sup>
— spent upon Wedensday in the morninge ....		j <sup>d</sup>
— spent in Warrington for the docter, his man and my owne diners.....		xij <sup>d</sup>
— paid for the baett of three horses there....		x <sup>d</sup>
S'ma is iiij <sup>s</sup> xj <sup>d</sup> .		

Item spent in goinge and cominge from Mr. Tourners the x<sup>th</sup> of December,  
1593, and other chardges ther laid owt, as followethe :

In primis, spent at Homes Chapell on my horse and my selffe att baitt .....		vj <sup>d</sup>
— paid for showinge of my horse before on both feett [on both fore feet] at Hutton [Huyton or Hulton] Yeatt.....		vj <sup>d</sup>
— paid to a gyed from Hutton to Mr. Burnes house....		vj <sup>d</sup>
— paid for my super upon Monday at night at John Chat- terles .....		vj <sup>d</sup>
— for horse meatt that night .....		xij <sup>d</sup>
— for my diner upon Tewsdays .....		iiij <sup>d</sup>
— given to Mr. Burnes .....	v <sup>s</sup>	
— paid for the oyntment .....	v <sup>s</sup>	
— paid for my super at Knutsford upon Tewsdays at night..		vj <sup>d</sup>
— for horsemeat the same night there .....		xij <sup>d</sup>
— spent a peny befor I came forthe upon Wedensday in the morninge .....		j <sup>d</sup>
S'ma is xiiij <sup>s</sup> xj <sup>d</sup> .		
S'ma totalis		
xix <sup>s</sup> x <sup>d</sup> .		

Referring the reader to the brief account of Mr. Thomas Shuttleworth to be found in the Introduction to this volume, we return to the book of House and Farm Accounts, as continued by his successor and brother, Lawrence Shuttleworth, and by others.



[January, 1593-4.] — Lostocke, for the repayre of Lancaster brydge iij<sup>d</sup> ob.; vij players which came from Downeham ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a lanterne for Adams use and otheres, to giue lighte to the kylne and othere places viij<sup>d</sup>; Sharples, one galde or whole fyftene towards the repayre of Lancaster bridge and towards the reliefe of maymed and poore soldiers according to y<sup>e</sup> statute, Edm. Hopwod and John Curedē esquiers are appointed collectors for the same, ij<sup>d</sup>; a rope to y<sup>e</sup> slaughter howse to wynde vpp y<sup>e</sup> oxen and kyne, in lengthe vj yardes xx<sup>d</sup>; Richarde Smithe and his man for three days work in shoeinge y<sup>e</sup> oxen and work horses xvj<sup>d</sup>; one pounce of gunpowder to scovre y<sup>e</sup> guñes and to remayne in y<sup>e</sup> howse, xvj<sup>d</sup>; ratsbane to kill the rattes in y<sup>e</sup> howse ij<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1593-4.] — The gardiner his quarters wages, and then depteth hence, viij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; one barrell and a halfe of hearinges of fullware cōtayninge iij maces [masses] wantinge threscore hearinges, after xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> the mace, [bought] at the Meales, a little from Hoole, xxxvij<sup>s</sup> [6d. deducted for 60 herrings]; one cowple of linge, boughte at P'ston, iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; fishe boighte at Preston, vid: one salte salmon viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; three cowple of linges xiiij<sup>s</sup>; towe cowple organ [organ-ling, the greatest sort of North Sea fish] which came from Yorke xvj<sup>s</sup>; fower salt iles [eels] ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; one hundred of redd hearinges iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; muskles and cockles viij<sup>d</sup>; John Stowe at Burneley, for xxv yardes and a half of twille sakinge to be saakes, after vij<sup>d</sup> ob. the yarde xv<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1593-4.] — Eccleston, for oxemoney at Tyngreue, and for bringing a fellone to Lancaster viij<sup>d</sup>; three knives for y<sup>e</sup> kitchin and for mendinge of a pewter ladle at Wygan xij<sup>d</sup>; towe hundrethe of white hearinge v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; half a freshe salmon ij<sup>s</sup>; a scate fish ij<sup>s</sup>; flookes xij<sup>d</sup>; towe hundrethe sprotts xvij<sup>d</sup>; cockles and muskles xij<sup>d</sup>; fisse, vid. a stubbinge claye [? the claw of some fish] xx<sup>d</sup>; flock xvj<sup>d</sup>; cockles iii<sup>d</sup>; a litle hand pannier to carye wyld foole and chekens in, iiij<sup>d</sup>; Cuthberte Heskett, at your appointment, which he paid over to Mr. Robt. P'ker of Broosome [Browsholme] xx<sup>l</sup>; Will'm Duckworthe for his half yeares borde at Tyngreue xl<sup>s</sup>; for y<sup>e</sup> table of anie of your S<sup>r</sup>vants whan they fetch and bring

sheepe or oxen frō thence [Tyngreve] after y<sup>e</sup> rate of a penne a meele, xxij<sup>d</sup>. [The acknowledgment of April 1st, 1594, is signed by Richard Shuttleworth, and, for the first time, by Laur: Shuttleworth. Henceforth notices of these settlements are omitted.]

[April, 1594.] — Mr. Vicar off Deane for his paines taken about y<sup>e</sup> cōiōn [communion] mynistred heare upon Easter Even last, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Lostock, towards the repaire of Boltō church, j<sup>d</sup>; ij cannes of oke for S<sup>r</sup>vantes to drinke in, and for a dustinge syffe, xvj<sup>d</sup>; Oliver Stones y<sup>e</sup> sclatter [slater] and mender of your howses, for towe dayes worke which youe said youe would geave him over and aboue his old wages whan y<sup>e</sup> great wynde was in Lent last, x<sup>d</sup>; a cost [? ribs, from *costa*] of veale at Bolton v<sup>d</sup>; for seven dayes worke at the Smythills, for sawinge of bordes and mendinge of y<sup>e</sup> barne end and other worke, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; y<sup>e</sup> coop and his man for hooping and mendinge y<sup>e</sup> barrells and other vessells iiij<sup>s</sup>; Nicholas Grimshaye, [afterwards steward] which he laid out for your owne [hair] powder, which John Feilden broughte from Chester, xij<sup>d</sup>; fresh water troutes at three severall tymes whan y<sup>e</sup> doctor was here, xx<sup>d</sup>; xxiiij chickens, at ij<sup>d</sup> a peice, while y<sup>e</sup> said doctor was heare, iiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Arthur Crampton for y<sup>e</sup> p<sup>r</sup>vie tiethes of Smythills xij<sup>s</sup>; Ffrancisc Nuttowe, for y<sup>e</sup> rent of Croscliffe Acars xij<sup>d</sup>; one halfe packe of y<sup>r</sup> owne stuff, cariage frō Smythells to London v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Henrye Hill y<sup>e</sup> coke for three quarters wages xxx<sup>s</sup>; the gardener and his men for dressinge of y<sup>e</sup> garden for xvij days, after y<sup>e</sup> rate of a grote a daye (it was before this new gardiner came) vj<sup>s</sup>; one yolke [couple] of oxen for feedinge, boughte at Burneley fayre, vj<sup>l</sup>; [ditto] at Ingleforthe fayre, vj<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup>; one younge bull of towe yeares age, boughte at Wigan fayre, xlix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; breade and ayle, spent at y<sup>e</sup> rearinge and settinge upp of y<sup>e</sup> calffe-howse at Tyngreve, ij<sup>s</sup>; halffe a calffe and y<sup>e</sup> heade, boughte against Whittsontyde last at Bolton iiij<sup>s</sup> i<sup>d</sup>; mending an oven mouthe and y<sup>e</sup> fornace under y<sup>e</sup> leade iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1794.] — Fyve greene geese, after iiij<sup>d</sup> a goose, xx<sup>d</sup>; y<sup>e</sup> butcher of Bolton for a quarter of veale and a quarter of lambe to bake, and y<sup>e</sup> rest to kepe y<sup>e</sup> howse with, iiij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Anderton of



y<sup>e</sup> Fforde esquier, for y<sup>e</sup> grounde or grassinge which youe haue of him theire, vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for making iij horscollers to drawe in, for panneling ij lode saddles and a carte saddle, and for mendinge y<sup>e</sup> horse geares xxij<sup>d</sup>; ij yardes of canvas to lyne y<sup>e</sup> said saddles xxj<sup>d</sup>; to three wheelwrightes for making of newe wheelles, vid: for one paire of paringes iiij<sup>s</sup>; one paire to y<sup>e</sup> harvest wayne iij<sup>s</sup>; towe paire to y<sup>e</sup> turve waynes iiij<sup>s</sup>; ringinge of a paire xvj<sup>d</sup>; for setting on towe felkes [*felge*, German, i.e. fellows or fellies] and towe spoakes in a wheele, v<sup>d</sup>; for makinge of a whelebarrowe trindle iiij<sup>d</sup>; three oxe yookes vj<sup>d</sup>; wasshinge of all your sheepe xx<sup>d</sup>; clyppinge of the same iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the sheapperde his halffe yeares wages xij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; twelve scoore horse loades (save towe) of cooles had from Mr. Boltons pitt at j<sup>d</sup> ob. y<sup>e</sup> loade xxix<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; the gardiner his halfe yeares wages x<sup>s</sup>.

[July, 1594.] — James Crofte of Pynnington, salter, for xxvj mette and a halfe of salte, after xx<sup>d</sup> the mett, xliij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; John Usherwood of Clytherowe for fowrtene mettes of vnsleckt lyme, at vj<sup>d</sup> ob. y<sup>e</sup> mette, vij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; James Leighe, for his halfe yeare exhibition dewe at midso<sup>m</sup>er laste, iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; three sheetes of white plate for y<sup>e</sup> cheesebord x<sup>d</sup>; one stone of short heere to y<sup>e</sup> lymer vj<sup>d</sup>; John y<sup>e</sup> lymer of y<sup>e</sup> howse, for sixe dayes work after iiij<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> daye ij<sup>s</sup>; towe carte saddletrees at Bolton xj<sup>d</sup>; towe dozen of pires [pears] viij<sup>d</sup>; apples and peasecoddles vj<sup>d</sup>; tow stickes of chearies iiij<sup>d</sup>; nyne gallones and a quarte of claret wyne, after tow shillinges y<sup>e</sup> gallonde; and for sixe gallones of white at y<sup>e</sup> same rate, at Manchester, xxx<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a runlett wherein y<sup>e</sup> white wyne was put into, xij<sup>d</sup>; cariage of all y<sup>e</sup> said wyne ix<sup>d</sup>; a mett of leather patches for syzes, viij<sup>d</sup>; one stone of heere for the whitinge of the howses v<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1594.] — Sixe loades of lyme frō Clitherowe at xiiij<sup>d</sup> the loade vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; (John Drysdale y<sup>e</sup> same time sent three loades and he woulde take noe money for them;) [three] boyes for harvest time, every one of them tow weakes, after six pence y<sup>e</sup> weake a peece, iij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Peter Leighe his man, for bringinge one bucke off this season, vj<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Baron Kinderton his mane [ditto] vj<sup>s</sup>;

Mr. Downes his mane of Cheshire, tow fatt buckes of this season, x<sup>s</sup>; the white lymer of the howses for fower and twentie days and a half, after iiij<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> daye, viij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; John Tomson of Eccleston, carpenter, for building one howse of towe baye for y<sup>e</sup> calves at Tyngreve, of his owne charges, xxvij<sup>s</sup>; my lady Sherbourne her mane, which broughte y<sup>e</sup> black [?] hither, v<sup>s</sup>; to Xpofer Walker y<sup>e</sup> bigger boye for viij weakes and fower dayes, after a penie a daye, and he is to be hired for haytyme, turvetye and harvest, save when he sheareth he must have ij<sup>d</sup> a daye, and all y<sup>e</sup> rest j<sup>d</sup>, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; vergrese to dresse y<sup>e</sup> fowle in y<sup>e</sup> kynes fete vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Bolde his mane, a buck of this season, v<sup>s</sup>; xliij basketts of canell, after j<sup>d</sup> ob. the baskett, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Henry Wilkinson the baliffe of Forcett, for drawinge and copyinge of y<sup>e</sup> bill, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; signing y<sup>e</sup> same vj<sup>d</sup>; puttinge y<sup>e</sup> same into y<sup>e</sup> courte iiij<sup>d</sup>; for a bre: [brevia, writ] served upon Mr. Catteracke xxij<sup>d</sup>; for Mr. Blackeholler fees ij<sup>s</sup>; for mans meat and horse meat three days iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for y<sup>e</sup> copyinge of Mr. Catteracke his answeare at my last beinge at Yorke ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; and for my charges, mans meat and horse meat three dayes, iiij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; my lord Sir John's mane, w<sup>ch</sup> broughte a fatt buck of this season, vj<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Aston's mane [ditto] v<sup>s</sup>; y<sup>e</sup> same daye [August 31st] to my Lo: off Essex players, w<sup>ch</sup> came hither to Smytheles, ij<sup>s</sup>.

[This is the last entry of moneys disbursed in this volume. The remainder, pp. 329 — 480, consists wholly of moneys received from March 2nd, 1585-6, to August 31st, 1594.]

#### MONEY RECEIVED. — 1585-6.

[As we select only a few items, the months are not distinguished.] — For ovtte strowe throsshen at Blackrode, sixe schore and sixe thraffe, after halfpene thraffe, [i.e. twenty-four sheaves, or two shocks] v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; seven gallones and a pint of clared wyne, which was taken frome Smithes and sould at after for servinge the houslynge people [communicants] at Boultone, ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for strowe and ovttes to sove at Forcet, and for nyne akers of arabye lande and fyftene akers of ware [? fallow] land, xvij<sup>j</sup>; uxor Tourner for tylffe mettes [bushels] of melle [meal] xxvij<sup>j</sup>; seven



mettes of melle and a peke of shillynge grotes  $xix^s$ ; foure mettes of whette sould at Hooll  $xx^s$ ; eighte sivffes of ovttes sould at Tyn-greffe, after eightene shillynges foure pence the sivffe,  $vij^l$ . Of diveres psonnes for tyethe wolle and lame, by the tythe getheres,  $xij^s$   $vj^d$ : a peke of barlie  $xvj^d$ ; foure schore and seaventene mettes of banes [beans] after  $v^l$  the schore; tene mettes and a peke of whette sould at Prestone  $iiij^{li}$   $xv^s$   $xj^d$ ; for sapplynge barke  $xx^d$ ; eighte mettes and a peke of barlie, after  $iiij^s$  the mette,  $xxxiiij^s$ ; a mette of whette  $vj^s$   $iiij^d$ ;  $v$  mettes and a peke of whette sould at Hooll, after  $vij^s$   $vj^d$  the mette,  $xlj^s$   $iiij^d$ ; towe mettes and  $iiij$  akendoule [from the Ang. Sax. *eacan* to add, and *dole* = an added piece or quantity] of whette  $xv^s$   $j^d$ ; a peke of whette  $iiij^s$   $ij^d$ ; a peke of rie  $ij^s$   $iiij^d$ ; a peke and a halffe of melle  $iiij^s$   $iiij^d$ ; for halfe a peke of melle and towe mvlter disful [multure, the miller's toll, measured by his dish]  $xvij^d$ ; of the chartereres and tenantes of Oswoltysle for there tythe corne sillver  $iiij^l$   $xiiij^d$ ; John Barrone for turberie and pasture of Oswoltyslee more,  $iiij^s$   $viiij^d$ . [Many similar entries from different persons and of various amounts.] For  $xiiij$  poundes of kyecheensie [? kitchiness—thin, soft, oatcakes; or perhaps kitchen-stuff or fat]  $iiij^s$   $iiij^d$ ; of Mr. Hultone of the parke, and his bounde delyvered,  $xxvj^l$ ; towe stones of tallove,  $ix^s$ ; thrie poundes of kyecheensie  $xij^d$ ; towe poundes of tallowe,  $ix^d$ ; of Mr. Morte, Mr. Leaver, Mr. Longworthe, Mr. Brounlaye, Thos. Brounlaye, Rychard Knowlle, Wylyam Entywslaye, Mr. Orrell, Mrs. Orrell, Mr. Pillkyngtene, Mr. Bradshaye, Mrs. Bradshaye, Mrs. Norres, Rychard Vrme-stone, for there tythe calves, which cometh to fiftie sixe shillynges, youre pte is  $xxvij^s$ ; [similar entries with the same names occur half yearly;] of Mr. Wyelfray Bannester  $xvj^l$ ; sixe and threttie thrave of barlie strawe, after thrie thrave a penie,  $xij^d$ ; foure stone of tallove  $xviij^s$   $iiij^d$ ; of Mr. Houghtone, being lente him by me brother in Londone,  $x^l$ ; for fivffe wathers [wethers]  $xx^s$ .

[1587.] — Of Mr. Farryngtone, which was lente him by my brother at Lvndone,  $x^l$ ; of Mr. Seriente [Sergeant] Walmeslay, by the handes of his mane,  $l^l$ ; of Mr. Barth: Heskethe, in pte pamente of the dete of Mr. John Osbostone, which he is in arryre-

gies of the anvitie, xv<sup>l</sup>; for the tythe haye of Boultone xx<sup>d</sup>; foure dede shippe skynes xvij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Wylliam Hultone, and his bound delyvered, xxvj<sup>l</sup>; for eighte and twentie lames which was brede at Smytheles lvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; thrie pekes of mvlter barlie viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; of Rauffe Standishe, and his bill delyvered, iij<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Houlte of Ashworthe vj<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Orrell, the onne moitie for fyffe tythe lames, after tylfpence the lame, and for a stone of woll after foure shillinges the stone, iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Riglie xx<sup>l</sup>; towe and twentie akers of meddowe land at Hooll, after ffourttene shillynges thrie pence the aker, xv<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; of Wylliam Markensonne, foure markes and his byll delyvered, liij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of James Norres, for the rente of the tythe corne silver for the pke halle, beinge behinde and unpaid by the space of sixe yeres, iij<sup>l</sup>; of John Partington, foure noblyes and his bounde delyvered, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; foure mettes and a peke and a halfe of whette, after tylffe shillynges the mette, at Eclestone, lvij<sup>s</sup>; thrie mettes of beane at Tyngrevffe xx<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; for a tpype iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; eleven wytheres iij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Houghtone, one hundrethe markes, lxxvj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[1588.] — For a closse at Hooll, caled Longelandes, which was letten for onne yere, vj<sup>l</sup>; a fatte cowe iij<sup>d</sup> xij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Wm. Ash-tone, and his bounde delyvered, xx<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Byndloues xij<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Houldene of Ducworthe vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> [ten marks]; a fatte ox*e* iij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. James Andertone, in pte of pamente of dischargd of a bounde of threttie poundes, xx<sup>l</sup>; receved, the which was payed by Mr. Seriente Shuttleworthe for the vecares currall of Lychfilde at Shroftetyde laste, v<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; for the pryvie tythes of Heatone xl<sup>s</sup>; for seventine gollones and a pottell [two quarts] of whitte wyne, after fippence the querte, xxix<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Ashtone of Mydeltone, which he receved of Mr. Bartone, for his fourthe pte for the armore and furneture for the demylance, lj<sup>s</sup>; for a tythe lame xxij<sup>d</sup>; for a fatte calffe v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Houlte of Ashworthe, and his bill delyvered, ix<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. John Lyghe, and his bill delyvered, xl<sup>s</sup>; of Wylliam Birchall, for melle, molte, and barlie, as the dete bouke doethe declare, xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for barke of eleven trisse vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for towe akere of meddowe and a roudeland at Eclestone



xix<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Wylfray Banester xvj<sup>l</sup>; for the rentes of Scholbanck iij<sup>l</sup>.

[1589.]—Of the tenantes of Barbone for harbage or the wynter pasture of the pke there, and there bounde delyvered, x<sup>l</sup>; of Cuthberte Heskethe, to the vsse of my brother, Mr. Seriente Shuttleworthe, for his fees of the finese and recoveries 'knowleged in the Northe syrcuite before Mr. Justice Clenche in Lente 1588[–89] xxiiij<sup>l</sup>; [ditto] for towe mittiemvs onne assiese, and in finese and recoveries to the nvmer of seven, 'knowleged at the bare at Lancaster before Mr. Justice Clenche, xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for my brother his fee, geven him by my lorde of Darbie at the said assiesies, by resvne of his offies of Justies of the assiesies there, xx<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] for the fees of the clarke of the fynes, dwe vnto him in the said syrcute viij<sup>l</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for herringes which remened unspente at Smytheles vj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Ashtone, to the vsse of Mr. Sergente Shuttleworthe, for his fee, dyete, and other allowance at Lancaster, in respete of his offies of Justies of Assies there in Lente laste, xxj<sup>l</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Sir Wylliam Bruertone [Brereton] and his bounde delyvered, C<sup>l</sup>; of Roberte Aspeden for the Aster roule [Easter roll] and the altrage of the Hetone, due at Aster 1588, xxxvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob.; of Mr. Townlayes mane of Townlay, for a bull, iij<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; of Nicholas Furbanke, balyffe of Forcete, for rentes due there, xlvij<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for barke of a wyndfolle trie at Smytheles vj<sup>d</sup>; for the moietie of the holle yeres accounte of the Aster roule of Boultone, 1589, all pamentes beinge discharged, xix<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Whytekere and Nycholes Parker, and there bounde delyvered, xxx<sup>l</sup>; of Rychard Vrmestone, in pte pamente of Rychard Kershawe bounde, xxx<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Orrell for the moitie of his oune tythe wolle and lame, vid: for sixe lames after twelpepence the lame, iij<sup>s</sup>; for towe stone of wolle wantinge a pounce and a halfe, after foure shillynges, iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; soe in all is vj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; [xxv<sup>th</sup> Julie 1589] of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte [the first time his knighthood is mentioned in these receipts] v<sup>l</sup>; John Stones, in pte pamente of his fyne, vj<sup>l</sup>; for an aker of meddowe at Tyngreve ix<sup>s</sup>; of the baliffe of Forcete, for rentes and arrieragies due at Mychelmes, liij<sup>l</sup>

xviij<sup>s</sup>; for rentes of Barbone dwe at Martenmes xl<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup>; for fiftene stone of woull vij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>.

[1590.] — Of Mr. Hultone and Mr. Broune, and there bill delyvered, l<sup>l</sup>; of James Sudall, for fiftie stone of woll, xxv<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Hultone of the pke, and his bounde delyvered, vij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; of Thomas and Allexander Keye, and their bounde delyvered, iiij<sup>l</sup> xj<sup>s</sup>; for twelffe stone of woulle vij<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Peter Lyghe, and his bounde or statute, xl<sup>l</sup>; xxxvj stone of wolle xvij<sup>l</sup>; of Rychard Vrmestone, w<sup>ch</sup> remened of the tene pounce w<sup>ch</sup> he hade delyvered for to defraye for the dyete of the Justies at Chester at the Assiesies laste xl<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> [so the sum spent on justices' diet was £7 19s. 8d.]; of my father, for xx lames sould vnto hym, xlv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; receved bake the somme w<sup>ch</sup> Sr Rychard Shuttleworthe payed to the bushoppe of Chester for his halfe yere rente, due at the feste of Sante Marke last, xiiij<sup>l</sup>; for all the prive tythes of Hetone, dwe at Aster laste, xxxiiij<sup>s</sup>; for a quoram nomine, w<sup>ch</sup> mony was payed by my brother aboute Hollandtyde laste, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the overplusse of the Aster roulle xxvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of the tenance of Barbone, for there rentes dwe at Pentecoste, xv<sup>l</sup> vij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>, whereof was payed by the baliffe for a poste fine, as apperethe by an acquiettaunce iij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup>. (Note also that Forcete rente is not receved, which was due at the same daye, which is ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob.; and soe remenethe bute de claro [clear] the somme of xij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ob.) The tenance of Barbone, their grenhewe [vert, or greenhue, here means the right or privilege to cut green wood in the forest] in the said lordship, accordeinge to the extrete, ix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for amercementes of towe severall extretes at Barbone, whereof the baliffe hade in respekte of his panes iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; and spent by Rychard Vrmestone and Nycholes Grymshawe in cominge and goinge thether, and wylest the courte was kepte there, vij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>, and soe remenethe xvij<sup>d</sup>; for xxxvij stone of woulle xix<sup>l</sup>; of the baliffe of Forcete, for rentes due at Pentecoste laste, xlvij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Lancelete Martone vij<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; foure schore stone of wolle, after tene shillynges the stone, xl<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Lancelete Martone, which he was bound to paye by statute, C<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Orrell, the onne moietie for the tythe wolle and lame of Turtone, due at Sante Margerte daye



laste, xl<sup>s</sup>; [of ditto,] the onne moiety for the tythe woull and lame of his damane in Turtone, vj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Laurence Shuttleworthe, parson of Wychfourthe, [Wichford, in co. Warwick or co. Cambridge] and his bound delyvered, v<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Hultone of the pke, and his bounde delyvered, vj<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; for the tythe corne silver of the tenance and charterares of Oswoldtyslye, dwe at Sante Gieles daye laste iij<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>d</sup>, whereof was payed unto Mr. Ashtone seven noblyes, [i.e. £2 6s. 8d.] soe remenethe de claro xiiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Mychell off Foscroft, and his bound, x<sup>l</sup>; for a mortuary of Ellyne Wodward, late descased, x<sup>s</sup>; prive tythes of the said Ellyne ij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Browne, Wyeste Haughtone, due by his bounde the same daye, xxxj<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Bartholomewe Heskethe, and his bound delyvered, x<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Wyldfraye Banester xvj<sup>l</sup>; for tythe haye at Hooll xx<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>.

[1591.] — Receved for fyffe pekes and a halffe of mvlter melle at the mylne at Smytheles vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] twelffe mettes, after eighte grotes [2s. 8d.] the mette, xxxij<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Daltone, and his bounde delyvered, xx<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. Lancelete Martone, and his bound delyvered, vj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for towe hundrethe of salte herynges ij<sup>s</sup>; for amarcimentes of lj of the tenence of Barbone, everie onne ij<sup>d</sup>, which is caled grine hewe [greenhue] vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the baliffe of Barbone, for asshe wod which was sould ovte of the parke, xxxvij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; thrie pekes of mvlter malte ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Rogger Kenyan the cowke his halfe yere wyaghe, which beforehand was payed vnto him, xxv<sup>s</sup>; for a tythe pigge in Hooll xiiij<sup>d</sup>; for towe mettes of bene vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a peke of mvlter whete and rie xxj<sup>d</sup>; Wylyam Halsted, the furst pamente of his fine for Ighnell [Ightenhill] Parke, vj<sup>l</sup>, (remenethe unpaid xxvj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>); [many similar entries of fines received from various persons in respect of land, &c., in Ightenhill]. Of Mr. Morte, and his byll delyvered, x<sup>l</sup>; of Rychard Shuttleworthe, his firste pamente for his fyne of his tenemente in Ightenell pke, xvj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Hultone of the pke, in pte of discharge of his bound, vj<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the half yere rente of Mr. Barker, vicare of Forcete, for his barne and pte of his garthen, due at Whytsondaye laste ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the rente of the bucher shoppe [at Forcett] vj<sup>d</sup>; Nycholes Mather of Horwaghe, the laste pamente

which he undertouke to paye for Robert Grinshalghe his sonne in lawe, vij<sup>l</sup>; Henrie Simsonne of Forcete, who was admytted vnto pettie grasse cottoghe, and payed to the lordes for his admyttance, viij<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Hultone of the pke, being the recidwe vndischarged of his bound, x<sup>l</sup>; of Mr. [the] vecare of Boultone, and his byll delyvered, xxxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Wylfrade Banester, dwe at Martenmes last, xvj<sup>l</sup>; of the tenance of Barbone, for pke and shippe pasture there, the halffe yere rente dwe at Mertenmes laste, xxvj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the halffe yere rentes of the tenance there [Forcett] xv<sup>l</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; of the baliffe, for xli tenance of the said lordshippe, for everie onne a daye movinge fourpence, xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the half yere rente of the tenence there, dwe at Mertenmes laste, xlvij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; as also viij<sup>s</sup> more payed by the frihoulderres there; of the which sommes was payed vnto John Wydlye, for dystresses taken at Forcete by Sir Henrie Connstablye and Sir Rychard Maliverne, for the dept of Mr. John Wyghell, sommetyne owner of the said lordshippe, viij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; and soe remenethe de claro xxxix<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>.

[1592.] — Of John Stones of Hooll, the rest of the meddowe rente of onne closs containinge xxij akeres, beinge letten after xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the aker, iiij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; of Rychard Ethoughte, for a horce called Bould, sould vnto him, vj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; in Wygane fare upon Assencione Ieue [Eve] for towe hefferes v<sup>l</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of my brother Laurance Shuttleworthe, to the jusse of Sir Rychard Shuttleworthe knyghte, for mony which he layed ovte for the nexte avoydance of the psonage of Wichfourthe, xxx<sup>l</sup>; for the barke of xv trices xv<sup>s</sup>; the halfe yeres rentes of the manor of Forcete dwe at Penticoste xlvij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; for a yoke of oxen, viij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>; whereof was bestowed upone another yoke vij<sup>l</sup>, and iiij<sup>d</sup> for towle and a penyne spente; and soe remenethe de claro xx<sup>s</sup> xix<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Charnoke, in pte discharge of his bounde of threttie poundes, xx<sup>l</sup>; of Walmeslaye of the Rogger Styde, for the lande lyinge nere Boultone more, caled the Pikes, dwe at Sante Margerte daye laste, iiij<sup>s</sup>; for towe stone of wolle xxvj<sup>s</sup>; of Roberte Aspeden xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> — beinge the moietie of tene yeres arriragies of a tenemente of my ladie Radclyffes, caled



Brukehousse which was compounded for, after a noblye [6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup>] a yere, if she doe note paye the tythe wolle and lame in kynd: the same was due at Barnebe Daye 1591, xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Wyldfraye Banester xvj<sup>l</sup>; for the rentes of Horwyghe, xj<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; whereof was payed to Mr. Lassie [Lacy's] baliffe, lord of the manor of Manchester, xj<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; and spent in Manchester iiij<sup>d</sup>; soe remenethe of the surpluse, iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[1593.]—Of my brother Laurance Shuttleworthe, to the jusse of S<sup>r</sup> Rychard Shuttleworthe, knyghte, xx<sup>l</sup>; of Expofer Smythe, for an ould wane, iiij<sup>s</sup>; of Xristofer Stokedwell and Geffere Ottiwey [Otway], the seconde paymente for their fynes for their tenementes in Barton, accordinge to their boundes, xxviiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Hancoke, the furste pamente for the fine of towe tenements in Ightenell pke, caled the corne filde, xl<sup>l</sup> (remenethe to be payed at Pentecoste nexte xl<sup>l</sup>, and at Mychelmes folloinge or at the seeling of his lesse xxxj<sup>l</sup>, which makethe in the holle Cxj<sup>l</sup>); of John Osbaldeston, Esquire, xxvij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> for the fees of the comission which was sued out for the 'knowledging of a ffyne by the said Mr. Osbaldeston and his wiffe, of David Ffeild howse, xxvij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; for eight mette and a halffe of whette, after eight grottes the mette xxiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Rob'te Barcrofte, of Ightenell pke, lvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, for the tythe corne rente of Igtell pke, whereof was payed to Mr. Ash-tone for his tythe corne rente there xl<sup>s</sup>; soe there remainethe de claro xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of the said Barcrofte for his hoolle ffyne agreed to be payed for the tythe corne of his half ten'te at the pke yeate [gate] for the terme of xxj yeares, xxj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; [several similar entries as to different tenants;] of John Rope, of Crosbancke, xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, beinge the one halfe of his fyne for his tythe corne sylver for halfe an oxegange [an oxgang was 13 acres] of lande in Pediham, and remaineth as much to be payed: his terme is for xxj yeares; for profyttes of Hebblethwyte due to mee, xiiij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup>.

[1594.]—Their was delivered y<sup>e</sup> same day to Henrye Wilkinson, baliffe of Fforcet, one Flemyshe peece of golde accompted for xv<sup>s</sup>, [probably the ryder of 14 gulden, said by Snelling to be worth 25s. 8d.], y<sup>e</sup> which y<sup>e</sup> said Henrye is to pay vnto me at his next accompte

as pcell of y<sup>e</sup> rent of Fforcet dew at Martinmes last. [About this period the signature of Thomas Shuttleworth ceases, and is replaced, April, 1594, by that of Lawrence Shuttleworthe]; of Geffray Otwaye, baliffe of Barbone, for towe severall extrates [? estreats] thone for the courte holden there xvijth of November, and y<sup>e</sup> other for y<sup>e</sup> courte holden their y<sup>e</sup> xxvjth of Julie, xij<sup>s</sup>, whereof allowed to the said baliffe for his ffees y<sup>e</sup> thirde penie, vid; : iiij<sup>s</sup>, and soe receaved viij<sup>s</sup>; of Gefraye Otwaye for everie tenante their ij<sup>d</sup>, for amerciment wythin y<sup>e</sup> said lordship called y<sup>e</sup> greenhewe [greenhue, the taking of green wood] dewe at Pentecoste laste viij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> [so there were 98 tenants in the lordship of Barbone]; of Rychard Catowyghe for a gray nagg of yours which he sould to Mr. Morte at Newton fayre, in gold iiij<sup>l</sup>; of [ditto] for an ould white horse or geldinge, called Nutter, solde at the said Newton fayre, iiij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup>; for onne incalf heffer off three yeares age 1<sup>s</sup>; for towe younge steares or oxen, sould at Chorleye fayre, of y<sup>e</sup> age of three yeares already past, vij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; of y<sup>e</sup> baliffe of Forcett, being y<sup>e</sup> halfe yeares rente of y<sup>e</sup> maner, dewe at Pentecoste laste, xlvij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; of Edward Sherburne, your man, which he paid to me for a legacie geaven to youe by Sr Ric: Sherbourne, x<sup>l</sup>; of Adam Platt, the tanner, for eight oxen slaughter hydes, after xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> hide, and for fower kyne hydes, after ix<sup>s</sup> y<sup>e</sup> hide, whereof there was geaven him backe of curtesy xvj<sup>d</sup>, — so nowe remayneth viij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Widowe Leigh, of Lostoke, for her whole yeares rente there ij<sup>d</sup>.

The money receyved sythence the xxijth daye of Auguste [1594] is accompted for. [Signed] Rychard Shuttleworthe; Laur: Shuttleworthe.

[This is the last entry in the volume, page 480; bringing the receipts of money down to August 31, 1594. The disbursements are brought down to the same date, page 327.]



## STEWARD'S ACCOUNTS.

## VOLUME III.

PAYMENTS.—Sept. 1, 1594, to July 15, 1599.

RECEIPTS.—Sept. 1, 1594, to Feb. 12, 1600.

---

This book is not nearly so bulky as Vol. II. The payments occupy pp. 1—116, and the receipts the remainder of the volume, pp. 117—196. The extracts from it are limited to such a selection of entries as seem to throw light on prices, customs, or manners. Items recurring year after year are not repeated, lest their iteration should weary the reader. The total cessation of such items in the accounts must not be inferred from their omission here.

---

## PAYMENTS.

[September, 1594.]—To the churche wardens of Deane, for y<sup>e</sup> reparacōn of the churche there viij<sup>d</sup>; to dyvers, for sheringe barlye in the wheat-crofte at Hoole, after y<sup>e</sup> rate of iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the acre, in all thre acres x<sup>s</sup>; Rychard Walton, for the rent of the tythe barne at Hoole v<sup>s</sup>; Edward Shereburne, for charges layde out at Wygan at the tyme of the knowledging of the statute by Mr. Rokebye, vnto Mr. xv<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Warrens man for his payēs in brynging of a stagghyther vj<sup>s</sup>; halfe an ounce of sylke x<sup>d</sup>; dressinge of a cloke at Bolton vj<sup>d</sup>; towe pece of garthewebbe bought at Whalley iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; making towe sheringe houkes [sickles] x<sup>d</sup>; to a mane for sheringe

fyve days at the Smythels xx<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Reddich for the geldinge I bought of him xj<sup>l</sup>; fyve halters for horses, bought at Manchester, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe pare of claspes for my cloke, bought at Manchester by exchange j<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Towneley man who broughte halffe a stagge ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; dressing of a mare foot, gravelled at Lostoke, ij<sup>d</sup>; the curat of Croston, for serching of the tyme of the deathe of certeyne psones in Hoole vj<sup>d</sup>; to my father, for the fyne of wast ground in Padyham, after the rate of xxxij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the oxegange, for towe oxgange and the fourthe pte of an oxgange which belongethe to me, ij<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>s</sup>; Robert wiffe Stones for twelve chickens ij<sup>s</sup>; eleven shereres after ij<sup>d</sup> the daye, ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Andrewe Warde for pickinge of sheves twoe dayes ij<sup>d</sup>; to the saddler of Bolton, for pannelinge of the sumpter saddle [that which carries the necessaries for a journey], and mendinge the strappes for the same, and for bucklinge of eight garthes, xx<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1594.]—Sixe cowple of linge, after vj<sup>s</sup> the couple, w<sup>ch</sup> was bought at Sturrbridge faire, xxxvj<sup>s</sup>; William Hargreffes, of Burneley, for fyfene gallons of tarre, after xiv<sup>d</sup> the gallon, xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for towe little barrells to put the tarre in, viij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for fouretie pounce of pitche, after ij<sup>d</sup> the pound, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; wevinge of xvij and xx yarde of fyne linnen to be my M<sup>r</sup> his shirtes, after vj<sup>d</sup> the yarde, xix<sup>s</sup>; for a mylne stone xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1594.]—Mr. Ecclestone, beinge appointed collector for the second subsidie due vnto her matie, iiij<sup>li</sup>; vnto sixe women for brakinge and fixinge linge, everie one of them sixe dayes, after iiij<sup>d</sup> the daye, xij<sup>s</sup>; John wiffe Mosse for pullinge hemp and layinge it in wite [? wet] and dryinge it againe ij<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] for pullinge and ripplinge flaxe xx<sup>d</sup>; vnto a smyth of Ashton for towe hachettes ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Sharples, for the thirde and fourthe fyfene granted vnto her matie iiij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for a gald towardes the reparacōn of Bolton church ij<sup>d</sup>; Halliwell, for the thirde and fourthe fyfene, &c. ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the church warden of Hallywell halffe a fyfene towardes the reparacōn of the church vij<sup>d</sup>; Little Bolton, the thirde and fourthe fyfene iiij<sup>d</sup>; Lostock, the lyke galde xiiij<sup>d</sup>; Eccleston twoe whole fyfenes xvj<sup>d</sup>; twoe lokes, the one sett upon the calfe-



cotte door at Tyngreffe, and the other on a door at Smithells, ij<sup>s</sup>; a wright, for making craches [cratches, or racks] for the calves to eat in, and for a workman for making a place for the fatt oxen to drinke at,— foure days upon theire owne table, ij<sup>s</sup>; Robert wiffe Stones, of Hoole, for the tablynge of William Woode, in the tyme of harveste, for fyve weakes and fyve days, after xxij<sup>d</sup> the weake, x<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Harrison, the gardener, his quarter wages v<sup>s</sup>.

[December, 1594.]—Three dozen and a halffe of larkes vij<sup>d</sup>; ten snypes and fyve cargrasses [this bird not known] xv<sup>d</sup>; fyve ousles [ouzes, blackbirds] and eight felfyres vij<sup>d</sup>; twoe graye plufferes vj<sup>d</sup>; a woodcocke and a teyle vj<sup>d</sup>; twoe lapwinges iij<sup>d</sup>; two pires [purses or stints], and twoe tullettes [this bird doubtful] j<sup>d</sup>; weyvinge of xxxj yardes of canvasse clothe, after j<sup>d</sup> ob. the yarde, iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes keper, that brought a brace of does ffrom Delamere, x<sup>s</sup>; x snypes, after j<sup>d</sup> ob. the snype, xv<sup>d</sup>; towe dozen of sparrowes iiij<sup>d</sup>; foure larkes, an vssell [ouzel or blackbird], and a thrusse, ij<sup>d</sup>; tenn teales vj<sup>d</sup>; towe coople of rabbettes xx<sup>d</sup>; a scate fishe ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; three breames, xx<sup>d</sup>; flouke iij<sup>d</sup>; a pecke of cockles iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe teales, three snypes, and one dozen of larkes, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a redshank, a snype-knave, towe thrusses [thrushes] and a felfyre, and a dozen and a halffe of sparrowes vij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Peter Leighes man, for a hynd broughte to the Smythells, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Atherton, of Lostock, for his flees of the sute agaynste Henrie Tomlynson et alios, xl<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] for Roberte Chetham's sute xl<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] for the sute of John Jellybrand, being by confesshyon, xxxvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for the sute against Alyce Wylliamson and others, being by confesshyon, xxxvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; twoe dozen of buttons unto my Mr. vj<sup>d</sup>; xxij kyne feete and xxviiij calffe feete, at Manchester, ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; a gellie-bag, a strainer, and a boulteinge-clothe, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Christopher Walker, for thrsshinge eleven dayes at Smythills, xj<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Leighes man of the High Leighe, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a man which broughte capones from Mr. Kenions of the Mylne-shaye vj<sup>d</sup>; parte of the vicars wages of Bolton, due at St. Marke's day next [April 25] xx<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Aston man for bringinge a doe, v<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Wilbram man [ditto] v<sup>s</sup>; towe woodcockes x<sup>d</sup>; fyve graye pluffers, after v<sup>d</sup> a pluffer, ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>;

fyve teales, after iiij<sup>d</sup> a teale, xx<sup>d</sup>; nyne snyes, twoe snye-knives, and a scargrayffe [?], xxj<sup>d</sup>; twoe oucles [? ouzels], twoe felfyres, and xiiij<sup>d</sup> bakes, vij<sup>d</sup>; twoe coddelinges and a grayninge [grayling] ij<sup>s</sup>; one quarter of a scate fisse xij<sup>d</sup>; vnto a minstrell and one with an eppe [? ape] viij<sup>d</sup>; a whole vealle which was boughte at Bolton iiij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1594-5].—Lostock, a galde towards the repacōn of Cowen [? Colne] bridge iiij<sup>d</sup>; George Wright, of Melles [Meols], for twoe bařell of hearinge xliij<sup>s</sup>; Genett Talior, for a baskett to laye clothes in xij<sup>d</sup>; tinning twoe old bitts and bossing the same, of my M<sup>rs</sup> xx<sup>d</sup>; new bitt to my M<sup>rs</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>; the sadeler of Bolton for mendinge sumpter saddle iiij<sup>d</sup>; fower minstrells viij<sup>d</sup>; the Baron of Kinderton man, for bringinge of a doe to the Smithills, v<sup>s</sup>; Cuthberte Heskethe, to be payed over to the vicarrs chorall at Lychfeild, thone halffe for myselve and thother halffe for Mr. Anderton, of Lostock, v<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; towe baskett wisketts xij<sup>d</sup>; Oliver Stones, for scappelinge [rough-hewing] of slate at Shenton slatpitt, six dayes, after iiij<sup>d</sup> the daye, and to his sonne, foure dayes, after a peny the day, xxij<sup>d</sup>; the mason, for mendinge the fournes mouth in the brewehowse and the hobbe in the kichken, iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1594-5].—For mowinge rushes of the grounde where is to be plowed at Lostocke, xxij<sup>d</sup>; the tanner, for three stone and a half and three pound of heire, towards a hareclothe to the kylne, after iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> the stone, xv<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Gylles Ainsworthe, for spininge and rolyvinge of xxxviij yardes of hayre clothe, xj<sup>s</sup>; cariage of the liverye cloakes and a reme of pap from London to Bolton, xj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1594-5].—Twoe salte salmons xv<sup>s</sup>; a hundred of red heyrings ij<sup>s</sup>; three hundred of sprottes xvij<sup>d</sup>; a bage for gettinge of mosse to mosse all the houses at Smithills until Michelmes, x<sup>d</sup>; eight shitts of plaite to put upon the ropes of the chisse crates, to save the crates from the cheise, ij<sup>s</sup>.

[April, 1595].—A stubbing [this fish unknown] and halfe a scate fishe iiij<sup>s</sup>; halfe a freshe salmon ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pycke and a mette of cockles xvj<sup>d</sup>; a mett of hemp-seed v<sup>s</sup>; a peck and a halfe of linne-seed xvj<sup>d</sup>; to a wentche which broughte twoe tenches from



Mr. Hiltons of pke iij<sup>d</sup>; for wyldfoole,—two teales, three lapwings, a curlue hilpp [<sup>?</sup> curlew-whelp], twoe reddshonkes, and a snype-knave, xv<sup>d</sup>; twoe gray pluffers v<sup>d</sup>; a snype, a snype-knave, and twooe piures, ij<sup>d</sup>; twooe lapwings ij<sup>d</sup>; a pound of onyon seed ij<sup>s</sup>; for vargrasse to dresse the oxe feete, and twoo peny worthe of wyre vj<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1595.]—Twoo oxen boughte at Blackburne vijl ij<sup>s</sup>; foure at Cowlne, xiiijl xvij<sup>d</sup>; twoo at Burnley, vijl ij<sup>s</sup>; a man for scouringe the brooke at Lostoke, fyve dayes, on his owne tablye, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. vicar of Deane, for his paynes taken about y<sup>e</sup> co'ion ministred here upon the Thursday before Easter day last, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for an axe to the miller xvij<sup>d</sup>; twoe stone of hempe, to make a nett for to drawe the damme, v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; three wayne lode of coles, bought at Blackrod, xxj<sup>d</sup>; three other lode of coles, boughte at Hilton dealffe [delph], iij<sup>s</sup>; twelve lode of coles fetcht from Mr. Hilton dealffe, xij<sup>s</sup>; ten schore and eighte horse loode of coles, had from Mr. Bolton pitt, at jd ob. the lode, xxvj<sup>s</sup>.

[June, 1595.]—Twoe girdles, to doe above the chessott [<sup>?</sup> cheese-vat] when the [y] presse the chease, viij<sup>d</sup>; a rope to hange the chease crates in ij<sup>s</sup>; spent by Mr. Nicholas Grimshaye, at Manchester, when I vewed the Garrett, vj<sup>d</sup>; twoe hyves iij<sup>d</sup>; thirteene geese, (at iij<sup>d</sup> ob.) iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob; a quartran of hoppes ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Little Boulton, a gald to the repayringe of Cowen bridge jd; Halliwell [ditto] vij<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1595.]—A basin and a dishe to the brewehouse ij<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1595.]—Mr. Downes mane, a bucke vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Peter Leighes mane, a buke vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Henry Wilson, of Bretherton, for making three obligac'ons [bonds] xij<sup>d</sup>; pease coddcs ij<sup>d</sup>; pusell pearcs iij<sup>d</sup>; grime, gawles, and coperous [soot, galls, and copperas] to make incke of, vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Gerards mane, of the Houlte, a bucke, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes mane, a bucke, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; thirtie and nyne snypes iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; foure scargrasses [some bird unknown by this name] twooe grene pluffers and twooe teales viij<sup>d</sup>; a strike [four pecks] of pears xij<sup>d</sup>; Cuthbert, for his charges at the last assyses at Lancaster viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; An Tonge, of Ryvington, for knyttinge

of a nett for the drawinge of the damme, ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; Mr. Dutton, of Dutton, his mane, a fatt bucke, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Aspden and Eytonghe, when the money was carryed to Mr. Alderman Mosseley, iiij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge and makinge some apparell of my M<sup>rs</sup> [master's] ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Aspden, towards the charges of the dyett money at Chester, for the assizes, v<sup>l</sup>.

[September, 1595.]—Abraham Coulthurste, for spyce boughte at London, iiij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1595.]—Sixe cowple of linge, bought at Sturbridge faire, xl<sup>s</sup>; carriage of the fishe from Sturbridge to Smithills, viij<sup>s</sup> vjd; braking and swingling hemp and flaxe xxvij dayes, after iiij<sup>d</sup> the daye, ix<sup>s</sup>; dring [drying] the hempe and flaxe in three days xv<sup>d</sup>; fyve lode of turffe, to drye the said hempe and flaxe, ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; pulling and ripplinge hempe and flaxe of my M<sup>rs</sup> [master's] in Hoole, and laying it in the water, washing it and tenting it, until it came into the house, iiij<sup>s</sup>.

[November, 1595.]—Expenses of [two men] at Preston at the mustering of the light horse, vj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1595.]—For twooe mettes of rye x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Wilbrons [Wilbraham's] mane, for bringinge a cowple of does, x<sup>s</sup>; foure snipes, felfires, thrusshe, and three larkes, ix<sup>d</sup>; foure wodcockes xvjd; tenn larkes and three thrusses iiij<sup>d</sup>; a scate fishe ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; flouckes xvjd; Halliwell, a fiftene towards the reparac'on of Deane church xiiij<sup>d</sup>; geven unto a poore scholler vjd; spente in goinge and cominge to Inskipp, when possession was taken y<sup>e</sup> xxiij<sup>th</sup> of December, by Cudbert Hesketh, Roberte Anysworthe, and myself, v<sup>s</sup> vjd; a picke [pike] and two breames iiij<sup>s</sup>; halfe a scate fishe and floockes v<sup>s</sup>; a coddling and redd heyringes xv<sup>d</sup>; thirtene teales iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; fourtene dozen and a halfe of larkes ij<sup>s</sup> xjd; twoe gray pluffers x<sup>d</sup>; sixe felfires, twoe oucelles [ouzel], sixtine sparrowes and youlwringes [yellow-hammers], twoe snypes, and twoe snype knaves, xvjd; Mr. Downes mane, twooe does x<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Towneleys mane, for bringinge a hynde, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; lent monye to Thomas Cronckshawe, of West Close, to be payed the second daye of Februarie next, xl.



[January, 1595-6.]—A mane which broughte apples from Mr. Ainsworthe vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Simon Lyndocke, for searching of the statutes for Mr. Worsleye, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; given vnto the plaiers of Doŵham v<sup>s</sup>; vnto the musisioners of Chester xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe breames and a picke ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; twoe dozen of pirres [purres, stints] and eight, xvj<sup>d</sup>; a cur-lue, two redd shonkes, and sixe felfires xxij<sup>d</sup>; twoe Isope Fables xij<sup>d</sup>, and twoe Pueriles v<sup>d</sup>—xvij<sup>d</sup>; for chanell which foure tenantes of Horw<sup>ch</sup> broughte, iij<sup>s</sup>.

[February, 1595-6.]—Little Bolton, towards the repaireing of y<sup>e</sup> churche, ij<sup>d</sup>; spent by Richard Stones and three horses, when he went to fetch twoe barrell of heyryng at Formebie, beinge twoe dayes and a night awaye, ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; fyve and twentie yardes of twill [? toweling] to be sackes (after vij<sup>d</sup> ob. the yarde, bayting j<sup>d</sup> ob.), xv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for wyre to ringe swyne withall iiij<sup>d</sup>; for stile to mende the worke-towles in the smithie iiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe salte salmon xij<sup>s</sup>; a hunder of redd heyryng and three hunder of sprottes v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; two salte celes xij<sup>d</sup>; muskles and cockles xv<sup>d</sup>; roppes boughte at Manchester—a foole [full] teame xij<sup>d</sup>; half a dozen halters xij<sup>d</sup>; cordes for the fishe nett to drawe [the] damme ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for a pecke to be a measure at Smithills xij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1595-6.]—One pycke and twoe breames iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; twoe dozen of dacies [dace] and a perche v<sup>d</sup>; cariage of them from Hoole to Smithills vj<sup>d</sup>; a scate fishe ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a freshe samonde iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; floucke vj<sup>d</sup>; a stobinge [unknown], ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; twoe dozen of decies [dace] vj<sup>d</sup>; three peckes of cockles xx<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1596.]—Three skynnes of parchement ij<sup>s</sup>; ten quartes of sacke x<sup>s</sup>; twelve quartes and a pinte of clared and white wyne, (after viij<sup>d</sup> the quarte), viij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; to the vicar of Bolton upon his bille l<sup>s</sup>; a skynne of parchement viij<sup>d</sup>; the saddler of Whaley for headstall and reininge for twoe newe bridles and all new furniture belonging to the same xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for seaven newe tagges which was sett to my Mr. saddles x<sup>d</sup>; nails viij<sup>d</sup>; buckles v<sup>d</sup>; for garthe webb to be seaven garthes xvj<sup>d</sup>; for three dayes worke for him self and his man ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; twelve lode of coales fetcht at Hilton delffe xij<sup>s</sup>; twentie waine lode of coles fetcht at [ditto] xx<sup>s</sup>.

[May, 1596.]—Blooding of beastes at Smithills, Lostocke, and Tyngreave iiij<sup>s</sup>; wevinge of eight score and eight yardes of flaxen and hempen clothe xj<sup>s</sup>; eleven greene geese iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a stubbinge ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; flouckes and smelts xx<sup>d</sup>; cockles v<sup>d</sup>; a pyke dogge [? a dog or male pike], x<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1596.]—Tenn yardes of linnen clothe to be my Mr<sup>s</sup> shirtes, after twoe shillinges three pence the yarde, xxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; lyninge to pare of my Mr<sup>s</sup> breeches vij<sup>d</sup>; xij<sup>lb</sup> of prunes (after iiij<sup>d</sup> ob. the lb.) iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; carridge of the said prunes xij<sup>d</sup>; salt peter v<sup>d</sup>; nyne yards of linnen clothe to be my Mr<sup>s</sup> shirtes (after twoe and twentie pence ob. the yarde), xvij<sup>s</sup>; three hattes to the children vj<sup>s</sup>; a rope to the clocke xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe mettes of leather peches xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. James Leighe, fyve markes, iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Lostocke, towards the mendinge of the leade of the Deane churche, v<sup>d</sup>; and for bringing a rogue to Lancaster xij<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1596.]—John Isherwode of Clithero, for three lode of lyme stones, iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; makinge twoe mattresses and other worke ij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Downes mane, for bringing a bucke hither, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; clared wyne and whyte wyne v gallones and thre quartes, after viij<sup>d</sup> the quarte, xv<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; carregde viij<sup>d</sup>, spent at Manchester at the byinge thereof, iij<sup>d</sup>; to my cosyn Marye Nutter, that brought for a psent eighte capons and a turkye, xij<sup>d</sup>; for takinge oute of fyve copies of courte rolles concerninge the landes late Thomas Cronkshayes xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for serche of the courte rolles at Clitherow iij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Bould man, for a bucke of this season, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1596.]—Mr. Downes man, for a brasse of buckes [ditto] xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> [i.e. a mark]; the Baron of Kynderton his man, for bringing a bucke to Smithells, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; payed Mr. Anderton of the Forde, for halfe an acre of medowe vij<sup>s</sup>; the brickeman and his man, for workinge eyther of them nyne dayes thone after vj<sup>d</sup> the daye, thother after iij<sup>d</sup> the daye, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Wilbraume's man, a brasse of buckes xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; fyve and thirtie yardes of hayre clothe at xij<sup>d</sup> the yarde xxxv<sup>s</sup>; the gardener, his quarter wages, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; foure lode of chanell broughte to Smithells iij<sup>s</sup>; the saddler of Whalley for a hedstale, a rennye and a cropper [head-



stall, rein and crupper] to the sumpter sadle [i.e. that bearing the necessities for a journey] iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the male [mail] trasses of the sumpter sadle iij<sup>s</sup>; twoe poundes of glue and twoe poundes of flockes and a halfe ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; stone nales, stocke nailes, clagge nales, and brasse nales to the sumpter sadle, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a dogge skinne, foure yardes of garthe webbe and packe-thride xvij<sup>d</sup>; the sadler, for workinge fyve dayes, iij<sup>s</sup>; bleckinge and tewing [blackening or bleaching and tanning or dressing] leather to the said sadle vj<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1596.] — Fyve pare of children shoes iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; three botes for the baye geldinge that was foundered xvij<sup>d</sup>; sixe cowple of linges boughte at Sturbridge xxxvj<sup>s</sup>; carriadge of the said linge from Sturbridge to Bolton xij<sup>s</sup>; a pene and inckehorne to Utred iiij<sup>d</sup>; Gyles wiffe Morrice, for blindinge and spinninge of fyve stonne of woll and a halfe for childrens clothes and blankets to the howse xij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; for wevinge and coloureinge pte of the said woll iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for wokinge and ditchinge [walking or fulling and dighting or dressing] of the said clothe iiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a hunder and fouretine ponde of hoppes xxxvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; bloudinge of xxxiiij calves xij<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1596.] — Buttons to mend the children clothes v<sup>d</sup>; two bearrelles of tarre conteyninge xvij gallones, and xx pounde of piche xxiiij<sup>s</sup>; eight gyce at eight pence the goose v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1596.] — A shoemaker of Borneley, for three pare of shoes for the children there iiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; paper and a scribe [scrip] to carry the childrens bokes in to the skole x<sup>d</sup>; mending of the children's shoes iiij<sup>d</sup>; three horse shoes when I wente to Medelton aboute the demelance ix<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1596.] — For xxiiij snepes and twoe skergries [unknown], ij<sup>s</sup>; twoe grey plovers vj<sup>d</sup>; two teles and a woodcocke xij<sup>d</sup>; two feldfares and a peyre purre j<sup>d</sup>; a skate fishe xvj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes man, a brace of does, x<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Wilbram's man, a doe, iiij<sup>s</sup>; xxiiij snyes iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; foure woodcockes xvj<sup>d</sup>; towe plovers viij<sup>d</sup>; towe teales viij<sup>d</sup>; a streyner and tournesole [? a cooking utensil] vj<sup>d</sup>; to James Yeate for a Latine gramer and for glesinge thre

windowes in the skole xv<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Wylbrames man, a brace of does, x<sup>s</sup>; Richard Urmstones man, a turkye, vj<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1596-7.]—A skate fishe ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; flouckes xvj<sup>d</sup>; twoe breames xij<sup>d</sup>; a pyeke xij<sup>d</sup>; xv snypes, after ij<sup>d</sup> ob., xxij<sup>d</sup> ob.; fyve ploveres and twoe teales ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; a dozen throoshes iiij<sup>d</sup>; eighte felfares iiij<sup>d</sup>; twelve dozen of larkes ij<sup>s</sup>; charges of the sute against Mr. Thomas Worsley iiij<sup>l</sup>; three quarts of honnie v<sup>s</sup>; Thomas Marche, for a cace of pistolles, xx<sup>s</sup>; wyvinge 105 yardes canves v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; 38 yardes flaxen, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; collorynge and dressynge a pyeace of clothe to be the chyltrenes clothes v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; flax to by [be] my Mr shertes xx<sup>s</sup>; a pare of shooes to the boey of the kechyn ij<sup>s</sup>.

[February, 1596-7.]—Sex waine loodes of cole in Sharples vij<sup>s</sup>; mendynge of the chyltrenes shoes and other thynges ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; 400 sprotes xx<sup>d</sup>; flokes xij<sup>d</sup>; sperlynges viij<sup>d</sup>; a peece of ray viij<sup>d</sup>; towe morttes [? salmon in its third year] vij<sup>d</sup>; towe salte ielles xxij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1596-7.]—The ratten catcher iiij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Brereton his mane, for bringing a pieke to Smithills xx<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Latham of P'bold, his man, for bringing fishe xx<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Hulton, his man, [ditto] iiij<sup>d</sup>; v breams iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; two pykes ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; nyne fresh iles, iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of a skeat, xvij<sup>d</sup>; Sharples, an oxe gald, and relivng the prisoneres at Manchester ij<sup>d</sup>; the vicar of the Deane for his panes in the paseion wyke ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; one Terence to Rychard x<sup>d</sup>; for wyne, when the comunion was before Ester, iiij<sup>d</sup>; for makyngye into white lether a bulhide ix<sup>s</sup>.

[April, 1597.]—For brakyngye and swynglinge all the hempe and flaxe at Hoole to seven women, after iiij<sup>d</sup> a daye, upon there hone [own] table, and for turve to drye the said hemp and flaxe, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the lyvereys xxvij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; for corke to make bunnas [bungs] to stoppe barrells with v<sup>d</sup>; Hallywell, an oxe galde, and for the relyve of the prisoneres, xiiij<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1597.]—Foure wane lode of coole iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a spectale cace vj<sup>d</sup>; three peare of shoes to the boies at Burnelaye iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; sex gryne gyes [green geese] xvij<sup>d</sup>; Jane Shuttleworthe, sister to my Mr, by the apontemente of her fatheres wyle [will] peable at Penticoste last, xx<sup>s</sup>; the tynkard, for mendynge of mylkinge ves-sells vij<sup>d</sup>.



[June, 1597.] — John Pycher, for styrringe one aker of fallowe at the Tyngreve upon his own table, and for harroinge the same, vs x<sup>d</sup>; foure loudes of cole at Hilton delve iiij<sup>s</sup>; towe dozen of pointes for the chyldren iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe and twentie wean loodes of coole at Stanle Yeat [Stanley-gate] xx<sup>s</sup>; vij yardes of canves and a halfe, after xiiij<sup>d</sup> the yeard, to by the children's dobles, viij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; silke and buttones and pompyllion [this stuff unknown] for the said dobles iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for knittyng euerie boye [i.e. Richard, Nicholas and Ughtred, sons of the deceased Thomas, and nephews of Sir Richard Shuttleworth] a pare of hose, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; three pare of shoes to the wenches [i.e. Anne, Helen or Ellinor, and Elizabeth, sisters to the boys] xxij<sup>d</sup>; makynge three dobles, three jerkynges, three pare of bryches to the boies, and for sex pare of lynine and wollyne stockynges, three gounes and three petticoates [for the girls] iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1597.] — For viij loodes of canell w<sup>ch</sup> Horyghe [Horwich] men broughte vj<sup>s</sup>; xvj loodes of cole at Stanlaye Yeate xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1597.] — Mr. Bouldes man, for a bucke this seson, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; charges of the sueinge outte of the lease of Ightenhill pke from the quenes ma<sup>tie</sup> lxxvj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> [i.e. a hundred marks]; lent money to the quenes ma<sup>tie</sup>, paid to Sir Rychard Mollyneux, l<sup>l</sup>; Mr Wylbraham man, for a brace of buckes of this seson, xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> [a mark]; Mr. Downes man, [ditto] xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1597.] — To Mr. Nowell of Reade, for a gray geldinge for my oune saddle, xj<sup>l</sup>; garthewebbe bought at Whalley xx<sup>d</sup>; John Morris, for helping to lead 84 loodes of haye, after ob. the lode, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Warrens man of Pointon, for a stake [stag] of this season, x<sup>s</sup>; Mastris [Mistress] An, for halfe a yarde of blake beave [?] for my Mr xij<sup>d</sup>; John Rooe of Cross-banke, three pound, a legacie, beinge geven to Barnard Shuttleworthe by Mr. Hugh Shuttleworthe of Gawthorpe, leate desead [late deceased] xx<sup>s</sup>; a yard and a half of cammancke [? camaca, a kind of silk of rich cloth] boughte at Manchester, ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1597.] — Plommes boughte at dyvers tymes xiiij<sup>d</sup>; apples at towe tymes xj<sup>d</sup>; pearres, vj<sup>d</sup>; three dozen of larkes vj<sup>d</sup>;

sex skyppes [? snypes] iiij<sup>d</sup>; viij chykenes ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; sixe coppele of lynges, after v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> the coppele, and for the carryge to Hallyfax of the said fyche, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, in all xxxv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Abraham Coltherst, upon accounte to be made for the quines rent of Gawthorpe, Caplehurst grene head, Mervland, and Ante Elyzabethes annatie and for tethe corne rent thereof, and for Cronkyshaye quine's rent, vij<sup>l</sup>; the second pamente of the fyrst frutes of the personege of Kelkyn [? Kilken, Flintshire] iiij<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; John Houlden, for makynge your apparell iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Assheton, the halfe yere rent of Ightenhill pke xv<sup>l</sup>; for Brunle [Burnley] myllne halfe yere's rente xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the halfe yere's rent for Claderowe [Clithero] myllne xxv<sup>s</sup>; the half yeres rent for the siat [?] of the manor of Ightenhill vj<sup>d</sup>; for bracinge the tend [teind, tithe] hempe and flaxe at Hole, x<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Balim Carrvell and Mr. Fardynandoe the adytoures [auditor's] men, for to inrolle the lease of Igetenhill pke, for fye [fine] xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>, and for ther panes ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Gylles wyve Egge [the wife of Giles Egge or Edge] for dyghtinge and spynninge foure stone and foure poundes of woole xij<sup>s</sup>; and for wevyng and walkynge [fulling] of vij yardes kyrcie and 35 yardes of pleane [plain wollen cloth] ix<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] for collorynge xiiij poundes of the said woole blacke and two poundes blewe, xvj<sup>d</sup>; Robert Houn and his sonne, for getting sclat [slate] in Heton xj dayes, after v<sup>d</sup> the daye, iiiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; Rychard Vickares workynge iiij dayes and a halfe when he shoed the oxen xxj<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1597.]—Three paire of newe shoes to the boies and for mending of there ould shoes, iiiij<sup>s</sup>; youre syster Jane Shuttleworthe, the xx<sup>s</sup> which was deu to her by her fatheres wylle, xx<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. James Lyegh, fyve markes, iiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge and pegginge the childrens shoes xij<sup>d</sup>; four dozen of buttones iiij<sup>d</sup>; John Houlden, for makinge the children's clothes and for diinge [dyeing] one gowne vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1597.]—To Markland of Wyggan, for drynke gyven to a yonge mare at Lostocke xxiiij<sup>d</sup>; unto one Johnson, a souldyoure, by the appontement of my M<sup>r</sup>, x<sup>s</sup>; John Partyngton, for weavyng 110 yardes of greate canves clothe, after xij<sup>d</sup> the score,



and for weavyng xlvij yardes of the tere [?] beyng smaller, after jd the yarde, iij<sup>s</sup> xjd; Mr. Downes man, bringing a doe, v<sup>s</sup>; the smith of Lostoke, for workinge one day at the cloke at Smithelles, vjd; Mr. Wilbram man, a brace of dooes, x<sup>s</sup>; three breames xvij<sup>d</sup>; a coddelynge viij<sup>d</sup>; flouckes ix<sup>d</sup>; wyldfowle at twoe severall tymes —; xx snipes xx<sup>d</sup>; three woodecokes xij<sup>d</sup>; foure teales xiiij<sup>d</sup>; three pare of shoes to the lytell wenchs ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; Mr. Dowen man, for a brace of does x<sup>s</sup>; Robert Leyver of Dercie Leyver, for spycesse and carryege from London, v<sup>l</sup> xj<sup>s</sup>; a wodcocke x<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a peuter kanne at Wyggane ij<sup>d</sup>; three woodcockes xij<sup>d</sup>; four tealles xvjd; ix snypes and iij snype-knaves xvjd; four skergries [unknown] iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe blake-bourdes jd; lente to Mr. Vicar of Boulton, to be payed at St. Marke Daye nexte, xxv<sup>s</sup>; the smithe, for lettyng the grey geldinge bloud and gyveyng him a dryncke, vjd; to my M<sup>r</sup>, for to play at tables [backgammon, or any game played with the table and dice] vjd; Mr. Wilbram man, a doe, v<sup>s</sup>.

[January, 1597-8.]—For floukes and eght whiddelynges [whitling, the young of the bull-trout, in its first year] xvij<sup>d</sup>; sexe tealles and a wodcoke ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; fiftene snepes and towe snype-knaves ij<sup>s</sup>; towe skergryees [unknown] ij<sup>d</sup>; seven throyshes, towe larkes, and ooselle, xij<sup>d</sup>; Ewen Hardacke, for the makeyng and furniture of his clocke [cloak] xvj<sup>s</sup>; lykeryng of my M<sup>r</sup> bouttes ij<sup>d</sup>; xvj neattes fyette [feet] for gellie, xvjd; xix gaddes of style [steel gads were knobs or spikes fastened upon armour; also small bars to be heated in the fire, for quenching in, or “fettling,” liquor] xij<sup>d</sup>; makinge three pare of gardyng mittence and mendinge ould myttence x<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Bancrofte, the scholmaster of Burnlaye, by the apontement of my M<sup>r</sup>, x<sup>s</sup>; towe loeade of canell xvij<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1597-8.]—Halfe a yard and halfe a quarter of linnen clothe, to be the boies fallyng-bandes, ij<sup>s</sup>; halfe a stone of here, to be roppes for the Piele garden, after iij<sup>s</sup> the stone, ij<sup>s</sup>; four stone of shorte here, to be plester, xvjd.

[March, 1597-8.]—A salte semond ix<sup>s</sup>; two hundrethe of whitte heringes vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; three hundrethe of sprattes ij<sup>s</sup>; towe salte ieles vjd.

[April, 1598.] — For rodyng [ridding, clearing] gorses, and guttering the ground that is plowed at Lostoke, and moyinge rychesies [mowing rushes] of the said ground, xxv dayes upon ther owne table, x<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; a boie that broughte a turkie coke from Mrs. Lighe v<sup>d</sup>; a maide that broughte a tenche from Roger Urmeston iiij<sup>d</sup>; lente money to Robert Leighe, which was pcell of the rente of Barbon, xx<sup>l</sup>; Mr. Leigh's man, that brought towe cheses from his Mr, ij<sup>s</sup>; payed pryvy tythes at the Deane church xij<sup>s</sup>; xxx redde heringes xij<sup>d</sup>; a pyke ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; dayes and godyons [dace and gudgeons] iiij<sup>d</sup>; flookes iiij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a freshe salmon xxiij<sup>d</sup>; foure tenches xvij<sup>d</sup>; sparlynges viij<sup>d</sup>; three fresh iles xix<sup>d</sup>; cochles x<sup>d</sup>; syxe chekyns ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; three payre of pygiones ix<sup>d</sup>; a mette of lyne-seede, vj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Henry Hyll, at his goyinge to Chester assyses, upon accompt, iiij<sup>l</sup>.

[May, 1598.] — To xxv lode of coles, after xj<sup>d</sup> the lode, xxij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; xiiij chickens, after two pens a pece, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pounce of oynion sede v<sup>s</sup>; parchemen paper lythe grograym [? lythe, thick or soft, and grogram, a coarse kind of silk taffety] for my Mr and tofted canvas for the children liij<sup>s</sup>; one mette of hempe seed vj<sup>s</sup>; a stubbinge [?] xv<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of salmon x<sup>d</sup>; sparlinges v<sup>d</sup>; flookes iiij<sup>d</sup>; ropes to the boies in the studie xvij<sup>d</sup>; soleinge one pare of shoes v<sup>d</sup>; pegginge ther shoes a quarter of a yere iiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe St . . . Epistles, which now the[y] use v<sup>d</sup>; Ovide Metamorphosis ix<sup>d</sup>; three pare of newe shoes iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the saddler of Whalley, for furnishinge of my sadles, [this is in Sir Richard's handwriting] collers, and other thynges necessarie for rydinge, xxij<sup>s</sup>.

[June, 1598.] — Three pare of shoes to the lytyll gyrles, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mrs. Lygh man, when he brought wheat to Smithells, xij<sup>d</sup>; eyght gryne gyeas ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; towe workemen, for waullynge and daubynge in the bru howse, ether of them twoe days, xvij<sup>d</sup>; for varnyshyng nales to my Mr sadells iiij<sup>d</sup>; three mortes [? salmon in its third year] x<sup>d</sup>; in fokes iiij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. James Lyghe, fyve markes, iiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xvj lodes of cole at Stanlawe yeatte xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to the smythe of Sharples lyghe [ley] for towe days work x<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1598.] — Hallywaull, a fyftene and a halfe towards the



reparynge of the Deane church, and three fyftenes towardes furnishing of towe hundrethe souldiours out of Lancashyre in to Irland, and towe fyftenes to her matie by act of plament, vij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; for a wiscat for the meades to laye linnen clothes in, v<sup>d</sup>; the smythe of Lostoke for makynge a pare of belles [bellows] for the smithee at the Smithes, and for iren to be a pare pypes to the said belles, iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Will'm Charnocke, for money laide owt by hym for my M<sup>r</sup> in his sutes against Mr. Worseley, iiij<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a boye that broughte chickynes from Mrs. Lygh of Anchington iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Dowenes man, a brace of bukes of this season, xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Wybrunnes [Wilbraham's] man, a buke, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; vij gyes ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; to Mrs. Ane [Ann] for freshe watter trote, boughte of Foote at dyvers times, xx<sup>d</sup>; vij lodes of cannell iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1598.]—Lente Mr. Bertholomewe Heskethe by bounde 30<sup>l</sup>; Mr. Wylbraimes man, a buke vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. vecar of Boulton his halfe yere wages xxv<sup>s</sup>; payed by the appontemente of my M<sup>r</sup> to be lente for the use of the pore in Boulton for one whole yere [five marks] iiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Cuthberte Heskethe for the dyett of the sheriffe when he did execute the writt of the liberat [liberate, a writ to the sheriff for the delivery of the possession of lands or goods extended or taken under forfeiture of recognizance] iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Melling, for making the warrant to Mr. sheriffe for the liberat, xxiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> (whereof one halfe is to be payed to my M<sup>r</sup> by Mr. Brereton of Worseley).

[September, 1598.]—Mr. Bouldes man, a buke, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Sir Peter Lyghes man, a buke, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Lyghes man, when he broughte three halfe mettes of wheat, xij<sup>d</sup>; apples and peares and plumes iiij<sup>s</sup>; three dozen of larkes and towe snepes vij<sup>d</sup>; for plowynge an acar three tymes over to sowe wheate on at Tyngreave, and for harroynge the same, xv<sup>s</sup>; the constable of Harwode, for all the landes in Sharples, for the relieffe of the poore w<sup>th</sup>in the pishe of Boulton and towneshippe for one monethe from the 27<sup>th</sup> day of August last, xij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] another moneth, xij<sup>d</sup>; for Lostoke, to the constable of Ryvyngton for the relieffe of the poore in Boulton pishe for the towe said monethes, v<sup>s</sup>; towe yeardes of grine fustyon

to be the lityll wenches everie one an apron, and ynckele [inkle] to be strynges to the said aprons  $\text{iiij}^{\text{d}}$  —  $\text{iijs}^{\text{v}}^{\text{d}}$ ; towardes the relyffe of the poore of Deane pishe  $\text{iijs}^{\text{iiij}}^{\text{d}}$ ; sexe couple of lyng, upon accompt  $\text{xl}^{\text{s}}$ ; wavyng 37 yeardes of lynine clothe to be my Mr. shyrttes, after  $\text{iiij}^{\text{d}}$  the yard, savinge one yard, byinge geven in at 37 —  $\text{xij}^{\text{s}}$ ; stille for the mylne stepe  $\text{ij}^{\text{s}}$ ; sherynge towre acares of beane and blendynges [mixed grain] at Hoole  $\text{vj}^{\text{s}} \text{viiij}^{\text{d}}$ .

[October, 1598.] — Towe oxen boughte in Blacbourne  $\text{ix}^{\text{l}}$ ; to Thomas Stirzaker, for  $\text{xlv}$  trees, to the use of his Mr, John Towneley esquier,  $\text{xlv}^{\text{l}}$ ; towe meale syves, bought at Boultone faire,  $\text{x}^{\text{d}}$ ; spent by James Mullenex, when he wente to Wrixam for hoppes, at Frodsom,  $\text{iiij}^{\text{d}}$  the horse and a pene upon himsele; at Warryngton, in haye  $\text{iiij}^{\text{d}}$ , and in provender  $\text{viiij}^{\text{d}}$ , and his supper  $\text{viiij}^{\text{d}}$ , and  $\text{ij}^{\text{d}}$  in the mornenge — so in all  $\text{ij}^{\text{s}} \text{ij}^{\text{d}}$ .

[November, 1598.] — A glazier of Blakburne, for 84 quarrelles, [*quarreau*, Fr., a square or pane of glass,] after  $\text{xv}$  [for]  $\text{xij}^{\text{d}}$ , and for sauterynge [soldering] and mendinge of other oulde panes  $\text{iijs}^{\text{iiij}}^{\text{d}}$ ; so in all  $\text{ix}^{\text{s}}$ ; towe yarde and a quarter of gryne [*fustian*] after  $\text{iijs}^{\text{viiij}}^{\text{d}}$  the yard, seve  $\text{iiij}^{\text{d}}$ , to be briches to the boes,  $\text{viijs}^{\text{s}}$ ; four yarde and three quarters of garcfryce [evidently misspelled, and probably gray frieze] to be them gerkynes [jerkens, short upper coats]  $\text{ix}^{\text{s}} \text{ij}^{\text{d}}$ , soe in all  $\text{xvijs}^{\text{ij}}^{\text{d}}$ ; [a labourer] for helpinge to make a wallerynge poole [?]  $\text{xij}^{\text{d}}$ ; [ditto] for makynge gryppes in the medowe at Tyngreave to drye hit sumwhat w<sup>th</sup>all,  $\text{iijs}^{\text{s}}$ ; a moneth borde of Wyllyam Woodde (after  $\text{xxij}^{\text{d}}$  the wicke)  $\text{ijjs}^{\text{iiij}}^{\text{d}}$ ; for pullynge flaxe and hempe at Hoole, and ryppelynge and watterynge the same,  $\text{iijs}^{\text{s}}$ ; for brakynge it and all the tythe there  $\text{v}^{\text{s}}$ ; for turfe to drye the same  $\text{xij}^{\text{d}}$ ; Mr. Roberte Lyghes man, for bringinge halfe a hind to the Smithes  $\text{xij}^{\text{d}}$ .

[December, 1598.] — For towe dozen and a halfe of wheate bread to greate to drye leche [?] to grate for dry cake]  $\text{ijs}^{\text{vj}}^{\text{d}}$ ; weavynge of 25 yeardes of canves  $\text{xv}^{\text{d}}$ ; the boye of the chicken [kitchen] for a quarter and a halfe service  $\text{vjs}^{\text{s}}$ ; 100 egges, after  $\text{v}$  a penie,  $\text{xx}^{\text{d}}$ ; 24 after  $\text{iiij}$  a penie,  $\text{vj}^{\text{d}}$ ;  $\text{xiiij}$  thruches and  $\text{ij}$  blakeburdes  $\text{v}^{\text{d}}$ ; paid Abraham Colthurst, for diverse pticular thinges by him dis-



bursed, as appeareth by his boke of Gawthroppe, viij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ob.; [ditto] for the quenes rent of Gawthroppe, Padihame, Copthurst and Westclose, and for tithe corne rente of Gawthroppe, Padiham and Westclose, and for y<sup>e</sup> releiff of Westclose, and y<sup>e</sup> s<sup>r</sup>vinge of y<sup>e</sup> thirde pte of the graveship of Pendle for my landes [these entries are in Sir Richard's hand] in Westclose, v<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ob. q.; tenne gallandes of tarr xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a stone and a halfe of pitche, at ij<sup>s</sup> the stone, and for a barrell to carrie y<sup>e</sup> stuff to Smythills, xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; y<sup>e</sup> last payment of y<sup>e</sup> first fruites of the rectorye of Kilken, dewe at Martynmas last, iij<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; 3 pare of shoes to y<sup>e</sup> litle children ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Wilbraham his man, a brace of doves, x<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Ralph Warley his man, which broughte me pap bokes cōcerning widowe Leighe and her sonne Robt. Leighe, vj<sup>d</sup>; a fatt calf, bought att Bolton against Xpemas, xij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the reliefe of the poore people of Bolton pishe for iij monthes, x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ousells (xvij) xj<sup>d</sup>; iiij skergrys [? cargeese] iiij<sup>d</sup>; iiij tealles xij<sup>d</sup>; ix ovselles, ij felferes, ij dosen of lerkas, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a free rent dew to Mr. Holland of Denton Esq., of land in Sharples, iiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Downes men, that broughte a brace of dooes, x<sup>s</sup>; John Wodroff, for y<sup>e</sup> last yeares borde of y<sup>e</sup> children, viij<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; fower gallands of sacke, bowght at Manchester, at 14<sup>d</sup> the quart, xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1598-9.] — For cariage of spices and other thinges from London, and for dyinge of ten pare of stockinges for yourself, ix<sup>d</sup>, and the cariage ij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge the locke of y<sup>e</sup> deske, and for a key to y<sup>e</sup> same, vj<sup>d</sup>; tow dozen of larkes, at ij<sup>s</sup> y<sup>e</sup> dozen, ij<sup>s</sup> [sic]; 3 snyes vj<sup>d</sup>, and a peny for a snipe knave; 4 blackbirds, a felfare, and a thrusshe, v<sup>d</sup>; tow teales, at vj<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> peece, xij<sup>d</sup>; for frosting a horse j<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Anderton, my pte of the rente dewe to the vicars corall of Litchfeilde on Ashe Wednesday nexte, lii<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the spurrier, for tynninge towe brydall byttes of my Mr, xvj<sup>d</sup>.

[A memorandum of seven entries pinned into the book:] Mendinge of shoes vij<sup>d</sup>; pap ij<sup>d</sup>; twoe ounce of gumme, two ounce of coperons [copperas] and foure ounce of gaules [to make black writing ink] viij<sup>d</sup>; foure dozen of buttons vij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of shoes viij<sup>d</sup>; pegginge of shoes iiij<sup>d</sup>; three pare of newe shoes iiij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; for

the reliefe of the poore in Boulton three monethes, x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; my M<sup>r</sup> benevolence for the said poore, xvij<sup>d</sup>; makynge three jerkynes and three pare of briches for the boies, xvij<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1598-9.] — Two hinge lokes xiiij<sup>d</sup>; towe dozen of wiskets, boughte in Bolton, iiij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Anderton of the Fourde, for the occupation of ground there, one whole yeares rent, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1598-9.] — A salte semonde vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a hundrethe of whaite herynges ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; v salt ielles x<sup>d</sup>; read herynges xvj<sup>d</sup>; a sead hopper v<sup>d</sup>; a sket fyche [skate] ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; ij breames xij<sup>d</sup>; a pike viij<sup>d</sup>; flokes ix<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1599.] — Geven to a boey that brought a tenche from Mr. Hilton of the pke iiij<sup>d</sup>; payd for the use of John Shuttleworthe, the which was geven by Mr. Hughe Shuttleworthe, late dessessed, to the said John ij<sup>l</sup>; towe tenches ix<sup>d</sup>; a lame vj<sup>s</sup>; [a labourer] x days mowinge russhe [at Lostocke] and burninge them iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Vicar of Dean, for his panes in the passion weeke, when my M<sup>r</sup> dyd receve [the sacrament] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; mendynge my M<sup>r</sup> cloke and makynge a canves bage to putt my M<sup>r</sup> bottes in, ij<sup>d</sup>; inkell to by [be] strynges for the said bage j<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Rauffe Asshton, for 27 trees lyinge upon Lagge gryne [Legh green] in Byllynton, xvij<sup>l</sup>; for wheate bread, the which was boughte on Good Fride, x<sup>d</sup>; a rente to her maie<sup>tie</sup> for Barbon, called Rychemond fee, xxx<sup>s</sup>; a mette of hempe seed vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; foure oxen to feed, bought in Burie fare, xvj<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; towe days showinge oxen at Smitheles xij<sup>d</sup>; Roberte Talier doughter, when she broughte wheat kates to Smitheles before Ester, iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1599.] — For ix loades of cole, vij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; to the coke, his quarter wage, x<sup>s</sup>; xij chickenes ij<sup>s</sup>; James Yate, his whole yeres wage, xl<sup>s</sup>; to one that went to Lancaster, by my M<sup>r</sup> appontement, xij<sup>d</sup>; carrige of wyne from Manchester viij<sup>d</sup>; three lodes of cole fetched in Sharples iiij<sup>s</sup>; sex gryne gices ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; the spurrier, for a bytte to my M<sup>r</sup> and a pare of spurres iiij<sup>s</sup>; iiij hives viij<sup>d</sup>; three pare of shoes for the wenches ij<sup>s</sup>.

[June, 1599.] — Towe queres of pap viij<sup>d</sup>; three yeardes cokegynge lease [? cogging lace] for twoe hattes of my M<sup>r</sup>, viij<sup>d</sup>; a



quarter of an ounce of silke  $vj^d$ ; makynge towne velvette wyghte capes, and for lynynge for the said hattes,  $x^d$ ; Lostoke, the therde and fourth fiftene granted unto her matie in the last parlemente,  $xiiij^d$ ; to Mr. Sannders, the late vicar of Bolton, being last of his half yeares stipend, deu at the feaste Martyn the byshope in winter [November 7] last,  $xxv^s$ ; washing shepe at Smitheles  $xij^d$ ; clyppinge the said shepe  $ij^s$   $iiij^d$ ; Lostoke, a galde for the reparaciones of briges, w<sup>th</sup>in this hundrethe of Salforthe,  $xij^d$ ; a strener to be used in the chichen  $iiij^d$ ; grine kirsaye  $vij^s$   $vj^d$ ; whiete kirsaye  $v^s$ , that was the boies nether stokes; sylke and buttones for the booies gyrkynes and dubletes  $iiij^s$   $iiij^d$ ; Rauffe Crompton of Leaver Bridge, for one and twentie lode of coules,  $xiiij^s$   $x^d$ ; three dozen of pointes  $ix^d$ ; seaven lode of chanell  $v^s$   $iiij^d$ ; xx mettes of salte  $liij^s$   $iiij^d$ ; to the coke, for the furnishing and makeinge of his cloke,  $vij^s$   $vij^d$ .

[July, 1599.] — For  $xxij$  yarde of statute lace, after  $xv^d$  the dozen, for the makeinge up of the wenchies gownes,  $ij^s$   $iiij^d$ ; plowynge an acar and a halfe at Tyngreave three tymes, and heroyng it once, for wheate,  $xv^s$ ; a yarde and a halfe of kirsas, for the children hose  $iiij^s$   $iiij^d$ .

[This is the last entry of disbursements in the volume, and the last we have seen of the Smithills disbursements. These end p. 116, and the remainder of the volume, pp. 117 — 195, consists of entries of moneys received as rent, the repayment of loans, and for the sale of live stock and agricultural produce. We select such items as may throw light on prices, or the manners and customs of the period, &c.]

#### MONEYS RECEIVED.

SEPTEMBER 1, 1594, TO JANUARY 12, 1600.

[September, 1594.] — Receyved of Mr. Norrys of the Parke Hall, for the one halfe of his tythe lambes, being eight in number, after three shillings the lame,  $xij^s$ .

[October, 1594.] — For fyve syves and twoe mettes of ottes,  $xxxj^s$   $vj^d$ ; of a glover aboute Ormeschurche, for twelve motton

skinner, after xiiij<sup>d</sup> the skinner, and for ten chaunce shepe skinner, after x<sup>d</sup>, and for three calfe skinner, (after vj<sup>d</sup>;) xxij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; of the butcher of Chroston, for three tups and twoe wethers at Tyngreave, (which was no mutton be spent att Smytheles,) after v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> the shepe, xxvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for two stirres of some yeres old, the one havinge a broken legge, sould at Wygham fare, vij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup>; viij mettes and a halfe of barlie from Tyngreave, after ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the mette, xix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; halfe a mette of beanes xij<sup>d</sup>; three syves and a halfe of ottes, after xij<sup>s</sup> the syve, xlj<sup>s</sup>.

[November, 1594.] — For a fat cowe ij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; an incalf heyffer, of three yeres old past, l<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Wilfraye Bannister, due at Michelmas last xvj<sup>l</sup>; of younge Mr. Eccleston, for Alice the Countess Dowager of Derby, Cl [due the day it was paid.]

[December, 1594] — For one boone ducke vj<sup>d</sup>; for six score mettes of beanes, at ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> the mett, xliij<sup>l</sup>.

[The year 1595.] — Feb. 28, of Cuthbert Hesketh, for the rent of Clitherowe milne, xxv<sup>s</sup>; March 2, of John Townelowe of Herstwood, the half yeares rent of Burneley milne, which was due at St. Mathias Apostle last [February 24] xiiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for foure score and ninteene ston of woole, after xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the ston, whereof xx<sup>l</sup> was payed, and now all the residue, and their [the buyers'] bound delivered, xlv<sup>l</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; of Rychard Eytough, for a mare I sould hym, iiij<sup>l</sup>; for the tythe hay of Hoole xxv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; April 23, upon the accompt of Robert Aspeden, for the prebende of Bolton for the last yere, as foloweth: for the glebe lande lj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; the rents of the tythe corne xvij<sup>l</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; mortuaries xxxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; arrearages of the Easter roll viij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; the Easter rolle of this yeare xxiiij<sup>l</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; sūma totalis of the receytes xlvij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob.; pamentes oute, as appereth by the note, xliij<sup>l</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; the overplus to be devyded v<sup>l</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> ob., unde the moietie liij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; receyved of Robert my pte of the moietie liij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for two mettes of barlie at Tyngreave vj<sup>s</sup>; for xxxix shepe, after v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the shepe, x<sup>l</sup> viij<sup>s</sup>; xxx mettes of wheate at Hoole, after vj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the mette, ix<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; for a horse of three yeares old, sould at Newton, iiij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; for another horse of foure yeares old ij<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for the black mare Ginger ij<sup>l</sup>; of Lawrence



Shuttleworthe at the Wynewall, and his byll delyvered xx<sup>s</sup>; September 20, the half yeres rent of Clitherowe mylne, due that day, xxv<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Ashton for lent moneye, and his bound delyvered, Cl.

[1596] — February 10, for three whetheres which came from Tyngreave (which was no mutton fit for my M<sup>rs</sup> table) xv<sup>s</sup>; March 28, the one halfe of the rent of Burneley mylne, due at the feast of St. Mathyas last, xiiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; June 10, for an outcalff heyffer, doubtfull to have the turne of three yeares old nowe, l<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of the skinner, for fyve motton skynes, at ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> the skinne, xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for xvij channce skinnes xij<sup>s</sup>; twoe calfe skinnes xij<sup>d</sup>, and a lambe skinne iiij<sup>d</sup>; of the butcher, for a veale-calff v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, and for a heyffer-calff v<sup>s</sup>; of the tanner, for tenne oxen selahter hyades, after xix<sup>s</sup> the hiad, and fyve kyne hiades, after xj<sup>s</sup> the hiad, save xij<sup>d</sup> the which was geven him agane, xij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup>; for the tenantes holden by lease in Horwiche xj<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, whereof was paid to the baliffe of Nycholas Moseley esquier, lord of said landes, the some of xj<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> — so remenethe de claro v<sup>s</sup>.

[1597] — For the halfe yeres rente for the pke and shepe pasture at Barbon, the which was payable at Martinmas, xxvj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the halfe yeres rente, the tenantes and fryholders, payable at the same tyme, xv<sup>l</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for ix poore wetheres, the which no boucher would gyve not anie monie for, xxx<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the fynes and recoveres at Chester in thassyses after Easter, xliij<sup>l</sup>; in pte of my ffee, due at the same tyme, lxxxv<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup>, and the residue was payd for the byshoppes rent, the postage money, and the towe acquytances; of my M<sup>r</sup>, for thinges solde in the house, xij<sup>l</sup> vij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>, viz. for butter and cheese ix<sup>l</sup> x<sup>d</sup>, pygges xxxij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>, for bysshop ffee xxxij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; for onyons xv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; of James Anderton esquier, his whole yeres rente for his tethe of his ansient demene in Heatton, xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Roberte Aynesworthe, and his bounde delyvered, x<sup>l</sup>; for tene geld kyne iiij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup>; for tyethe wool, lames and geese of dyvers psons, whereof your pte did come to xiiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; of the glover, for viij shyrl ynges, which was kylded before October last, ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for xij pelves iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; one mutton skynne ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; of a

butcher at Bolton, for foure veall calves, xxij<sup>s</sup>; for xx lames, after iij<sup>s</sup> the lame, iij<sup>l</sup>; for xl shype, after v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>, x<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the fyne money and the seale money of the countyes of Mountgomerye, Denbyghe, and Flynte, lxxiiij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; for the fyrste frutes of the rectory of Kylken, dysbursed by my Mr, xvij<sup>l</sup>; the fyrst quarter rente of the Kylken x<sup>l</sup>; for the dyet money of the said three shyres xv<sup>l</sup>; for rydinge charges allowed by my lord president, beinge the last payment of my old bylles, xxxiiij<sup>l</sup>; in pte of the halfe yeres rente of the toulle of Boulton viij<sup>s</sup>; for mortuaries and for reckonynges of the clarke of Ryvington, xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for wheat sold at Gawthroppe xiiij<sup>l</sup> iij<sup>s</sup>; for a cowe iij<sup>l</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; of the tenants in Westclose and Hunterholm, for their Whytsunday rente viij<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; for xiiij steres three yeares olde, solde in Bolton, liij<sup>l</sup> viij<sup>s</sup>; for the last pamente of the woole late my fathers, after xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> the stone, xxxvj<sup>s</sup>; left with Nycholas Grymshawe, to the use of Bernarde Shuttleworthe, dwellinge with John Roe of the Crossebancke, and geven by my fathers wyll, xl<sup>s</sup>; for youre baye geldinge, of Mr. Manerynges man, xiiij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the whole yeres profits of Inskipp lxij<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Bartholomew Hesketh, and his bound delyvered, xl<sup>l</sup>; xx mettes of ootes iij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; for your dyet monie at Chester v<sup>l</sup>; for ffees due vnto you at the assyes at Chester xl<sup>s</sup>; for ffees at the same assyes xl<sup>s</sup>; for the same assyes xxx<sup>l</sup>; of Roberte Yngham of Fulege, the which was a dett to Mr. Hughe Shuttleworthe, iij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. [The next six or seven entries are in a better handwriting.] Of my cosin ffallowfeild, by the hands of Cuthbert Hesketh my servant, xxx<sup>l</sup>, due for the half yeres rente of Heblethwaite, (whereof is allowed to my sister Ann v<sup>l</sup>), xxv<sup>l</sup>; of [ditto] xxiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> in pte of paymente of xxvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>, surplusage of the rental of the tenantes at will w<sup>th</sup>in Heblethwaite, and so there is owing to my Mr and his sister Anne iij<sup>s</sup>; and of the sum receved there is to be allowed to my sister Ann iij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> — xx<sup>s</sup> vij; of [ditto] ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>, due to me for one whole yeare rente for those rentes of the landes which I bought of me Lo: Mountegle; of [ditto] x<sup>l</sup>, being the last payment of a bound of xl<sup>l</sup>, wherein the said Mr. ffallowfeild and others were bound to pay to me, and the bound delyvered; for



boone money due at Martinmas xiijs viij<sup>d</sup>; for the use of youre brotheres children and there byll delyvered, iiijl iiij<sup>s</sup> vjd; of my M<sup>r</sup> for the tythe hay of Boulton, x<sup>s</sup> vjd.

[1598] — For the frame of the tythe barne at Barbon vjl xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; received the remayne of x<sup>l</sup> which was delyvered to Cuthberte Hesketh to disburse in my sute against Mr. Worsley, at the assyes held at Lancaster, vjl xjs ij<sup>d</sup>; for the halfe yere rent of Barbon and the mylne, due at Whitsontyde last, xv<sup>l</sup> vijs xjd; for grenehew, due at the said feast, viijs; the halfe yeres rente of Donkerhaye l<sup>s</sup>; the halfe yeres rente of all the tenants at wyll and for yeares at Forcette xlvijl v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Sir Rychard Moullinex, of exeunte [?] monie, Cl; for viij wetheres at Tyngreave, the which were noe mutton for my M<sup>r</sup> table, 39<sup>s</sup>; for foure lytill lames v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Breretone man, for the one halfe of the charges payed to Mr. Mellynge for the lib[e]rate [a writ to the sheriff of a county, for the delivery of possession of lands and (or) goods, extended; or taken upon the forfeiture of a recognizance] xjs xjd; towe styeres sould in Burie, of three yeares olde paste, vijl xjs vjd; the whole yeares rente of a close called Churlehey [the cheorl's hey] xijs; Roberte Aspden, his whole yeares rente of tythe corne of Bolton, ix<sup>l</sup> xvjs; of [? John] Hethe esquier liijl x<sup>s</sup> vjd, bequethed to my brother Thomas his children, by Rychard Lever gentleman deceased, their [maternal] grandfather; two mettes of beane and three pekes of multer barlie, xiijs; for ground belonging to children and ther mother for ther pte, iiijl iiij<sup>s</sup> vjd; of Cuthbert Heskethe, for bowne [boon] mowinge at Barbon, xiijs viij<sup>d</sup>; for ashe wodd sold ther by y<sup>e</sup> 4 sworne men, xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; for y<sup>e</sup> old palewood there, xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; for y<sup>e</sup> fine for John Hardie his tenement, being of y<sup>e</sup> yearly rent of ijs v<sup>d</sup>, after ix yeares rent, xxjs ix<sup>d</sup>; for oken and ashe wood that weare fallen on Barbon pke in June last (the ashe wod to be taken away presently, and for the oken wod day is geven them till Candlemas day come twelvemonth or else to lose y<sup>e</sup> same) iiijl; the bowne sheringe and mowing at Ightenhill pke, xiijs; the rentes of Padyam hey, Bancroft, the little marled, and tholte close, viz. for Holte close, viijl; for the residue, xijl; rente of y<sup>e</sup> landes in

Clytherowe (other then Dowcarhey) for one whole year, *iiij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>*; the half yeares rent of Dowcarhey, *l<sup>s</sup>*; for corne sold at Gawthroppe, viz. *iiij* stroke [strike, a bushel] at *iiij<sup>s</sup>* the strok, *xij<sup>s</sup>*; towe strok of light corne, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; in all *lv<sup>s</sup>*; the rent issuing out of the land of Habergham Eves, late of Hughe Halsted gentleman, diseased, *v<sup>d</sup>*; Mr. John Banister, for an anuitie going out of certen landes in Craven, *xvj<sup>l</sup>*; of Xpofer Anderton and Wm. Wodd, *xiiij<sup>l</sup>*, which I paid to y<sup>e</sup> byshopp of Chester for his half yeres rent of his rectory of Bolton, *xiiij<sup>l</sup>*; for my pte of *xiiij* calves, being *vij* after the rate of *iiij<sup>s</sup>* the calfe, *xxvij<sup>s</sup>*; for my pte of the money devided between the farmars of y<sup>e</sup> said rectory of Bolton, over and besydes the payment of the Byshopps rent, of y<sup>e</sup> residew of gleland [? glebe land] tiethe corne sylver, *xxiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; of Roger Marshe of Wiggin, and his bounde delivered, *iiij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; of my cosen Leight of Alkerington, wydowe, *xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*, which I paid over to my brother James Leight for his anuitie; a cowe geate at Lostoke the last somer, *vij<sup>s</sup>*.

[1599.] — For a lytell in-calf heffer, of towe yeares ould past, *xlvs viij<sup>d</sup>*; for wyne that was leade [laid] out of youre owne purse at Ester for the communion at Bouton, *xxx<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>*; for the whole yere rente of the halfe of Hunter Holme, *vij<sup>l</sup> vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; for a mette of beane and a mette of barlie, *x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; for a memed calfe that would not fixe to be veall, *iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; for *xix* shype, sould after *v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>* the shyppe, *iiij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>*; for Denbighe essies, *36<sup>l</sup>*; for youre diette monye there, *v<sup>l</sup>*; for Mungumbrie [Montgomery] *30<sup>l</sup>*, of which *v<sup>l</sup>* is for youre diette ther; of John Fylden, *20<sup>l</sup>*, which he receved of Charles Bothe, clarke of the fynes of the counsell, for the last pte of *lxiiij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*, dew by Mr. Barcroft of y<sup>e</sup> Lodg, at a day past and his bound delivered, *x<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; half yeares rente of the tenantes by discent of Clitherowe, *xxiijs j<sup>d</sup>*; half yeares rent of Dembye's tenement, which my M<sup>r</sup> purchased in Clitherowe, *vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; halfe yeares rent for y<sup>e</sup> West close, *x<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; for Padiham and Copthurste, *iiij<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; of Mr. Anderton of Anderton Ford, *xlvj<sup>l</sup>*, in pte pamente of *50<sup>l</sup>*, and soe remeneth yet unpaid *iiij<sup>l</sup>*; of S<sup>r</sup> Peter Lighe knight, for a gre[y] geldinge that was for my M<sup>r</sup>



owen sadle, xij<sup>l</sup>; the halfe yeres rente of the tenantes and fry-houlders with the mylne of Barbon, xv<sup>l</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for Barbon pke and shype pasture ther, xxvj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for bowne mowinge xij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; halfe yeares rente of the tenantes of Inskippe, liij<sup>s</sup>.

[1600.] — The surpl[us]age of Ightenhill pke rent, and of y<sup>e</sup> tenants ther, with the tow mylles, xxij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for the privie tiethes of Heaton, iij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> ob.; of James Anderton of Lostock esq: for his tiethes of Heaton, of his ancient demaynes, for one hole yeare, xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for seaven oxen hides, after xvij<sup>s</sup> the hide, vj<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup>; for ix kyne and heffer hides at ix<sup>s</sup>, iij<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>d</sup>; of younge Talier of Flixton, one blacke mare, dew for a harriatt [heriot] from his father, and y<sup>e</sup> said mare sold to him for iij<sup>l</sup>; the whole years rent of the medowes at Hool (xxij akars at xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the aker) xv<sup>l</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> [sic]; half yeares rent off the tenantes and freeholders, with y<sup>e</sup> mylles of Austwicke and Lawkeland, xxiiij<sup>l</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for a quarter's rent of the parsonage of Kylken in fflynt, x<sup>l</sup>; [ditto] tiethes of y<sup>e</sup> parsonage, x<sup>l</sup>; of y<sup>e</sup> tanner, for ix oxehides at xvij<sup>s</sup>, and vj kyne hydes ix<sup>s</sup>, all slaughter hydes kyllled at Smithells last year, soe in all x<sup>l</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup>; of Henry Wilkinson, baliffe of Fforcett, the halfe yeares rente of the tenantes for yeares their, xlvij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for Gronton closes, xxvj<sup>l</sup>; for the tiethe corne of Forcett for one whole yeare, xxvij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; for the begger tiethe [large tithe] of Stan'wick and Forcett, xxx<sup>s</sup>; for the half yeares rent of Brittanbie, lvij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; for the second payment of the tiethe of Laton, for wolfe and lambes, for the halfe yeares rente, xl<sup>s</sup>, all which sums doe amounte to 162<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; whereof allowed for the half yeres rent of the tiethe corne of Forcett, dew to her mat<sup>r</sup>, iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>, and for the begger tiethe of corne in Forcett vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; and soe receved de claro 159<sup>l</sup> xxij<sup>d</sup>; of Lawrence Anysworthe, for tenne syves of otes at xx<sup>s</sup> the syve, x<sup>l</sup>; seaven score mett of beane at iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the mett, xxij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup>, (whereof there was allowed back to him xx<sup>s</sup>, because he had a hard bargane,) 22<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup>; for towe old tupps sold to y<sup>e</sup> butcher, v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; Nov. 1, of William Wodd, for all the odd reck'ninges betwene my good brother S<sup>r</sup> Ric. Shutt: deceased [this is the first time Sir Richard's death is named, and the writer is probably his brother

Lawrence] and James Anderton of Lostoke esquier, for his porc'on of tiethe corne and calves, and also for his pte of y<sup>e</sup> glebe lanndes of Bolton, I mean their rente payable at Michelmas 1599, receved de claro, xij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; for the halfe yeares rente of Heblethwaite, xxv<sup>l</sup>; of James Anderton of Lostock esq. for y<sup>e</sup> first payment (concerning y<sup>e</sup> conclusion and full end of y<sup>e</sup> lease for y<sup>e</sup> tiethes of Bolton) xxvj<sup>l</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup>.

[1601.] — The Forcett rents, 133<sup>l</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 3<sup>d</sup>; [various deductions] soe de claro 130<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; for a litle younge styre of towe yeres old vantage, being sick of y<sup>e</sup> turne, and sold to a bowcher of Bolton, xxij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; of Robert Aspeden, for the tiethes of Heaton of corne and graine their for one whole yeare, as appereth by his lease, ix<sup>l</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup>; of John Rigbie of Ormeschurche, for sheepeskines killed and chance skynes of all sorts since Candlemas last but one [1599] lix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; March 12 [1600–1601] of Thomas Rymington, steward of Austwick, dew by the tenants their to my younge cosin Richard Shutt: their lord, and I delivered to them the same tyme my acquittance for the sum to the hands of the said Thomas, xxxv<sup>l</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup> ob.

[This is the last entry in this volume, p. 196, and, so far as we can see, the last entry of accounts kept at Smithells. After the death of Sir Richard, Mr. Lawrence Shuttleworth, who succeeded to his brother's estates, seems to have immediately commenced the building of the new house of Gawthorpe Hall; and thenceforward the accounts of the chief steward seem to have been kept there.]



## STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS, GAWTHORPE.

## VOLUME IV.

From 1st FEBRUARY, 1599-1600, to 30th JUNE, 1601.

---

This is a long, thin, and narrow book, of coarse laid paper, with a hard parchment cover, containing, in 88 pages, the accounts of seventeen months. These accounts relate chiefly to the purchase of building materials, the wages of labour in getting and preparing them for use, and the wages and maintenance of the workmen in various building trades, and of their labourers, in the erection of the present edifice of Gawthorpe Hall; the first stone of which was laid (as an entry p. 23 in this volume, and another on its last page inform us) on the 26th August, 1600. There is consequently less variety in the nature of the items of expenditure than in the three former volumes. They may be ranged under a few heads; as, the mason, for getting or hewing stone in the delph, then squaring it, or rough-dressing it with the hammer, called "scappling;" and an extra charge is made for the stone prepared for the window frames, &c., of the hall; the waller also gets an inferior stone in the quarry and prepares it, and builds the walls; the wright goes to Mytton wood, or Read wood, fells the timber, squares it for beams, or saws it up for boards; and then carters, with their wains, bring both stone and timber to Gawthorpe; lime for the mortar, and also for manuring the ground around the hall, is brought from Clithero; iron, rod, bar, and other, from Halifax, and smiths are employed by the year at quarterly wages to work it up at Gawthorpe; wheelwrights are also extensively employed in

repairing the carts, and saddlers in replacing harness and other gear. In short, the volume shows the mode in which the erection of a considerable mansion was conducted at the close of the sixteenth and beginning of the seventeenth century. Such items are selected as will show prices and rates of wages for skilled and unskilled labour, and whatever else may tend to throw a light on the customs and manners of the period. The volume commences with the following heading:—

*A Booke of Accountes of the Disbursements paied by Abraham Colthurste and Edward Sherborne, for the use of Mr. Lawrence Shuttleworthe, towching his howse att Gawthroppe, beginning in Februarie, 1599.*

[February, 1599–1600.] — Towe ffyftenes for Burneley churche and y<sup>e</sup> repaire thereof, viij<sup>d</sup>; one stande [a barrel, set on one end] of ale, to Florence Whithead, xvj<sup>d</sup>; white bread and candles to y<sup>e</sup> said Florence, iiij<sup>d</sup>; Hab'ham Eves, three fyftenes and three ptes of a fyftene, xv<sup>d</sup>; for Holte close, laid after xix<sup>d</sup> a tenemente, both which are for Ireland souldiers, xix<sup>d</sup>; James Foldes, viij days workinge in the stone delff at Gawthropp, xvj<sup>d</sup>; towards the hyringe of a souldier for Ireland for your pte of Holte close, xxij<sup>d</sup>; spent [by two men] in Mytton wodd to bye timber, xv<sup>d</sup>; for three oxganges and three acres of lannd at Gawthropp for y<sup>e</sup> furnishinge of souldiers vnto Irelande, ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for xvij acres at Scholbancke, ix<sup>d</sup>; towards y<sup>e</sup> tolle at Padiham, for your pte at Gawthroppe, vij<sup>d</sup> ob.; to the grave [i.e. graf, gereve, reeve] of Pendle, for your land in the West close, laid after xxiij<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> pounce, for Ireland souldiers, xxiij<sup>d</sup> ob.; [ditto] oxlaye for your pte in Westclose, vj<sup>d</sup> ob.; [ditto] Holte close, iij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1599–1600.] — To [two men] workinge sixe days a peece in y<sup>e</sup> stone delff at Gawthorpe, after ij<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> day, ij<sup>s</sup>; [the same men] for dicheing at Gawthroppe, after ij<sup>d</sup> a day, ij<sup>s</sup>; ij wrightes workinge vj days, after iiij<sup>d</sup> the day apeece, iiij<sup>s</sup>; for a load of malte, to Ric. Nicholls of Hallifaxe, xij<sup>s</sup>; to widow Roe, for a little mowe



[stack or heap] of haye, ix<sup>s</sup>; for wrytinge y<sup>e</sup> bokes of Austwicke and Hebblewhait, to Mr. Rylay of Burneley, x<sup>s</sup>; horsemeat and man's meat in goinge to Mr. John Yorke his howse, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1600.] — For the privie tiethes of Gawthroppe, for one halfe yeare dewe at Easter, x<sup>s</sup>; the quenes maties rente for your lande in y<sup>e</sup> West close, x<sup>s</sup> jd ob.; [two men] gettinge stones in Rycliffe, upon their owne table, iiij days, after vj<sup>d</sup> a day, iiij<sup>s</sup>; one quarter of veale, xij<sup>d</sup>; James Foldes, for filling dung or compost at Gawthropp for sixe days, xv<sup>d</sup>; one pare of corded tracesse, towe halters and one showinge rope of heare, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of honye, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; for mendinge the way in Hapton Pke, upon [the man's] owne table, three days, xvij<sup>d</sup>; hedging and filling the dung cart at Gawthroppe, after iiij<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> daye, for vj days, xvij<sup>d</sup>; dryinge three kill full of corne, vj<sup>d</sup>; John Dodgshon, for marlinge the sheppcott heye, when he deputed the possession, iij<sup>l</sup>.

[May, 1600.] — To [a man] one day worke in the stone delfe, of his owne table, vj<sup>d</sup>; Gregorie the masone, one quarteres wages, xix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; [a man] helpinge to shifte tymber, twoo dayes, after 3<sup>d</sup> y<sup>e</sup> daye, vj<sup>d</sup>; Robert Hodgson wiffe, for one stone and a halffe of butter, after iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the stone, vs.

[June, 1600.] — A quarte and halfe of tarre, vj<sup>d</sup>; one hundreth and a halfe of iron and thretee pound, at xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the hundreth, xxiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; two bed cordes ij<sup>d</sup>; a showinge rope, vj<sup>d</sup>; twoe cow tees [ties] ij<sup>d</sup>; [a man] iiij days scaplinge [rough-dressing] of stones, iiij<sup>d</sup> a day, xvj<sup>d</sup>; three metts and a pecke of barley, after iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> a mett, xj<sup>s</sup>; drivinge the stone cartt ij days, after ij<sup>d</sup> ob. the day, v<sup>d</sup>; Gregorie the mason, for a caytrel [? a heavy hammer] to breake stones w<sup>th</sup>all, iiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; iiij yarde and a halfe of canves, to be Cockshott twoe shirtes, ij<sup>s</sup>; two yarde and a halfe (of vj<sup>d</sup> the yarde), to lyne his clothes w<sup>th</sup>all, xvij<sup>d</sup> ob.; four quarteres of bearing canves for his dublett, iiij<sup>d</sup> ob.; three calfe skins, to be hym dublette and hose, iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; a pare of smithie bellows, xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Margaret Cockshott, for makinge twoe shirtes to the ladde, ij<sup>d</sup>; to Rauff Asheton esq. her maties receyver, for y<sup>e</sup> half yeaeres rent of Ighten-hull pke, Burneley and Clitherowe mylles, due 25<sup>th</sup> Marche 1600,

xvij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; towe lode of sylinge tymber [syles, the principal rafters] boughte at Pilkington, xlvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a pare of shodd wheylles, xlvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; x chises at Preston, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; iij hinge lockes, xv<sup>d</sup>; iij tymber trise [trees] bought in Mytton wodde, v<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>; Anthony Whythead, mason, his quarters wagges, xxx<sup>s</sup>; [a man] iij days and half, dightinge [dressing] wall stone, le day iiij<sup>d</sup>, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a wrighte, iij days workinge in Mytton wodde, le day iiij<sup>d</sup>, xvj<sup>d</sup>; one fat cowe boughte in Burneley, xlvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; ij pound of hoppes, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a woman that helped to weyde in the garthinge [garden] iij days, iij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a mutton, iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; ij wayne roppes, iij<sup>s</sup>; one skille [skyle, a skimmer; or skillet, a small metal pot with a long handle] xj<sup>d</sup>; one brazen ladle, viij<sup>d</sup>; ij ridles and one mele syffe, xj<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1600.] — Payd in Whalley the chardges of the men that brought the tymber to Gawthroppe, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; spent at Read bank by the said men that came with tymber one night, vj<sup>s</sup>, beinge in all xvij draughtes; x meat dishes boughte by Jane, iiij<sup>d</sup>; payd in Waswall, for bread and drinke to xvij men that came with the careringe [? procession] that came furth of Pendle forest, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a whellewrighte, iij days and a halfe cuttinge and clivinge the great ashe into whille tymber (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>d</sup> ob.; a mason viij days and halfe hewing stone at Gawthorp (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a man vj days making mortar at Gawthorp (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) xvij<sup>d</sup>; a wrighte vj days breakinge tymber in Mytton wood (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup>; a great hamar to clive stones, weighing x<sup>li</sup>, iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; xij wedges, xv<sup>d</sup>; one fat cowe, lvij<sup>s</sup>; a man sixe dayes mohinge at Gawthrope (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) xv<sup>d</sup> [sic]; a sythe, ij<sup>s</sup>; viij lounddes of lyme, boughte at Clitherow, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; iij pounce of swynes grece for the carttes, xij<sup>d</sup>; iij pounce of smeltes for the howse use, xij<sup>d</sup>; xvj tymber trise boughte in Mytton wood, x<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; to one that felled theym upon his owen chardges, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Margaret Pollerd, for iij wykes before Mydsomer, xj<sup>d</sup> (she ys hyered for xvj<sup>s</sup> in the year); ix chises, x<sup>s</sup>; one ston of butter, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a pound of hoppes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; one lode of syllynge tymber at Pylkington, xxix<sup>s</sup>.

[August, 1600.] — To the power [poor] of Ightenhill, by my M<sup>r</sup> appontemente, for xxvij acares of land in Gawthroppe, at ob. the



acar, xvj<sup>d</sup> ob.; in Clitherow for vj<sup>li</sup> and halfe of sheppe suette ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; ij hundreth and ix<sup>li</sup> and halfe weighte of iren, whereof halfe a hundreth in square barres, after xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> a hundreth, and the flatt barres after xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the hundereth; and for cari-age of ij horse loudes from Hallyfaxe to Burnele, ij<sup>s</sup>; soe payd in all xlix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Padyham, a yalde: ij oxganges and a half of land in Padiam, xv<sup>d</sup>; for ij acars of land purchesed of Cockshot, ob.; for one acar of land purchesed of Symond Heydocke, j<sup>d</sup>; for xv acares of land at Scollebancke, v<sup>d</sup>; and for ij acars of land at Gawthroppe, xxiij<sup>d</sup>; the grave of Pendle, a yalde for the last Irishe souldyers, after xij<sup>d</sup> the pounce, xij<sup>d</sup>; Habbergham Eves, ij fyfteenes for the laste Ireland soldiers, viij<sup>d</sup>; for the Holte close, after x<sup>d</sup> the tenemente, x<sup>d</sup>; for one that kept the wache [watch] at Burnele one nyght, and for Gawthroppe, ij<sup>d</sup>; one ston and half of butter, v<sup>s</sup>; Padiham, for ij quidines [quindismes, i.e. fifteenths] graunted unto her ma<sup>tie</sup> by the last plement, for ij oxganges and halfe belonging to Gawthroppe, xv<sup>d</sup>; xvij acars and half at Scollbancke, vj<sup>d</sup>; one acar of Hadockes land and ij acar of Cockshout land, j<sup>d</sup>; at Padiam, for ij ston vij pound weight of iren, at ij<sup>d</sup> the pound, vj<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; vj gaddes of steelle, iiij<sup>d</sup>; for workemanshippe of the said iren and steelle into husbandry gere, one month, vj<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; sixe days blindinge mortar at Gawthroppe, xv<sup>d</sup>; four metts wych salt [the salt spring or mine; whence Northwich, Middlewich, Nantwich] for the howse use at Gawthroppe, le mette iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Roger Cockshotte, for vj days fecinge [? levelling] the ground worke for the new hall at Gawthroppe, le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob., xv<sup>d</sup>; table of iiij of my M<sup>r</sup> men, when the[y] lead [led] twisse fourth of Mytton wod, ij days and halfe, at ij<sup>d</sup> a meyll for a man, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; and in drinke when they came away iiij<sup>d</sup>; to a smyth, for pesinge and mendinge ther temes, ij<sup>d</sup>; iiij quarter of canves to pannell a kart saddle with, vj<sup>d</sup>; a sadler of Whalley for makinge the same pannell, iiij<sup>d</sup>; to a sclater, for squaringe or stryking of v rodde of sclat in the pitte, upon his own chardges, at ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the roode, xij<sup>s</sup>; feching a poste of ston, a squar rodde, x yarde longe and iiij yerdes brooad, xxiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; payd to John Baxsenden, for vj

days settinge of the new fundaycyons for the Halle at Gawthroppe, le day iiij<sup>d</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>. [Marginal note to the above entry:] *The xxvj<sup>th</sup> of this month was the firste ston layd of this newe hall.* Payd to x of these men [labourers] to by theym every one a pare of gloves, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Anthony Whytehead and v masons [ditto] ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; to Jane Hodgkinson [probably the housekeeper, as she bought in the provisions, &c.] and ij maydes [ditto: amount obliterated]; [eight male workservants, including the cow boy] to by everie of theym a pare of gloves, xxj<sup>d</sup>; sixe wiskets, ix<sup>d</sup>; iiij rakes, vj<sup>d</sup>; iiij basse and one great dishe, vj<sup>d</sup>; iiij halters, vj<sup>d</sup>; William Houghton of Padiham, for getting of stone, viz. uppon Padiham more, iiij score and v yerdes (at iiij<sup>d</sup> the yerde) xvjs iiij<sup>d</sup>; xj score and viij yerdes of frie-ston at Rycliffe (at ij<sup>d</sup> qr. the yerde) xlijs ix<sup>d</sup>; xxxviij loudes of wall ston at ij<sup>d</sup> the loud, vjs iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1600.]—Payd to [two smiths] for workinge of iren frome the 1ste of Auguste laste vnto the end of the same, xvjs j<sup>d</sup>; iiij lb whyt candles, bought by Jane, le fi v<sup>d</sup>, xx<sup>d</sup>; souppe [soap] for the howse use at Gawthroppe, synce the 27 of June 1600 vnto the vj of September, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; iiij sickles, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; ij skilles [skillets, metal pots] xvijj<sup>d</sup>; v chises (le pice xvj<sup>d</sup>) vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; one stonne of butter, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; xx meat dishes, viij<sup>d</sup>; to goodwiffe Grymshe of Mowerhylles for v stone of butter, bought by Jane Lester (at iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>) xvjs viij<sup>d</sup>; iiij score and xv loudes of lyme, at vij<sup>d</sup> the loud, lv<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; one pecke wheat for the howse use at Gawthroppe, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; John Baxsenden, for iiij days and halfe wallinge and settinge of the grounde worke of the newe halle of Gawthroppe, xxij<sup>d</sup>; a lab<sup>r</sup> v days servinge the waller, x<sup>d</sup>; the whille wright, for bussheinge one pre wheylls, and axselinge the same, viij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for ringinge one pre of oulde whylles, xvj<sup>d</sup>; makeinge one pre of new whylles, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; one pounce of hoppes at Padyam, vij<sup>d</sup>; a fatte bulle at Burrye fayre, xlvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; getting wallstone at Rycliffe, xxvij loudes at ij<sup>d</sup> the loud, vs iiij<sup>d</sup>; the whillewright, for ij days bending oxe bowes [yokes] and hewing ij ganges of spokes, xvj<sup>d</sup>; ringinge one pre of wayne whilles, xvj<sup>d</sup>; Anthonye Whytehed, his quarter wages, xxx<sup>s</sup>; the grave of Pendlye, a galde towards the hyringe of a soul-



dyer for Ireland, viij<sup>d</sup>; the counstable of Habergham Eaves, for ij xv<sup>tes</sup> dewe to the quenes ma<sup>tie</sup>, viij<sup>d</sup>; the counstable of Padyam, for a galde for Elline Whittaker, after ij<sup>d</sup> an oxgang, ix<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Backester [the old form of Baxter] for his paynes in wryttinge the artickles of agreement be twixt theym and hus, xij<sup>d</sup>; getting ston at Scholbanke and Ryclife, accordinge to the artickles of a grement, vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the mason, for hewing of stuffe for ij windowes, xij<sup>s</sup>; one ston and j pound of butter, iij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; two chises, ij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; in Blakburne, for one fat sagge [? stag] for the howse use, liij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1600.]—Foure mettes of salte, xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the smyth, for ij gudgions of his owen iren, weighing viij lb, xvj<sup>d</sup>; for making the same, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; the mason, on account, for hewing of windowe stuffe, xv<sup>s</sup>; one quarteron of butter, x<sup>d</sup>; one onze of pepp, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; [to several women, each] for one day sheringe, ij<sup>d</sup>; Jas. Wilson, for one day helpinge to lose corne [? to sow corn] ij<sup>d</sup>; the churchwarden of Pendle, for one rome in the 12 place, viz. towe galdes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the churchwarden of Padyam, for one rome in the 15 place, xvij<sup>d</sup>, and for the quyre xvij<sup>d</sup>, for ether place ij galdes; one yard of canves, to be ij towels [small ones] for the workemen, bought by Jane, vj<sup>d</sup>; one pound of souppe for the howse use, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; v days walling at the newe hall, ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; the wryghte, for vj days makinge scafouldes at Myttonwood, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Thomas Wittiker, churchwarden of Padiam, for Ingrame Willasie his romes in the church, viz. ij yaldes, one in the thrid place xij<sup>d</sup>, one in the viij place xxij<sup>d</sup>, and for ij in the xij place v<sup>s</sup>; the whillewright, for iiiij days felling and hewing one ashe into xxij axseltries, xvj<sup>d</sup>; for his table iiiij days, ij<sup>s</sup>; payd for the said ashe to Mr. Sherburn of Mytton [the amount effaced]; in Clitherowe for one fat oxe, xlvij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; ij lb of whyt caudles, ix<sup>d</sup>; a wiffe in Symondstone, for ij ston of butter, x<sup>s</sup>; ij pound of swynes greece for the waynes, viij<sup>d</sup>; [two men] for dryvinge the plowe in wheat sedinge, ether one day, at ij<sup>d</sup> a man, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; for butter to grece the waynes with, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; vj drinkinge glasses, ix<sup>d</sup>; whyt lether to be lasing for flaylles, ij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1600.] — For xv chises, ij of them at xij<sup>d</sup> a pice, and xij at x<sup>d</sup> a pice, xij<sup>s</sup>; one pre of yearding mytense xx<sup>d</sup>; a new

share, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the whillewright, for breakinge ij great ashes into ij ganges of fellexe, and makinge of ij plowes, ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] one day for helping to cutte the toppe of a nasshe [an ash] in Mytton wod into x fellex, viij harowe bothes, one whil naxle, and v pre of wile barrowe trundles, iij<sup>d</sup>; for v dewlappes of beastes to be nossells and bellybands for the kartes, viij<sup>d</sup>; ix gaddes of stille, vj<sup>d</sup>; ij poundes and iij quarteron of rodde stille, xij<sup>d</sup>; a yerd and a quarter of great course canves, to mend seckes with, viij<sup>d</sup>; the wright, for vj days sawinge bordes and planks for the stable, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a lab<sup>rer</sup> for vj dayes dyching and gettinge quicke wod, ix<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1600.] — For ij hogsheds to put salte in, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the grave of Pendle, for the laste Ireland souldgier, viij<sup>d</sup>; one mette and a naghendoll [*eacan-dole*, added quantity] of salte, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; in pte pamente to by malte w<sup>thin</sup> Longton, vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; the smyth at Gawthroppe, for his half yeres wages, xx<sup>s</sup>, and the said smyth is hyred for one holle yere, for xl<sup>s</sup> in the yere; half a yerd and halfe a quarter of whyt [name of stuff omitted] to be the cow boy a pare of stockinges, x<sup>d</sup>; ij scutles, vj<sup>d</sup>; dryinge of iij louddes of ottes, ij<sup>d</sup>; one quart of honye xvj<sup>d</sup>; a screwe [? vice] for the smyth, ij<sup>s</sup>. [At the end of the month and year are acknowledgements by Edward Sherburn that he has received of his master, Laurence Shuttleworth, the sums of £65, £52, and £100, the last at Smithils, to be disbursed. Mr. Laurence Shuttleworth signs the account as examined and allowed.]

[January, 1600–1601.] — The wrighte, iij days and halfe sawinge of bordes at Gawthroppe, x<sup>d</sup> ob.; dyching in Padyam Hee, x<sup>s</sup>; xv pound of hoppes in Padyam x<sup>s</sup>; for x mettes of meall at Burnley milne, xl<sup>s</sup>; makinge a pare of stockinges for cowboy, ij<sup>d</sup>; foure oxe yockes, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a lantthorne for the karter, x<sup>d</sup>; a pre of clogges for the cow boy, vj<sup>d</sup>; one pound of whyt candles, v<sup>d</sup>; iij helters for the cart horses, iij<sup>d</sup>; payd by Jane for spyce, viz. for a quarteron of a pound of anneses [anises] iij<sup>d</sup>, ij onze pepp, viij<sup>d</sup>, halfe a pound of courwaynes, iij<sup>d</sup>, and for maze and cloves ij<sup>d</sup>; one basket to cary clothes in, ix<sup>d</sup>; makinge of a key for the cubbord in my M<sup>r</sup> chamber, iij<sup>d</sup>; towe fyles for the smyth,



vj<sup>d</sup>; one flitch of bacon, for the howse use at Gawthropp, xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; xij mettes of meall, at iiij<sup>s</sup> the mett, xlvij<sup>s</sup>; the constable of Paydyam, for two oxeganges and halfe which pay the toule, at xxj<sup>d</sup> ob. the oxgange, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> ob. qu.; for one acre of Haydokes lande, ob. qu.; for one oxegange at Scollebancke, x<sup>d</sup> ob.; for the reparinge of the church at Whalle, for makinge a new pare of stockes and cockstool [cuck-stool or ducking-stool] and for soldyiers, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for one tanned horse hyde to cover the bellows with and for mendinge the horse gear, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for coveringe the bellows, iiij<sup>d</sup>, and for clocke nelles to the same, j<sup>d</sup>; a horse combe, vj<sup>d</sup>; lycoringe of one horse skinne, xvj<sup>d</sup>; the karter, for his quarter wages, x<sup>s</sup>; lent him iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> more, which he pmisses me at this quarters end.

[February, 1600-1601.]—Tow calfe skines and ij shippe skines to be coweboy a dublete and briche, iiij<sup>s</sup>; course kanves for lyninge to the same, xx<sup>d</sup>; Henry Towndley, for onne gray nag which shalbe fyve years old at Mydsomer nexte, iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; payd by Jane for xij woodd spones, ij<sup>d</sup>; to [two men] for helpinge the karter to loadde xl loades of hewen ston, at vj<sup>d</sup> the xx loades, xij<sup>d</sup>; John Wylleson of Clytherowe, for bringing xx horse loades of lyme for the newe grounde in Padyham Hee, at vij<sup>d</sup> ob. the loade, xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; [marginal note:] Lym for ground: this is the firste.

[March, 1600-1601.]—Payd the mason the last pte of his mony for hewing window stuffe for ij windowes at Gawthorpe, contaynyng in mesuere viij score and iiij foute, at vij<sup>d</sup> ob. the foute, in all v<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; xx mett of seedottes, at ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the mett, xlvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; [a man] four days working in the garthinge, le day vj<sup>d</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>; a wryghte, for v days working at the ptition betwixte the pantery and the hall, le day iiij<sup>d</sup>, xx<sup>d</sup>; the mason, for dyghtinge [dressing] of vij yardes of walle stounes at Rycliffe, le yerd v<sup>d</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; one stonne and halfe of butter (le ston iiij<sup>s</sup>) vj<sup>s</sup>; onyon seedes iiij<sup>d</sup>; the gartheuer, for iiij days workinge in the garthinge at Gawthrop, le day vj<sup>d</sup>, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a quarteron of butter to grece the kartes with, xij<sup>d</sup>; ij hemppe temes, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a pare of shoves for Tome cow boy, xx<sup>d</sup>; for makinge the cowboys clothes, vj<sup>d</sup>; for therd [thread]

iiij<sup>d</sup>; buttones, j<sup>d</sup>; for makeinge his clothes the laste yeare, and for thred, ix<sup>d</sup>; for iiij headstalles for horsecollers for the kart horses, xvj<sup>d</sup>; for xvij days haroinge and working other work, at j<sup>d</sup> le day, xvij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Brigges, for ij pare of ould bed stokes and one arcke [chest] viij<sup>d</sup>; ix quarters of colles and vj wiskets foulle, iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; iiij hempen reynes for the horse collers, viij<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1601.] — Halfe a veall and the head, in Clitherowe, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the wheelwryghte, makeinge a new pare of wheelles and axelling the same, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; v hundrethe of iron, in scware [square] barres, le hundreth xv<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; one hundreth of flat barres savinge xxij<sup>l</sup> weight, at xv<sup>s</sup> the hundereth, xij<sup>s</sup>; karige of the said iren to Burneley, iiij<sup>s</sup>; for one pound quartron of pitche for the window barres, iiij<sup>d</sup>; ij speades shoud with iren, ij<sup>s</sup>; ij hundreth and viij pound weight of iren in flat bars, at xv<sup>s</sup> the hundreth, xxxj<sup>s</sup>; carige to Burneley xvij<sup>d</sup>; souppe for the howse use, iiij<sup>d</sup>; vij mettes of seed barlye (at iiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>) xxvj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1601.] — One day mowinge, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a quartter of veyll, x<sup>d</sup>; iiij wiskettes, vj<sup>d</sup>; ij hinge lockes, v<sup>d</sup>; halfe a horse skine to mend the horse gere with, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pedler for ij ounce and a quarteron of an ounce of pepp, at iiij<sup>d</sup> the ounce, xij<sup>d</sup>; the constable of Padyam, for the ox galde, ix<sup>d</sup> ob.; dryinge one kylne full of malte, ij<sup>d</sup>; the constable of Padyam, for a gald for Ireland souldyers, after ij<sup>d</sup> qu. the oxegange, at the Scolbancke ij<sup>d</sup> q.; for ij oxeganges of Haydock lande iiij<sup>d</sup> q.; one oxegange of Cockshottes landes ij<sup>d</sup> q.; ij hundrethe and ij pound of iren at xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the hundreth, xxx<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; viij stounes ix t of iren to be window barres, and for workinge the same in Lostocke, and for standardes for the windowes in the under romes, and making it into gogyons [gudgeons] and for working of vj ston vj t of our owen iren into the like stuffe, for ij lockes and other work, xxvj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob.; halfe a ston of butter to greze waynes with, ij<sup>s</sup>; iiij pound of swynes grece for the cartes, xij<sup>d</sup>; expenses of a man and a boy when they went to the Smythells for kyne, iiij<sup>d</sup>; one quartron of honye xvj<sup>d</sup>; one yerde of canves to be a chise cloth, viij<sup>d</sup>; three quarters of canves to pannel the kart saddles with, vj<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1601.] — To Mr. Thomas Sherburne of Lyttle Mytton,



for xvj tymber trise, xj<sup>l</sup>; all y<sup>e</sup> windowe stuffe worked by the smyth cometh to xlvij yardes and one foute, at ij<sup>s</sup> the yard, is iiij<sup>l</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; viij mettes of salte, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; one ston of butter, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; three chises, ij<sup>s</sup>; a showe for gray nage when he went to Smythells, iiij<sup>d</sup>; iiij yards of canves to be Tom the cowboy ij shirtes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for making Tom cowboy ij shirtes, ij<sup>d</sup>; xvij quarter of colles, at vj<sup>d</sup> the quarter, xxvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; and in rewarde to collyers for their furtherance, xij<sup>d</sup>; iiij newe sythes, viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; tow wayne roppes, ij<sup>s</sup>; a scrimber [? scribing iron for trees] xij<sup>d</sup>; ij chises, xvj<sup>d</sup>; a backston, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; x meat diches iiij<sup>d</sup>; a fliche of baycon, xiiij<sup>s</sup>; [two men] one day lowking [weeding] corne, iiij<sup>d</sup>; soppe to washe with, vj<sup>d</sup>.

[On the 84th and last page of accounts are the signatures of "Laur: Shuttleworthe," and of "Edward Sherburn," then his steward. The total of disbursements from Feb. 1, 1599 [-1600] to June, 1601, is £478 19s. 2½d. "And soe this book ended y<sup>e</sup> last of June by me, Laur: Shuttleworthe." Then follows a] Memorandum that Rychard Wylkynson must pay yearely for fyve yeares, everie Mayday, x<sup>s</sup> to the use of my younge cosin Uhtred Shuttleworthe at Gawthrop, and y<sup>e</sup> first payment began at May day last, for the ground which my father redeemed of Tho: Shuttleworthe of Padiham, to y<sup>e</sup> use of y<sup>e</sup> said Utred Shutt: till x<sup>l</sup> be paid. Primo Maij, 1601. I have rec. of Ric. Wilkinson, xl<sup>s</sup>. [On the last page in the volume, in a more modern hand, is written — "26 August 1600. The first stone of y<sup>e</sup> new Hall att Gawthropp was laide."]

## STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

## VOLUME V.

JULY 1, 1601, to AUGUST 20, 1603.

---

[This book, like volume IV, is chiefly filled with disbursements on account of the building of Gawthorpe Hall; and our selected entries become consequently fewer. This is a long, narrow book, like a petty cashbook, made by stitching coarse laid paper into a parchment cover. During the two years over which its entries extend, Edward Sherborne continued to be the steward of the Rev. Lawrence Shuttleworth; and sometimes the entries were made by the principal, though for the most part by his agent. The heading to the volume, on its first page, is as follows:—]

*Primo Julij, 1601; Eliz. 43.*

*A Boocke of Accountes of the Receptes and disbursements paid by Edward Sherburne for the use of Mr. Shuttleworthe of Gawthorpe, towching his howse ther; begynninge the firste of Julie, 1601.*

I have delivered July 1, 1601, to Edw: Sherburne to be disbursed for me 89<sup>l</sup> 18<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> ob. [Two similar entries in August, of xv<sup>l</sup> and xliij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup>; one in September, of 171<sup>l</sup> 18<sup>s</sup> 7<sup>d</sup>; one of April, 1602, of 68<sup>l</sup> 19<sup>s</sup> 4<sup>d</sup> ob.; and another of 32<sup>l</sup> 17<sup>s</sup> 1<sup>d</sup> q.]

---



## EXPENSES.

[July, 1601.] — Payd Jno Swayne, iiij days workinge at the walls, le day iiij<sup>d</sup> ob., xviiij<sup>d</sup>; his man, v days hewing stons, xij<sup>d</sup> ob.; [a mason] iiij days and a halfe scapeling [rough-dressing] ston at delfes, le day viij<sup>d</sup>, iijs; a wright, iij days and a halfe workinge at the flowers [floors] over the hall, le day iiij<sup>d</sup>, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer for v days helpinge to lead tymber, le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob., xij<sup>d</sup> ob.; a laborer, for iij days sarving the wallers, le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob., vij<sup>d</sup> ob.; a laborer, for iiij days helpinge to make morter, le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob., x<sup>d</sup>; a karter, for fyve days this wicke, xv<sup>d</sup>, and he ys hyred untell mychilmes for xv<sup>d</sup> in the wicke, broken worke and holle; a laborer, v days workinge husbandry, le day j<sup>d</sup>, v<sup>d</sup>; for one quere of pap to be this booeke, iiij<sup>d</sup>; for the table of iij wrights and iiij of my Mr s<sup>r</sup>vant in the wood, getynge furth the tymber one wicke, le man iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> the wicke, soe in all, xxij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, vj days s<sup>r</sup>vinge the wallers, le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; and he ys to have xij<sup>d</sup> in the month more untell Mychelmes next, and he ys to mow or ells what other labor I shall thinge [think] good; and so saye for this month xij<sup>d</sup> over his wickes wage, ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Sherburn of Litle Mytton, for v tymber trise, iiij<sup>l</sup> vjs viij<sup>d</sup>; vj score and one load of lyme for the house, le loude vij<sup>d</sup>, iiij<sup>d</sup> xs vij<sup>d</sup>; a mason, for hewing vij yardes of windowe stuffe, pcell of those windowes that he wrought in winter, at viij<sup>d</sup> the foute, xiiij<sup>s</sup>; the whille wright, making one pare of whilles to lead tymber with, ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for clivinge and hewing of iij gange and halfe of spokes and iij plowe shethes, and making a rocktrie to the bellows in the smythe, v<sup>d</sup>; iij haymakers, for everie of them iij days helpinge to make hay, le day every ij<sup>d</sup>, xviiij<sup>d</sup>; a smyth in Walle [Whalley] for vj lb of iren to mend the temes with, and for workinge the same, xvj<sup>d</sup>; agreed with Lawrence Both of Symondston to mowe and make all the hay at Symondston, upon his own chardge, for xxxv<sup>s</sup>, and payd in hand xvij<sup>s</sup>, and the reste when he hath mowed all; a fatte veyll calfe, to kyll for the howse use, vjs; the karter, halfe a quarter's wages, v<sup>s</sup>; one syle [strainer, or a skimmer] to

syle milke with, ij<sup>d</sup>; viij score loades of rughe wall ston, at ij<sup>d</sup> the loade, xxvj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; viij hundreth xxxij pounce of iren in square barres for the over romes over the new halle at Gawthorppe, vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a watcheman at Burnle one night, ij<sup>d</sup>; uxor John Demby, for v days workinge at haye, le day ij<sup>d</sup>, x<sup>d</sup>; to Prynce wyffe, for vj chises and one ston of butter, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; viij chises, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a kart sadletre, x<sup>d</sup>; spente at Clitherowe and Boulton at the fayres, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a boultinge clothe for the howse use, vij<sup>d</sup>; a stocke locke for the chamber dower at Symonston, viij<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1601.] — Twelve wiskets, vj<sup>d</sup>; a mason, his quarter's wage, xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of beffe in Clitherowe, for the howse use, vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; iiij chises, xvj<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, ij fiftiens for Ireland soul-dyers, and one fiftien for Whalle church, viz. for ij oxegange and halfe at Gawthroppe, xxiij<sup>d</sup> ob.; for j oxgang at Scolbancke, ix<sup>d</sup>; for j oxgang and x acars of Haydokes land, xiiij<sup>d</sup> ob. q.; and one oxgang of Cockeshot land, ix<sup>d</sup>; soe in all, iiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> ob. q.; payd in Walley, for the expenses of Mr. Mosley his men that brought a trie frome Lonngs [?] vj<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, for vj days leadinge tymber, le day xij<sup>d</sup>; [other entries show the wages of labourers, at the following work, to be per day, for serving the waller, ij<sup>d</sup>; makinge morter, ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; and the carter, ij<sup>d</sup> ob.;] a tanned horse hyde, to lether the horse gere with, v<sup>s</sup>; to a shomaker, for dyghting and lycoringe the same, xvij<sup>d</sup>; candle rishes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; whipcordes for the karters, j<sup>d</sup>; v score meat dishes, iiij<sup>s</sup>; one quarter of biffe, ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a tinker, for mendinge pottes and pannes at Gawthroppe, xj<sup>d</sup>; iiij chises, xx<sup>d</sup>; James Bothe of Hapton, for feching of a poste of stonne that his master gave to Mr. Shuttleworthe, of Gawthroppe, to gette, and for making a wall at the head of the bancke, uppon his owen chardges, vij<sup>s</sup>; ij litle chises, vj<sup>d</sup>; the table of iiij wrightes vj days in Mytton wood, le man iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for xj melles of my Mr servants, them that came with draughtes from Gawthroppe, the[y] stayinge ther one nyght, xxiij<sup>d</sup>; gyven the workmen ["masons" in margin] for ther washinge, viij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1601.] — A galde for Sabden bancke — the constable of Paydyam for ix oxgangs of land leyd by the iiij men, at



xviij<sup>d</sup> the oxgang, for the maintenance of a sutte [suit] for Sabden bancke, xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, and for iij toftes in the towone, at ij<sup>d</sup> the tofte, vj<sup>d</sup>; Jane Hodgkinson, her quarters wayges, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; spent at Gysburne, whan wee went with cattell to sell, xxij<sup>d</sup>; James Smyth of Padyam, for showinge of xliij oxen rounde, le oxen vj<sup>d</sup>, xxv<sup>s</sup>; for a staple to a locke at Thornes house, j<sup>d</sup>; ij new shoues for my Mr dune geldinge, viij<sup>d</sup>; xij pound of suette, iiij<sup>s</sup>; at Hallyfaxe, for xij stryke seed wheat, le strike ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> and vj<sup>d</sup> more, so payed xxxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; iij kart roppes for the kart, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; ij p're of harowing trace, viij<sup>d</sup>; [a labourer] ij days sheringe, vj<sup>d</sup>; iij fowther [fodder, a varying weight, usually about 2400lb] and one ston and vj pound of lead, at vij<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> the fowther, and xij<sup>d</sup> for the said oddes of lead, xxxj<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; karige of the lead from Gristone to Collne, l<sup>s</sup>; the smith, for tothinge vj sickles, iij<sup>d</sup>; ij pound of whyt kandel, x<sup>d</sup>; one pound soupe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; one ounce of pepp, iiij<sup>d</sup>; iij boulttes [bolt, a quantity tied up in a bundle] of kandle russhes, ij<sup>d</sup>; the wright, ij dayes and halfe workinge at the thrid flower, x<sup>d</sup>.

[October, 1601.] — Twoe hundreth of iron in falitt [?] barres (le hundrethe xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>) xxx<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; the whillewright, for ij days clevinge and hewing of iij gange of fellexes, viij<sup>d</sup>; viij mette of meall for the howse use, le mette iiij<sup>s</sup>, xxxij<sup>s</sup>; a cowper at Padyam, for gyrddinge the brewinge vessel at ij severall tymes, vj<sup>d</sup>; for whellinge forth xxv quarters of colles, vj<sup>d</sup>; for tannyng ij cowhydes, iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; payd for my Mr tyth corne of Padyam, dew at Mychelmes, viz. for Scolbanke, vij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for one oxgange of Lister's landes, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Copptehurste, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; Coptehurste hey, v<sup>d</sup>; one pcell of Cocshot oxgange, iiij<sup>d</sup>; and for Mr. Hadocke's land, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ij pound of whyt kandles, ix<sup>d</sup>; soupe iiij<sup>d</sup>; and for whippe cordes for the karters, j<sup>d</sup>; to the smythe of Burneley, for the lone of his stithe for one yer and a quarter, iiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>, and for handhaymer, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, a galde for Ireland souldyers, viz. for vj oxganges and halfe in Padyam belonge to Gawthorpt, whereof one of theym at Scolbancke at ij<sup>d</sup> the oxgange, xix<sup>d</sup> ob.; vij oxgange and halfe belonge to Heighe Whitteker, le ox gange iiij<sup>d</sup>; one potte of ayle for my Mr, xx<sup>d</sup>; Wyll'm Birchowe, to bye iij mettes [oat] meall

with, for his owen use at Smetheles, viij<sup>s</sup>; the sclater, iij days and halfe mendinge the howse at Thornes, and for mossinge and mendinge the howses at Gawthorpe, le day iiij<sup>d</sup>, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; vj mettes and a pecke of meall, le mette iiij<sup>s</sup>, xxv<sup>s</sup>; a boye that kept the crowes [away] vj wickes, xvj<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1601.] — Towe quarters of trayne [oil] to dighte a cowe hydde with, xvj<sup>d</sup>; towe yarde of kanves, to be towe wallets, xvj<sup>d</sup>; the wright iiij days and halfe, le day iiij<sup>d</sup>, workinge at the laghmost [lowermost] flower in the hall, xvij<sup>d</sup>; xxv quarter of colle, wantinge iij wisket full, at vj<sup>d</sup> the quarter, xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the showmaker, for lether and for makinge my M<sup>r</sup> bootes and showes, viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Ingrame Willasall, for his half yers anewety for the Scolbancke vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; one ston of flaxe for the howse use at Gawthorpe, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; one poutte of ayle for my M<sup>r</sup>, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; the wright, for vj days workinge at the bridge, iij days at iiij<sup>d</sup> and iij days at iiij<sup>d</sup>, xxj<sup>d</sup>; to a wiffe in Symondston, for a gald that y<sup>e</sup> layd for a power woman, after viij<sup>d</sup> the pound, to [be] payd quarterly, viij<sup>d</sup>; vj mettes of malte for the howse use at Gawthorpe, le mette iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>, xxv<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xx mettes of grotts, le mette iiij<sup>s</sup>, iiij<sup>l</sup>; to Mr. Nowell of Read, for iiij mettes of otte meall, xvj<sup>s</sup>; the wright, for vj days postinge and sawinge bordes at Gawthorpe, le day iiij<sup>d</sup>, xvij<sup>d</sup>; dryinge tow killnefull of corne at Gawthorpe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; one yearde and halfe of kanves, to be iij towells for workmen [each towell half a yard in length] le yard vij<sup>d</sup>, x<sup>d</sup> ob.; settinge a showe of the baye mere, j<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1601.] — To a boy, for kepinge crowes furth of wheat in Whitker Ises, xiiij days, le day ij<sup>d</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, for ix oxgange and halfe belonginge to my M<sup>r</sup> in dyvers places, for a gald for Sabdenbancke, at ix<sup>d</sup> the oxgang, vij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> ob.; the towne toll of Padyam, vj<sup>d</sup>; spyce agenst Christemes, a quarter of a pound of anelseed, iiij<sup>d</sup>; ij onze pepp, viij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a pounce of curwens, ij<sup>d</sup>; one pound prunes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; and for maze and cloves, ij<sup>d</sup>; in all, xvij<sup>d</sup>; to Abraham, tenent in Ightenhull pke, for trespas of my M<sup>r</sup> oxsin in somer in his corne one tyme, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the smyth of Padyam, for showing 2 oxsen round, saving one showe, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; for nailles for the



shod willes, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; ix new shoves for the worke horses vj<sup>d</sup>; ij keyes for ij stocke lockes, ix<sup>d</sup>; showinge my Mr geldinges at dyveres tymes with his owen iren, ij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; a cowp, for gyrddinge a bottell, iij<sup>d</sup>; iij mettes salt, xv<sup>s</sup>; servants wayges due the xxixth of this December, Edward Shirburn, half yere, xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; [four men servants, each] the quarter, x<sup>s</sup>; another, the quarter, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, (hyred for xvij<sup>s</sup> in the yere); Ellen Birch, quarter, v<sup>s</sup>; [two other female servants, each] the quarter, iij<sup>s</sup>; a horse liche [leech or doctor] and smyth in Burnely, for dightinge Nandow the mere backe, and to by stufte for the same, vj<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1601-2.] — Clothe to be the cove boye a pr of stockinges, xvij<sup>d</sup>; and for makinge the same, uppon his [the tailor's] owen chardge, ij<sup>d</sup>; to the deputye constable for my Mr, in pte of his wayges, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ij tigges [ties, for hopping the hind legs of a cow; so we have "ligs" for lies] for the maydes to mylke the kyne with, ij<sup>d</sup>; to Thomas wyffe Shutlewo'th of Symondston, for the second q'ater for kepinge of a power criple layd, after viij<sup>d</sup> the pound, viij<sup>d</sup>; Paydyam, for ij fiftenes, viz. vij oxgang and halfe at Highe Wittaker, le oxgan vj<sup>d</sup>, iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; ij oxganges of Hadockes landes, xij<sup>d</sup>; halfe an oxgan of Cockshot lande, iij<sup>d</sup>; ij oxgan and halfe belonginge to Gawthroppe, xv<sup>d</sup>; one oxgan at Scolbancke, vj<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1601-2.] — Ric. Wilkynson at Bridgend, for his dunghill, for dunge for barlye, iij<sup>s</sup>; one pare of yearding mytence, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; half a quere of pap, ij<sup>d</sup>; the smyth, his q'aters wayges, x<sup>s</sup>; one barell of heringes in P'ston; xxix<sup>s</sup>; for settinge ij shoves of my nag, ij<sup>d</sup>; and one shove of the old bay mere, j<sup>d</sup>; spent uppon our horses and oure selves, xij; payd for towle of the heringes, j<sup>d</sup>; showinge xij oxen round, vij<sup>s</sup>; dryinge iij kilnefull of ottes at Gawthroppe, viij<sup>d</sup>; makinge towe new plowes, xij<sup>d</sup>; netherheaddinge of one old one, ij<sup>d</sup>; a mason, for gettinge and hewinge of xliij fotte of windowe stufte of the playneste moulde, le fotte vj<sup>d</sup> ob., xxij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; the neler, for one hundrethe of duble spikinges, viij<sup>d</sup>; iij thousand of lat-neles, le 1000 xx<sup>d</sup>, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a q'ateron of a pound of pepp, xvj<sup>d</sup>; curwens [currants] iij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1601-2.] — A laborer hedginge: for vj days makinge yeard [earth, perhaps for what is called hedge-backing] at Scole-banke and cawlinge in [?] the isles at Gawthroppe (le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob.) xv<sup>d</sup>; one salte fishe, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a salt salmond, xvij<sup>d</sup>; red hear-inges, iiij<sup>d</sup>; one q'at of hony, xvj<sup>d</sup>; onyst sied, v<sup>d</sup>; lickesied, j<sup>d</sup>; wheat bread for my M<sup>r</sup>, j<sup>d</sup>; a wright, vj days postinge and framynge tymber for the rouffe of the new hall at Gawthroppe (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup>; a cowp, one day and halfe mendinge vessels in the howse, vj<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, a galde layd for a brigge, after 1<sup>d</sup> ob. the oxgang, xxj<sup>d</sup>; ij new showes and ij removes for the kart horses when they went to the Tynegreve for malt, viij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, iiij days workinge at the hall roffe, xvj<sup>d</sup>; Burnley, a gald for the power in that towne, iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1602.] — Mr. Nowell of Read, for iiij score mettes of malte (le mette ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>l</sup>; halfe a veyll in Clitherow, iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, half fyftenthe for the oxelays, xx<sup>d</sup> q.; one q'at of hony for the howse use, xvij<sup>d</sup>; souppe, xiiij balles, xij<sup>d</sup>; to a power man for vj tighes [ties] for the kyne, iiij<sup>d</sup>; the wright, vj days work at the hall flower for the roffe, ij<sup>s</sup>; payd to Ducworthe, for thinges at Tynegreve: ij fiftines, xvj<sup>d</sup>; vij days tharsshinge, ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; for goinge to the mytinge place, vij<sup>d</sup>; the smyth, for one holle yeres worke done at Tynegreve, iiij<sup>s</sup>; Burchow, for his chardge by the way whan he brought the younge beste ij<sup>d</sup>, in all, viij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; for a nashe toppe [an ash top] to burne, iiij<sup>s</sup>; half a veyll at Burnelye, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the tincker, for mendinge pottes, pannes, and milke basonnes, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; viij whyt pottes for the maydes, viij<sup>d</sup>; a q'ater of veyll in Walley, iiij<sup>s</sup>; xij loudes of lyme for the howse, vij<sup>s</sup>.

[May, 1602.] — One mette of salte in Clitherow, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; iiij oxen in Colne, xv<sup>l</sup> xv<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Hughes foute man of Kilken, for iiij jornes to Gawthroppe, xv<sup>s</sup>; kandle russhes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Sherburne of Lytle Mytton, for xvij tymber trises, vj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> [ten marks]; a wryght, vj days felling tymber in Mytton wod, ij<sup>s</sup>; tablinge of v wrights one wicke, le man, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, xv<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer vj days makinge hedges at Gawthroppe, xv<sup>d</sup>; iiij metts of seed barly, xij<sup>s</sup>; iiij basense bought by Elizabeth, vj<sup>d</sup>; iiij drinckinge glasses, vij<sup>d</sup>;



thred to mend sackes with, ij<sup>d</sup>; iij geld kine in Wegan, for to feed, v<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; Thomas Birchowe, for his chardges when he went [to] Wichfurth with heffers, xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, a gald of ij fiftenes and halfe for Ireland souldiers and a brige, viij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> q.; a sclater, for takinge the slate of [off] the old hall at Whittiker, and for ryginge [ridging] the barne ij days, viij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Starkey, for xxx mettes of meall at iij<sup>s</sup> the mette, vj<sup>l</sup>; xxij mette of malte, at iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>, iij<sup>l</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; iij stonne and v pound of butter, at iij<sup>s</sup>, xvij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; ij yeardes and halfe of canves to be chise clothes, xx<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, one fiftine for Lowed bridge, nye Chippinge, v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1602.] — One thousand lead nelles, iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a smyth in Burneley, or horse liche, for his paynes for dight Nandow the mere backe, and vj<sup>d</sup> he had before to by stufte with, vj<sup>d</sup>; xv chickens to be hennes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; v pewter sponnes, iij<sup>d</sup>; iij chises, xvj<sup>d</sup>; gyven [June 19] to a pypper upon the rearing day [i.e. when the new hall had been raised or reared to the roof] vj<sup>d</sup>; to Dicke of the shoppe, for tenn tymber trise, bought of hym in Mr. Braddell's [Braddyll's] wood at Whalle, vij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; ij q'ates of tarre to marke the shippe with, viij<sup>d</sup>; iij wemen for clippinge the shippe, xvj<sup>d</sup>; ij onze of pepp agenste the rearing day, viij<sup>d</sup>; to a watche man, for watchinge one night at Burneley, ij<sup>d</sup>; to Sir John Savelles man, for one tvnne and one pound weight of iren, contayninge fyve score and xij barres of all sortes for windowes, le hundred xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, xij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; gyven to the workmen, for drawinge it into small barres and bending the same, x<sup>s</sup>; carrege of the same to Colne, xvij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a wryght, ij days and halfe workinge at the halle flower and makinge the frame and other thinges for the plumber, x<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, iij days workinge husbandry, le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob., and ob. more, viij<sup>d</sup>.

[July, 1602.] — A laborer, iij days thacchinge, xij<sup>d</sup>; drying iij kilne full of corne, vj<sup>d</sup>; to the plumber, for xx pound of pewter to be sawter, le pound vj<sup>d</sup>, x<sup>s</sup>; ij sythes, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a pre of wayne roppes, ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; to sarten power foulkes in Padyam, for ther dung-gahilles to sett uppon the barly ground at Tomson howse, iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a gelde cowe to feide, xxxij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>.

All the former summes both of receyt and disbursement, viz. fro' the first of Julye 1601 (Elizab: 43) till the fourthe of Julye 1602 (Eliz: 44) cōtayned in this boke, and the same is 435<sup>l</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> q<sup>r</sup>, for all which summes I Lawrence Shuttleworthe have reckened and accompted to Edward Sherburne, and discharged him thereof. (Signed) p me Laur: Shuttleworthe. 435<sup>l</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> q<sup>r</sup>. receyved ut supra, and 435<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> q<sup>r</sup>. expended ut supra. [Pages 81 to 84 inclusive contain receipts only.]

#### RECEIPTS.

Mony receyved of Wyll'm Wood and others, for billes and boundes, begynninge the xxv<sup>th</sup> of October 1602. — For a yonge horse, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Anthony pker, pcell of Mr. Anderton's bound of Cleton [Clayton] xl<sup>l</sup>; of Henry Wilkynson, baliff of Forcet, for the halfe yeres rent dew at Martelmes last, xlvij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; for the free rent, viij<sup>s</sup>; for Brettenbye, lvij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; for Grvnton closes, xxiiij<sup>l</sup>; for tyth wolle and lames of Layton, xl<sup>s</sup>; for beggar [bigger or great] tyth, xxx<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Boulde, in pte pamente of his bounde, xx<sup>l</sup>; pcell of Thomas Remingtones accompt for the rents of Austwick, xxx<sup>l</sup>; of [ditto] baliffe of Austwicke, uppon accompt, xl<sup>l</sup>; Mr. Anderton of Lostocke, and the bounde delivered, xxvj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of John Feilden, in pte pamente of the rent for the parsonage of Kilken in Wayles, xv<sup>l</sup>; for ij sterres, vj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for one heffer, liij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for hydes at Smythells, lj<sup>s</sup>.

#### PAYMENTS.

Payments furth to Wyll'm Wood and others, begynnynge xxv<sup>th</sup> of October 1602. — For one holle years rent of the tythe corne at Hoole, dew to my L. of Darbye at Mychelmes laste, vj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup>; to Wyddow Longton, at Tyngreve, for xxvij meylls of the s'ventes that came from Gowthorppe at dyvers tymes, le meyll iij<sup>d</sup>, vij<sup>s</sup>; to the said wyffe, for wyndoinge of all the corne and grayne at Tyngreve for one holle year, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for sheringe the wheat crofte at Holle, xij<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] the barne crofte at Holle, v<sup>s</sup>; leadinge of ottes and barlye at Holle, ij<sup>s</sup>; Wm. Wood, for his holle years wage, xl<sup>s</sup>;



for threshinge benes and barlye at Ecclestone, xxiiij days and half, at vj<sup>d</sup> the day to meat wage [? including meals] xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; tenn yeardes of fustion sent to Wichfurth, to be the younge gentlemen clothes, le yeard xx<sup>d</sup>, xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. [At the end of p. 86 is written, "finis istius libri," (end of this book); but a further quantity of paper has been sewn within the same parchment cover. Pages 87 and 88 are blank. Page 89 contains an account of "Oxe hydes and cow hydes deliv'd to the tanninge, beginninge at Martelmas 1601." One specimen of these entries will suffice.] Deliv'd to Wyll'm Barcrofte of the Grange, tanner, to be tanned for my M<sup>r</sup> use, one stire skine that dyed, one cow skine, one oxe skine, one twinter skine, one bulle skine, and one calfe skine that dyed, in all vj.

Otte meale mayd at Gawthorpe this year 1602, Eliz: 45.—Firste, vj kilnefull that was mayde, there was in meall lvj mettes; in cutgortes [cut groats] iij mettes; to Allis Pickvppe for berme, j mette; the vj<sup>th</sup> melder [a kiln full of oats; as many as are dried at a time for a meal] v kilne full, there was in meale xlv mettes, in cut grottes v mettes. Ottes from Whitteker this year and bark, v score and v loudes, of the beste, for to drye; wheat of all sortes xxiiij mettes; in bark xxxiiij mettes; in bark at Gawthorp this year v<sup>xx</sup> mettes. Beaste sold at Gawthorpe, 1603.—The sclater, one incalfe heffer for iij<sup>l</sup>, to be allowed in his worke for slatinge the great barne at Gawthorp, iij<sup>l</sup>; one heffer with her calfe for liij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; and the same is to be alowed for slate; one branded cow and her calfe, for iij<sup>l</sup>, to be payd to my M<sup>r</sup> use; sold to Mr. pker of Extwisle iij incalfe heffers for viij<sup>l</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, to be payd uppon St. Peters day [June 29] next, at Gawthorpe. A note of all such billes and boundes that ys deliv'd to Wyll'm Wood synce my M<sup>r</sup> wente to We<sup>ch</sup>furthe, begynninge xj of Nov. 1602.—Mr. Anderton's bille, xxvj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>: Mr. Robert Aynsworthe, his bounde for Cl; Roger Bradshe, his bounde for iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

A note of Mr. Law: Shuttleworthe esquire, his tyth rent in Paddyam dew onlye at Mychelmes.—For Scholbancke, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for Copthurste, late Mr. Barnerd Shuttleworthes, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; Copthurste

hey, v<sup>d</sup>; one pte of Cockshot oxgange, iiij<sup>d</sup>; for Mr. Hadookes sometime his land, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for Brandwood his land, which Mr. Shuttleworthe did take of Mrs. Thorner, which ys not compounded for. [No amount.]

4 Julij 1602, Elizab: 44.—I delivered to Edward Sherburne to be accompted for, xxviij<sup>l</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob. q. Receyved the laste of July, for vj mettes of duste, le mette, iiij<sup>d</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>; v mettes of duste, xx<sup>d</sup>; and for iiij mettes of seedes, le met vj<sup>d</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>; v mettes of seedes and duste blended, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; ij peckes of seedes, ix<sup>d</sup>; for a gray nagge, iiij<sup>l</sup> x<sup>s</sup>.

4 Julij 1602, Elizab: 44.—A boooke of accomptes of the receyttes and disbursementes payd by Edward Sherburne for the use of Mr. Shuttleworthe esquire, towchinge his howse at Gawthroppe. Dychinge and boardinge of xij roudes of a dyche betwixt the more and that close that was boughte of James Tayler, le roude iiij<sup>d</sup> ob., ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a bagbreed [? bread bag] viij<sup>d</sup>; a quere of paper to be this boocke, iiij<sup>d</sup>; iiij hundreth of dower neles of the lesser sort, le hundreth ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, v days mowinge, xv<sup>d</sup>; ij dozen of lasinges to mend the horse gear with, ij<sup>d</sup>; a bulle in Clitherowe, liij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. John Bradell of the Portfeild, for fiftie-fower tymber trise, xxxiiij<sup>l</sup>; for one draght oxen iiij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; spygotts and fawset and for wood spanes [prongs of a hay or dung fork] iiij<sup>d</sup>; one q'ater of mytton in Walle, xvij<sup>d</sup>; thred to mend old shites [sheets] and other thinges, ij<sup>d</sup>; a chise, x<sup>d</sup>; ij dozen pewter sponnes, xx<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1602.] — The churche wardens of Padyam, for a galde layd for the reparinge of Walle churche, after halfe a fiftine, xx<sup>d</sup> ob.; Padyam, a galde for the reparynge of Ribble brige, and for dightinge of harnice, iiij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> q.; one hundreth of the lesser sort of nales for the out dowers, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, vij days workinge at haye, le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob., xvij<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, one holle fiftyne for Ireland souldgiers, iiij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> ob. q.; to Mr. John Watson of Walley, for one great tymber trey, xxij<sup>s</sup>; viij duble yeardes and halfe of dighted wallstons, le yeard iiij<sup>d</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; in Walley, halfe a motton for the howse use, iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a wright, for ij days and halfe workinge at the roffe over the litle turrete, and postinge tymber for a new barne,



le day iiij<sup>d</sup>, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; iiij yardes and halfe, and halfe a q'ater of green cloth to be John Watmoughe a gyrken, pre of brichies and a pre of stockinges, le yarde xxij<sup>d</sup>, somme vj<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1602.] — Payd in Walley, for ayle and bread for theym that came with ther draghts to Mr. Braddells wood for tymber, x<sup>s</sup>; payd in Walley, for ij q'aters of veyll, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, and for a pice of biffe to roeste, ij<sup>s</sup>; the tailer, for makynge the boy Watmough clothes, girken, briche and stockinges, viij<sup>d</sup>, and for thred, iiij<sup>d</sup>; kandle russhes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; ij pound of whyt kandles, x<sup>d</sup>; a bultinge cloth, vij<sup>d</sup>; ij huckes [reaping-hooks] to shere with, xvj<sup>d</sup>; Russhe-ton wyffe, v days workinge at haye, x<sup>d</sup>; a wright, vj days postinge tymber and workinge at a ptition over the paystrye [the place where pastry is made] ij<sup>s</sup>; a laborer, v days sheringe, xv<sup>d</sup>; iiij sickles, ij<sup>s</sup>; a fat cowe in Colne, iiij<sup>l</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup>.

[October, 1602.] — A wright, vj days laying gutters uppon the newe hall, ij<sup>s</sup>; the plumbers, for iiij score pound of sawter, at vj<sup>d</sup>, xl<sup>s</sup>; thred to mend beddes and seckes [?sacking for the mattress] with, ij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, for sheringe the privie roudinge uppon his own chardge, and a headland in the Litle Holme at Brockfort, v<sup>s</sup>; payd for my M<sup>r</sup> tythe corne in Padyam, xliij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; for mowinge and making the hae of v acarrs of medow at Thornes ground, le acar ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>, xij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, iiij days and halfe workinge at the starres [stairs] in the myddest of the hall, and makinge dowers and floweringe [doors and flooring] about the said starres, le day iiij<sup>d</sup>, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; the towne tolle of Padyam, vj<sup>d</sup>; a smyth, for taking a ringbone [a callous substance growing in the hollow of the little pastern, above the coronet] of [off] the blacke mere, and for his paynes and salve to the same, ij<sup>s</sup>.

[November, 1602.] — Payd Wyll'm Wood, for his chardges in goinge about the lead one night at Stopforthe [Stockport] and twice at Manchester ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; spente by a man that broughte it to Boulton, vj<sup>d</sup>; for howse rome for yt, xvij<sup>d</sup>; carige of lxix louds from the said howse to Padyam brige end, le loud v<sup>d</sup>, xxvij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; chardges of two men and fyve horses to Yorke, viz. at Harwood the firste nyghte, in horse meat, xx<sup>d</sup>; there supps and drinke in

the morninge, xvj<sup>d</sup>; in horsemeat at Yorke one night, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; there charges there, xx<sup>d</sup>; horsemeat at Keighley, ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; to the oslers by the way goinge and cominge, iiij<sup>d</sup>, in all, xiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; spyce bought at Yorke: halfe a pound of pepp, xvij<sup>d</sup> ob.; one pound of curwens, v<sup>d</sup> ob.; one pound of grete resinges, vj<sup>d</sup>; one pound prunes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a quarteron of a pound of anelseedes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a lanthorne, x<sup>d</sup>; a lock and ij keyes for yt, xxj<sup>d</sup>; a wright, vj days makinge dowers and the stare-head to the leades and swange borddes [? weather-boards] ij<sup>s</sup>; clogging the boy Watmough a pr of showes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Backester for drawinge and engrossing the articles betwixt my M<sup>r</sup> and Wyll'm and John Whythed, halfe of the charges, iiij<sup>s</sup>; a wright, vj days working at the litle howse over the stares that goeth uppe to the leades &c., xviiiij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer for vj days thresshinge, le day ob., iiij<sup>d</sup>; the slater, for mossinge of the great barne at Heigh Whytteker, and the pker, uppon his owen chardges, wee getting the mosse, vij<sup>s</sup>.

[December, 1602.] — A wright, fower days makinge the halle dower, xij<sup>d</sup>; the smyth in Burneley, for one greate locke for the haldower [hall door] at Gawthorppe, iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; payd in Clitherow for a rushemand cappe [a Richmond cap, perhaps so called from the Countess of Richmond, mother of Hen. VII.] for Watmough, xvij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a yeard and halfe a q'ter of whyt [? clothe] to be hym a pre of stockings, xvij<sup>d</sup>; iiij hundreth of smaller dower nayles for the garthen dower, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a glasure in Clitherow for vij fout of glasse for the windoe in the scullarye, whear the ìren standeth, iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; xx q'aters of colles for the howse use, x<sup>s</sup>; a wright, vj dayes makinge dower laddes, [? lades, fasteners.] and flowarringe the chamber ov' the mylkehouse, xvij<sup>d</sup>; table of iiij wrightes, ev'ie of theym iiij meeles, when they were in the wood (le meal a man ij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xl pound of sawter for the spouttes, x<sup>s</sup>; ij plumbers, the laste pte of there wayges for the worke of all the leades and spouttes belonginge to the newe hall at Gawthorppe, viij<sup>l</sup>.

[January, 1602-3.] — Making dublet and briche and stockinges for Watmough, x<sup>d</sup>, and thred, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a wryght, vj days workinge at



the ptition w<sup>th</sup>in the hall dower, and floweringe w<sup>th</sup>in the dower, that dower that goeth into the dyning chamber, xvij<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1602-3.] — A wrighte, for iij days workinge at the ptition betwixt the hall dower and the butterye, xij<sup>d</sup>; ij seves for dust and meall, xvj<sup>d</sup>; ij great wiskettes for the howse use, ij<sup>d</sup>; bothominge of a note rudley [? an oat riddle] j<sup>d</sup>; a man, for his paynes in fynding a bottell that was loste in sommar when the[y] went to the wood, iij<sup>d</sup>; Padyam, the oxegalde, xxj<sup>d</sup>; in P'ston, for one barrell of heringe, xx<sup>s</sup>; the smyth of Padyham, for showinge xxij oxen round, le oxen vij<sup>d</sup>, xij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; iij peckes of barly malte, vj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; vergrase, for to mend the foule in the oxen feytte, iij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1602-3.] — To Henry Orrell, bellfounder of Wyggan, for smeltinge the lead ashes, xx<sup>s</sup>; a wrighte, vj days workinge at the pytion at the backe of the seatte in the pourche, and settinge upp the same, and for byndinge the ptition betwixt the pantre and the over buttery, ij<sup>s</sup>; a smyth of Billington, for xliij days making of casementtes at Gawthorpe, as appeareth by a talye [tally] le day iiij<sup>d</sup>, xiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a locke and a key for the iren-howse dower, xij<sup>d</sup>; tow men, that came with Henry Strette frō Barnedcastle, by my Mr appontemente, for trying the rever-sion of the plumbers ashes, v<sup>s</sup>; Padyam, one holle fiftine for the quine, iij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup> q.; a joner [joiner] iij days working at the silinge [? sill or ceiling] in the window in the litle dyning chamber, xvj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Sherburn of Litle Mytton, for xj tymber trise, vij<sup>l</sup>; to Richard Craven, deputie receiv<sup>r</sup> to Mr. Bradell, for the quines rent of Barbon, dewe at Mychelmes, xxx<sup>s</sup>; gyven to a man with a lame hand, by my Mr appointm<sup>t</sup>, x<sup>s</sup>; v pound of rossen for the plumbers, x<sup>d</sup>; in Whalley, for one salte fishe, ij<sup>s</sup>; cockles, ij<sup>d</sup>; dychinge xxvj roudes, and settinge yt with quickewood about the springe above Hughe Cockeshotts howse, le roud vij<sup>d</sup>, xv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; to the cowp, for makinge ij newe flasketts [washing-tubs, or clothes baskets] ij piggens [small wooden vessels, of staves] one newe bottell, and for gyrding other vessels, iij days and half (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) xiiij<sup>d</sup>; ij thowsand of lat-nayles, iij<sup>s</sup>; in Clitheroe, for iij wantto-shafttes [? wain-shafts, or wanty, i.e. leather shafts] xj<sup>d</sup>; ij pre

harowinge trase, xij<sup>d</sup>; ij siffes or rudles for lyme, vij<sup>d</sup>; ij new axes, ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; makeinge a cuttunge axe, and stille to the same, iiij<sup>d</sup>; ij pound of glewe for the joners, ix<sup>d</sup>; for wefinge of viij yeardes of canves, lackinge halfe a q'ater, vij<sup>d</sup>. [James I. succeeded to the throne on the 24th March, 1602-3.]

[April, 1603.] — To a joner, for vj days workinge at the jonyng in the dyning chamber (le day v<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a labour, vj days threshing (le day ij<sup>d</sup>) xij<sup>d</sup>; ij pouttes of ayle for my Mr, thone xiiij<sup>d</sup>, thother x<sup>d</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>; xxxvj loudes of lyme, for the feilde (le loud vj<sup>d</sup>) xvij<sup>s</sup>; for one poutte with ayle, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; iiij yeardes of matthe, ij<sup>d</sup>; one great poutte of ayle, xx<sup>d</sup>; for dychinge, bearding [sticking bushes into the bank of a new-made hedge] and backinge of xv roudes of hegge betwixt the over end of Townehill bancke and Thornes feilde (le roud vj<sup>d</sup>) vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; v bowstrings, for the howse use, iiij<sup>d</sup>; ij louds of lyme, for the howse (le loud vij<sup>d</sup>) xxj<sup>d</sup>; two men, for dychinge the over springe at Whitteker, and settinge yt with quickewod and hedginge the same uppon ther owen chardges (le roud ix<sup>d</sup>) xv<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] for makinge of xxiiij roudes of hedge about the lower springe there (le roud j<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup>; a joner, for workinge v days at the siling [cieling] in the dyning chamber (le day v<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; to John Pettey, clarke of Whalley, for ij years wayges for Heighe Whitteker, at ij<sup>d</sup> in year, iiij<sup>d</sup>; one q'ate of tarre, to marke shippe with, iiij<sup>d</sup>; to the tanner, for xx stoune of hear for the plasterers (le stoune iiij<sup>d</sup>) vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, for iiij days makinge ij stone waynes (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) xvj<sup>d</sup>; a joner, ij days workinge at portall in the dyning chamber, xv<sup>d</sup>; table of v wrights, everie one of them iii days in the wood felling liij tymber trise, bought of Mr. Bard (after ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> a wicke for a man) vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1603.] — In Colne, for ij geld kyne to feyd, iiij<sup>l</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; one backestoune, for the howse use, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for wodden vessells — one great bassen xij<sup>d</sup>, tow lesser bassens vj<sup>d</sup>; ij skilles [skile, an iron slice to skim grease off liquor; or skillet, a metal pot] xix<sup>d</sup>; whyt thred, to sewe shittes with for the howse use, iiij<sup>d</sup>; ij mettes of seed barlye, ix<sup>s</sup>; nyne score and vj yeardes of borddes of a foot



dipe (le yeard *iiij<sup>d</sup>*) *xlvijs ix<sup>d</sup>*; carrege of the said borddes from Sholley [Chorley] to Mr. Russhetons colle pitte, *vjs viij<sup>d</sup>*; the smyth, x days making casementes (le day *iiij<sup>d</sup>*) *iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; a playt locke, for the hymost tower dower, *ijs*; for jemses [? jambs] to the said dower, *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; for the lathe and barre *xij<sup>d</sup>*, and for the ringe *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; *iiij q'aters* of veyll, for the howse use, *iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; to the tanner in Whalley, for *iiij* score stonne of hear to make plaster with (le stone *iiij<sup>d</sup>*) *xxs*; a wright, *iiij* days and a half cilvinge [? cleaving, splitting or riving] lattes for the ptitions (le day *iiij<sup>d</sup>*) *xviij<sup>d</sup>*; a plasterer, for *vj* days latting the chamber in the syed of the gallery (le day *v<sup>d</sup>*) *ijs vj<sup>d</sup>*; *xviij* thowsand of small lat naylles (at *xviij<sup>d</sup>*) *xxvijs*; *ij* thowsand of the gretter sort of lat naylles (at *ijs*) *iiijs*; *iiij* hundredeth of duble spykinges (at *xij<sup>d</sup>*) *iijs*; *ij* hundreth of sin[g]le spykinges (at *vj<sup>d</sup>*) *xij<sup>d</sup>*; half a thousand of kart cloute stumbles (at *iiij<sup>d</sup>* the hundreth) *xx<sup>d</sup>*; *xj* hundreth and halfe of horsshow naylles (at *vj<sup>d</sup>*) *vs ix<sup>d</sup>*; Padyam, a gallde of one holle fiftineth, *iijs v<sup>d</sup> q.*; *ij* new showes to the kart horses when the[y] had bine at wood, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; *iiij* pound of pitch to pitche the casementes *xd*; the smyth, *v* days makeinge casementes, *ijs*; a wright, *vj* days clevinge lattes (at *v<sup>d</sup>* the day; and this ys the firste tyme that he had his wayges mended) *iis vj<sup>d</sup>*; *vj* mettes of seed barlye in Padyam (at *iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>*) *xxs*; a wright, *vj* days in the wood brekyng of tymber (le day *v<sup>d</sup>*) *ijs vj<sup>d</sup>*; a wright, *vj* days framyng a ptition in the syed of the gallery (le day *iiij<sup>d</sup>*) *iis*; to a playsterer, for *iiij* days and halfe lattinge the flowers and head and the ptitions in the hymoste roum (le day *v<sup>d</sup>*) *xviij<sup>d</sup> ob.*; a laborer, *iiij* days helpinge to thresshe and other husbandry (le day *ij<sup>d</sup>*) *vij<sup>d</sup>*.

[June, 1603.] — Padyam, for a gallde of a fyfteenth, at *iiij<sup>d</sup>* an oxgange, for the kinges subsidie graunted at the last plemente, *iijs v<sup>d</sup> q.*; a mason, *iiij* days and halfe settinge the chimly pyppes (le day *iiij<sup>d</sup> ob.*) *xx<sup>d</sup> q.*; plasterer, *iiij* days and halfe makeinge plaster (le day *iiij<sup>d</sup>*) *xiiij<sup>d</sup> ob.*; a laborer, *iiij* days sa'vinge the masons (le day *ij<sup>d</sup>*) *ix<sup>d</sup>*; a laborer, *vj* days workinge husbandry, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; a laborer, *vj* days bearing wayter for mortar, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; to Mr. Braddell, for one tree to be lattes, *vjs vj<sup>d</sup>*; a mason, *vj* days helpinge to sett the

chimny pyppes in hyemoste turete and the batlemente aboute the same (le day iiij<sup>d</sup> ob.) ii<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, vj days helpinge to sawe and to ryve lattes (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup>; for a heren [hair] roppe, to showe the oxen with, ii<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; one pound of hoppes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; dryinge vj kilnefull of ottes and one kilnefull and halfe of barly malte (at ij<sup>d</sup>) xv<sup>d</sup>; cordes, to hange the great botteles in to the wood, iij<sup>d</sup>; a sowe-gelder of Downam, for geldinge of iij sowe pigges, xij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, iiij days flowarringe and sawinge tymber for the joners (le day v<sup>d</sup>) xvij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, v days workinge at the sylinge in the hall (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) xx<sup>d</sup>; a plasterer, v days makinge his mouldes, ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, v days sa'vinge the masons, when they were settinge upp the chimle pyppes and the batlement (le day ij<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>d</sup>. Sa'vent wayge, dewe xxiiij<sup>th</sup> June 1603:—Edward Sherburne [the steward] the quarter, xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Anthony Whythed do. xxx<sup>s</sup>; Rd. Heworth, do. x<sup>s</sup>; Ric. Foster, do. v<sup>s</sup>; Wyll'm Birchol, do. vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Ric. Wilson, iiij<sup>s</sup>; George Hayh, master smyth, do. x<sup>s</sup>; Elizabeth Russelle [housekeeper] do. vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Anne Shefelde, do. iiij<sup>s</sup>; Frances Goodyear, do. iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>. [Seven male and three female servants.] In Burneley, two sythes, v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; vj rakes, xij<sup>d</sup>; for vargresse and saveron [verjuice, or verdigris, and saffron] for a medson for a noxe that was sicke, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a plasterer, v days cuttinge his mouldes (le day v<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; a boltinge cloth in Colne, xij<sup>d</sup>.

[The above is the last entry in the regular account of expenditure. Several blank leaves follow; and then, page 184, the last in the book, has various memoranda entered upon it, as follow:—] Mdm: the xxvj<sup>th</sup> of Auguste 1602, Ric. Wilkinson deliv'd to Elizabeth, to make iij pre of shittes for the workemen, of canves, of the tere of hemp [? the fibre after heckling] contayninge in mesure xxxij yeardes, to be iij pre of sheytts. — M<sup>d</sup>: deliv'd to Elizabeth, the laste of February 1602, forth of a chiste that standes under my Mr. chamber windowe, v table napkins and one towell for the howse use. — Item, the same day and tyme, deliv'd to her xxviij haspes or slippinges of line yearn, litle and moche [large and small] and v haspes or slippinges of canves yearne, litle and moche. All the said yearn is to be dighted by her. [Haspes, or slippings, are



the hanks or skeins of yarn, whether of canvas or linen.] M<sup>d</sup>: deliv'd to Elizabeth, the x<sup>th</sup> of Marche 1602, one piece of canves to be sheytttes of hempe heurdes [or hards, the refuse that falls from the hemp in swingling; used for coarse fabrics] xlvij yeardes; and she mayd of yt fyve pre of sheytttes and one odde shitte. — M<sup>d</sup>: that the xij of Auguste I deliv'd to Elizabeth one piece of canves of flaxe heurdes [of which hards a coarse harden was manufactured] contayninge in mesure fyftie yardes; and she mayd of hit v pre of sheytttes, viz. ix yeardes in the one pre and v yeardes in ij shirtes for Watmoughe [the cow-boy] and one remaynes in her handes.

[Here closes the fifth volume of these old accounts.]

## STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

## VOLUME VI.

JULY 7, 1604, to JUNE 30, 1605.

---

This is a long book with vellum back, containing 85 pages, and, like the last, chiefly occupied with payments to masons and wallers, wrights and joiners, slaters, plumbers and glaziers, and others for building materials, for the new hall at Gawthorpe. Such items are selected for printing as show the progress of the building, the prices of labour of various kinds at the period, or the prices of food, household matters, and other articles during the period.

## RECEIPTS.

[1604.] — For iij stonne and xij pound of lead (le stone xiiij<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a bulle hyde, xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Ric: Bancrofte, showemaker, for iiij tanned hyedes and viij benddes [strong ox-leather, tanned with bark, malt, &c., and used for soles] iiij<sup>l</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> xiiij<sup>d</sup>; for hayground sett, viz. the grace about the corne in the priveruddinge, ij<sup>s</sup>; for one stonne of cowars wolle [coarse wool] of the laste yeres groth, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for one pigge, iiij<sup>s</sup>; of a glasure, for vj stonne of lead, vij<sup>s</sup>; for one incalfe heffer solde at May day, iiij<sup>li</sup>; the last pte of Law: Fogges bound, xxxiiij<sup>li</sup>; for the tyth of the demane of Heaton, payd by Mr. Anderton, xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Nowell of Read, and his bound deliv'd, xx<sup>li</sup>; xij shippe skines, xij<sup>s</sup>; ij calfe skines, ij<sup>s</sup>; for halfe a pecke of wheat, xv<sup>d</sup>; of Ric: Bancrofte, for ground sett:



the litle marled earth and the procke [? parocke, park, or perhaps paddock] at the head of it, xxxj<sup>s</sup>.

[1605.] — Of Henry Wilkenson, baylife of Forcet, for the halfe years rent of Forcet dewe at Martulmes, Cxxxj<sup>li</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; one pecke and halfe of wheat, iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; one pecke [ditto] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; James Stonnes of Horwige, for the laste pte of his fyne, xliij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of the tennents of Horwigg [Horwich] for the last pte of ther fyne for the land the[y] occupye of my M<sup>r</sup> callete [called] Horwigge More [four tenants] every one of theym xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, liij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; of Roger wyffe Wilson, for one aghendole of wheat vij<sup>d</sup> ob.; of John Roe of the Crossebancke, for the laste years woolle at Gawthorpe, viij<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup>; one mette of seed ottes, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; of John Starkey of Paydym, for a rent dew to Uthered Shuttleworthe, by Ric. Wilkinson of Collne, xl<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Sherburne, of Mytton, for vj tymber trise growinge in the lower wood at Mytton, which said trise my M<sup>r</sup> shold have had yf the said iiij<sup>li</sup> had not bine payd agane the same day, iiij<sup>li</sup>; one mett of wheat v<sup>s</sup>; for one yeard of line cloth, xv<sup>d</sup>; for one colt that was leme, about viij wickes old, ix<sup>s</sup>; in Burneley, for fyve score and ix meat dishes, iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. Somme of all the recetes in this bocke, frome the vij<sup>th</sup> Julij 1604 to the firste of Julij 1605, 624<sup>li</sup> 17<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> qr.

#### PAYMENTS.

*A boocke of accomptes of the paymentes and disbursementes payd by Edward Sherburn for the use of Law: Shuttleworth of Gawthroppe, Esquyre, towchinge his howse there, begynninge the vijth day of Julij 1604.*

[July, 1604.] — A joner, vj days workinge at the sylinge in the dyninge chamber (le day vj<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>s</sup>; a plasterer, v days in the chamber ov the porch and cuttinge moldes (le day vj<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, vj days making mortar (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) xvij<sup>d</sup>; for the table of vij wrights in the wood v days gettinge furth tymber (le man vj<sup>d</sup> the day) xxiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to a mayd that brought theym meat to the wood,

vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Sherburne of Mytton, for one great trie, xvj<sup>s</sup>; six score and seventine lovd of lyme for plasteringe (le lovd vj<sup>d</sup>) iij<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; vj lovdes of lyme for the myddinges at Coppethurste (le lovd vj<sup>d</sup>) iij<sup>s</sup>; a wright, vj days at the barne, ij<sup>s</sup>; a smyth, iij days and halfe in the smethe (le day vj<sup>d</sup>) xxiij<sup>d</sup> ob.; a joner, vj days at the gallery in the lower end of the hall (le day v<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a plasterer, vj days in the porche chamber (le day vj<sup>d</sup>) iij<sup>s</sup>; a mower, iij days mowhing (le day iij<sup>d</sup>) xij<sup>d</sup>; a cutler in Whalley, for tynninge of xij barres for playt lockes, iij<sup>d</sup>; John Colthurste of the mylne, for v stonne of butter (le stonne ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>) xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a ship skine to bothome a quision with [to bottom a cushion] iij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a veyll, iij<sup>s</sup>; a wright, vj days sawinge sparres for the great barne (le day iij<sup>d</sup>) xvij<sup>d</sup>; a fatt cowe in Clitherow, liij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; ij overlays for the load sadles, xx<sup>d</sup>; a joner, ij days at the litle table in the litle dyninge chamber, viij<sup>d</sup>; a haymaker, v days, x<sup>d</sup>; a mower, iij days, xvj<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1604.] — For sylinge both the syeds and the north end of the chamber next the dyninge chamber, xlix yards and quarter [at ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>] and xvij<sup>d</sup> more, soe payd vj<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup>; 2 wallers, for resynge of the walles round aboute the great barne one yard, vj score and fyve yards (at xij<sup>d</sup>) vj<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; resinge both the gable ends from the square of the said howse to the height thereof, viz. v score and xvij yards (at xiiij<sup>d</sup> the square yard) vj<sup>li</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; resing the iij heads w<sup>th</sup>in the said barne, xij yards, xvj<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; gettinge and dightinge of xxvj yeards of walle stonns that was lefte at the delfe at Rycliffe (le yeard vj<sup>d</sup>) xij<sup>s</sup>; a joner, vj days at the table in the litle dyninge chamber (le day iij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup>; a well-sinker, vj days sinkinge the welle (le day vj<sup>d</sup>) iij<sup>s</sup>; iij score quarter of colles (le quarter vj<sup>d</sup>) xl<sup>s</sup>; in reward to the collyers, xij<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of tarre for howse use, iij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, one day settinge up the table in the litle dyninge chamber, iij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, vj days at the haye and puling the thatch of [off] the old barne (le day ij<sup>d</sup> ob.) xv<sup>d</sup>; the karter, his quarter wayges, x<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Sherburnes bayle, for the rent of the tythe barne at Hulle, v<sup>s</sup>; ij fatte oxen in P<sup>'</sup>ston, vj<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>d</sup>; one yonge bulle to keppe, lvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; tolle of hym, ij<sup>d</sup>; xxxiij yeards of dried bordes, to be dowars (le yeard v<sup>d</sup>) xiiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a plasterer, vj days lattinge in



the chamber nexte the dyninge chamber, and helping to wasshe [? whitewash] (le day v<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; another, v days plasteringe and wasshinge in the chambers on the soth-syed, ij<sup>s</sup> jd; a sclater, one day rugginge [ridging] of the half of the greate barne, iij<sup>d</sup>; for makinge a greate heren roppe [a hair rope] to shoue the oxen with, iij<sup>d</sup>; gettinge and hewinge xxx yeardes of rugginge stones for the great barne (le yeard vij<sup>d</sup>) xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a bulle to kille, iij<sup>li</sup>; a joner, v days setting upp the bedde in the hymoste chamber in the weste end (le day vj<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, one day thachinge the litle howse ov<sup>e</sup> the welle, iij<sup>d</sup>.

[September, 1604.] — A laborer, ij days sheringe, vj<sup>d</sup>; a sadler, for viij reines for horse collers, of his owen lether (le pice vj<sup>d</sup> ob.) iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; one cropp for a kart sadle, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a quart of honny, xij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, v days makinge dowers for the barne, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; payd by my Mr, at Mr. Baynester his intreatye, for the quyet avoydinge of Tho. Whyttaker from Copthurste, xl<sup>s</sup>; a whillwright, iij days and halfe hewinge of x gange of spoakes (le day iij<sup>d</sup>) xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a mason, v days hewinge battelinge stonnes [stones for the battlement] and ashelars [in other entries called ppin (propping) ashlar] for the backe starres, ij<sup>s</sup> jd; a plasterer, vj days plasteringe in the turret chamber, iij<sup>s</sup>; a seve to sefte lyme with, iij<sup>d</sup>; xij lovds of lyme to laye in the myddinges at Copthurste (le lovd vj<sup>d</sup>) vj<sup>s</sup>; sheringe ij acars of ottes and barlye in the Churchell, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a payvar of Burneleye, for payvinge of xxvj roudes from the Grine Brogke [the green brook] to the stonne brige end, a yeard broad (le roud ij<sup>d</sup>) allowinge xxj roud to the score, iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; from the mylne brige to the stonne brige, xxvj roudes a yearde and halfe broad, xxxix roud a yeard broad, and for ij roud and iij yeardes a yeard and halfe broad betwene the cawses, iij roud and vj yeards: all which cometh to iij score vj roud, yeard broad (le roud ij<sup>d</sup>) xj<sup>s</sup>; a man, v days plasteringe about the dyninge chamber dower and in the lower butterye, ij<sup>s</sup>; a yeard of canves, to pannel a cart sadle with, x<sup>d</sup>; one yeard iij q<sup>ater</sup> of canves, to lyne the boy Shuttleworth his clothes with, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; making of his dublet, iij<sup>d</sup>, thred, jd, and buttons, jd; a joner, v days at the sylinge of the gallery in the hall,

and settinge one bedde in the mydle chamber, and for varnesinge other beddes,  $ij^s\ j^d$ ; in Blackeburne, for  $ij$  heffer stirkes,  $iiij^li\ vj^s\ v^d$ .

[October, 1604.] — For payvinge  $iiij$  rouds betwine the mylne brige and the fleme [a river, stream, or artificial trench for a drain] brige,  $vj^d$ ; in Burneleye, for  $ij$  yeardes of fryze to the boye Shuttleworth a girken,  $ij^s\ ij^d$ ; for one pre of showes for hym,  $xiiij^d$ ; a backestonne for the howse,  $xviiij^d$ ; a wright,  $vj$  days at the oxehowse in the great barne,  $iiij^s$ ; a laborer,  $vj$  days settinge of willowes by the wayter syed, and other thinges (le day  $1^d$  ob.)  $ix^d$ ;  $ux^r$  Edmund Robinson, for makinge my Mr tow shirttes,  $iiij^d$ , and thred,  $ij^d$ ; [two men] sylinge of the litle roome or w<sup>th</sup>drawinge plase betwine the dyninge chamber and the hall, uppon ther owen chardges, the said rome contayninge in mesure  $xxxiiij$  yeardes and a halfe, and the portall  $vj$  yeardes, all which cometh to  $xl$  yeardes and a halfe (le yeard  $xv^d$ )  $1^s\ viij^d$ ; a plumber, mendinge of the leads,  $iiij^s\ iiiij^d$ ; tow fatt oxen in Clitherowe,  $vj^l\ iiij^s\ iiiij^d$ ; a pound of glewe for the joners,  $ij^d$ ; a man,  $iiij$  days plasteringe in that chamber wher Ivaby lay, and the litle chamber at the starre foot,  $xx^d$ ; a glasure, for cuttinge the towe panes of glasse over the back starre dower, and for glasinge of a loope holle, and for mendinge the windowes in dyvers plases,  $ij^s$ ; a cowp for  $ij$  days mendinge of old vessells and clivinge of cowp tymber,  $viiij^d$ ; a sclater, for sclatinge the greate barne uppon his owen chardges, viz. for sclatinge of  $xvj$  roodes and a halfe at  $ix^s$  the rood,  $vij^li\ viij^s\ vj^d$ .

[November, 1604.] — A smith, for showinge  $xxij$  oxen round, (le oxen  $viiij^d$ )  $xiiij^s\ viij^d$ ; for gettinge threttie scores nyne yeards of slate for the great barne (le yeard  $iiiij^d$ )  $x^l\ iii^s$ ; a q'ater of line cloth to be my Mr shirttes (le yeard  $xviij^d$ )  $xxxj^s\ vj^d$ ; a galde for the reparynge of Whalley church (at  $ij^d$  the oxegange)  $ij^s\ iiiij^d$ ; the rent of the tyth of Much Hulle, dew to my lord of Derby, at Mychilmes,  $vj^li\ xiiij^s\ iiiij^d$ ; leading of the tyth corne and grayne of Hulle,  $1^s$ ; makinge  $vj$  score mettes of tyth barlye of Houlle into malte, and carrege of  $xx$  mettes to Tyngreve,  $x^s$  —  $iiij^l$ ; thresshing



v peckes of wheat, vj<sup>d</sup>; dryinge, breakinge, and swynglinge of the tyth hemppe and flaxe at Hulle this year and the laste, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; the payver of Burneley, for payving about the great barne and the grouppe [a pen for cattle: it also denotes the place in a stable where the cows and horses dung] in the lower oxen howse (le day iiij<sup>d</sup> ob.) iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; to James Shuttleworth, disshe-thrower, xij days fellingge, cuttingge, and hewingge of disshes, bassenes, and chese fattes (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>s</sup>; to his man, xiiij days throwinge disshes and bassenes, iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, vj days makinge dowers and louppe holles, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Ric: Creaven, deputie receiver to Mr. Braddell, for the kinges m<sup>ates</sup> rent of Barbon, dew at Mychilmes last, xxx<sup>s</sup>, and for acquitence, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, vj days at the lofte over the oxen, ij<sup>s</sup>.

[December, 1604.] — For ij pound of varnes for the beddes, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; carrege of the lyvere cloth frome London to Boulton, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; to the disshe-thrower, ix days throwing disshes and bassenes (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>s</sup>; to his man, xvij days at the same, v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; in Clitheroe, ij pottes of honny for the howse, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; payving the over oxenhowse, vj<sup>d</sup>; spyce for the howse, viz. one pound of pepp, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; one pound of great resinges, vj<sup>d</sup>; one pound of curwaynes, vj<sup>d</sup>; one pound of prunes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; half a pound of anelsiedes, vj<sup>d</sup>; and for saveron [saffron] ij<sup>d</sup>; in Hallyfax, for one pound of pitche for the smith, iiij<sup>d</sup>; xiiij peckes of [leather] petches to be syes [size] for the plasterers (le pecke iiij<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, iiij days helpinge to bend oxe bowes, ix<sup>d</sup>; a mason, iiij days squaringe flags for the new kechingge flower, ix<sup>d</sup>; iiij drinkinge glasses, vj<sup>d</sup>; a dylker disshe [? delk, a hollow, for holding gravy; or, of Delft ware] j<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1604-5.] — For iiij pound of hoppes for the howse, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; one yeard and q<sup>ater</sup> of canves, to be the boye Whithead a shirtte, viij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, vj days brekinge the ij great assches into whille tymber, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a new pecke to mesure corne with, ix<sup>d</sup>; for bothominge vj old cussiones, and for making the boy Whithed a pre of briche, v<sup>d</sup>; a joner, vj days helpinge to hing [hang] dowers, ij<sup>s</sup>; ij dozen of souppe for the howse use, xvj bawles [balls of soap]

to the dozen, ij<sup>s</sup>; Padyam, the last pte of a fifteenth granted unto our late sovaigne Ladye Quene Elizabeth, and half a fifteenth for the ox gald, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the towne tolle of Padyam, dew at Martilmes, vij<sup>d</sup>; corddes for ij beddes, ij<sup>s</sup>; a wright, vj days hewinge plow bemes and postinge tymber for bordes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; drinke for iij men in Mytton wood, one day, fellinge and cuttinge of one great ashe, iij<sup>d</sup>.

[February, 1604-5.] — A wright, v days at the ptycyon in the kichinge, xx<sup>d</sup>; [two men] dychinge, settinge with quickewood, and hedginge of a leaven [eleven] rooddes of new dyche betwene the wood and the horse coppie (le rood viij<sup>d</sup> ob.) vij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob.; one barell of hearinges in P'ston, for the howse, xxvj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; xxxiiij yeardes of hear cloth for the kilne to dry on (le yeard xij<sup>d</sup>) savinge xij<sup>d</sup> at all, xxxiiij<sup>s</sup>; ij days mackinge of wisketts, iij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1604-5.] — To Mr. James Whitteker of Clitheroe, for his rent of Henthorne, dewe at Candlemas laste, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to the dish-thrower, ij days makinge of a chere [chair] xij<sup>d</sup>; towe mettes of sowinge pesen, iiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; halfe a pecke of mvssles and cockles, xij<sup>d</sup>; fresh fishe, vj<sup>d</sup>; one salte fishe, xvij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Sherburne, of Litle Mytton, for xlvij tymber trese in the lower wood w<sup>th</sup>in the demane of Mytton, xxj<sup>li</sup>; a mason, vj days dightinge stonnes for the kechinge chimley, ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; one potte ayle, xv<sup>d</sup>; one bottell of aquivita, iij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, vj days tryeinge of tymber for the great table in the dyninge chamber, beginninge to worke my M<sup>r</sup> armes in to stonne (le day vj<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>s</sup>; a joner, v days at the table in the inner rome, ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; ij sheres to plow with, iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; one tewe iren [? a holding-iron] for the smyth, ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; tow hundreth weaght of iren for the howse use, xxxviij<sup>s</sup>; in Clitheroe, for ij calfskines to be the boyes ether of theym one pre of briches, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; one shippe skyne to be the boye Whythead a dublet, viij<sup>d</sup>; one pre of stockinges and one pre of showes to the boye Shutleworth, ij<sup>s</sup>; iij yeardes and a halfe of canves to lyne the said dublet and hose (at vj<sup>d</sup>) xxj<sup>d</sup>; thred, iij<sup>d</sup>, and makinge, viij<sup>d</sup>; a mason, iij days and a halfe hewinge stonnes at Gawthorpe, and one day gettinge fyre stonne uppon Padyam More, uppon his owen chardges (le that day ix<sup>d</sup>) to meat and



wayge other days iiij<sup>d</sup> ob., ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, iij days cuttinge the armes in stonne, xvij<sup>d</sup>; another, iij days at the coupbord in the litle rome, and for makinge of one forme there (le day iiij<sup>d</sup> ob.) xx<sup>d</sup>; in Blackburne, for one skine of pchemente for my M<sup>r</sup> use, and for one pice to be a coveringe for a boocke, vj<sup>d</sup>; ij standes of ayle, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1605.] — Half a veyll in Whalley, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the sadler of Whalley, for mendinge my M<sup>r</sup> ryedinge sadles, for iij new gerthes for my M<sup>r</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>, iij pound of dier [deer] hear for my M<sup>r</sup> sadle vj<sup>d</sup>, blacke lether and whyt for the horse gear iiij<sup>s</sup>, thred, nayles and workemanshippe xviii<sup>d</sup>, v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a joner, iij days and halfe at the drawinge table (le day iiij<sup>d</sup> ob.) xj<sup>d</sup> ob. qr.; Ric: Crocke of Northewod, his halfe yeares rent of one peell of grounde called Crocklewood, nexte to Whitteker wood, xx<sup>s</sup>; Ric: Hamson wyffe, for one stand of alle for my M<sup>r</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>, and for one bottell and halfe of aquivete [aquavitæ, a cordial water] vj<sup>d</sup>; a waller, vj days laying the flower in the newe kechinge, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, iij days and halfe makinge dowers in the kechinge, and a great yeat for the horse coppey [coppice] ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; ij days cutting the armes in the stonne, xj<sup>d</sup>; one quarte of tarre in Burneley to marke lambes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a waller, vj days hewing of ppine assheler for the ptic'on in the kechinge, and settinge the same, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, vj days workinge at the armes in the stonne ov<sup>n</sup> the hall dower, iiij<sup>s</sup>; Mr. Backester, for drawinge and in grossinge the articles betwene my M<sup>r</sup> and Wyll'm Whythed, for the wallinge of the stable, xij<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1605.] — For ij draught oxen in Colne, viij<sup>l</sup> xj<sup>s</sup>; a mason, iij days hewing of fynyalls for the starres in the hall dower, xx<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, v days helpinge to fee [fey, to dress or cleanse] the meddowes at Gawthorppe, x<sup>d</sup>; xxj lood of worthing [manure of dung] for barlye in the Church hill, v<sup>s</sup>; xv loodes of worthinge, with good store of lyme in yt, v<sup>s</sup>; weavinge of xx yeardes of canves that was of the hemp that came from Hulle [Hoole] this year, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, for axeling a cart that brake by the waye when we wente for bricke, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a plasterer, iij days latting in the dehowse [dairy] and in the larder, xx<sup>d</sup>; one fatt veyll, vj<sup>s</sup>; the table of v wrightes

in the wod one week felling of iiij score and viij trise (1e man iij<sup>s</sup>) xv<sup>s</sup>; [two men] ether of them one day gettinge of fyre stones uppon the more, uppon ther owen chardges, xij<sup>d</sup>; the churchwarden, for a yalde of one fiftenthe and a halfe for Whalle church, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, iiij days bydinge boses [? bending ox-bows] in the new barne, ij<sup>s</sup>; wefinge of xvj yeardes and halfe of lyne cloth that was mayd of the tythe flaxe of Hulle this last yeare (1e yeard ij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to my sister Barton, for sex hundreth of bricke, vj<sup>s</sup>; one gange of spokes, iij<sup>s</sup>; one pound of stille for the howse, iij<sup>d</sup>; ij yeardes and halfe of canves to mend sakes with, xv<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1605.] — A plasterer, vj days lattinge in the vnder dey-howse [dairy] and the milke-howse (1e day v<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ij tymber trise, xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; payd in Whalley for a boocke called a naxsedence [an Accidence] for the boy Shutleworth iiij<sup>d</sup>; the clarke of Whalley, for his clarke wayghe of Heigh Whitteker, dew at Easter laste, ij<sup>d</sup>; for wevinge of xxij yeardes of canves, xxij<sup>d</sup>; the payver of Burneley, for payvinge of vij score and xiiij roodes, viz. frome the yeat at the lower end of Cowden mere to the crose a this syed James Blencorstes (the rood ij<sup>d</sup>) xxj rood to the score, xxiiij<sup>s</sup>; ij dozen and ix wood spones for the howse use v<sup>d</sup>; at Hallyfaxe, for xx score yeardes of inche thicke bordes (1e yeard ij<sup>d</sup>) [now 3d. a foot] and ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> more at all, and ij thowsand of plasteringe lattes, xl<sup>s</sup>, spente the same tyme, iiij<sup>d</sup>, soe in all, vij<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a joner, vj days mendinge the table in the litle dyninge chamber, and settinge uppe old beddes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ij skilles for the howse, ij<sup>s</sup>; six rakes, xij<sup>d</sup>; a backestone, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for thexchange of a nold chafinge dishe and a nold broken cavle [coal] stricke for a newe chafinge dishe, xiiij<sup>d</sup>.

[Page 85, the last in the book, contains some special entries.]

8 Oct. 1604. Payd to Marget Nutter at dyvers times, to by her apparell with, v<sup>l</sup> vij<sup>s</sup>. Summa totalis of all the paymentes in this boocke from the vij<sup>th</sup> of Julij 1604 to the firste of Julij 1605, 485<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>.



Ultimo die Junij, Año R. R. Jac. 3º.

Yº receytes of the whole year in this boke are.....624<sup>l</sup> 17<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> q.

Yº paymentes of the whole year in this boke are...485<sup>l</sup> 5<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>

And the remayner thereof, to be sett in the new

boke, are .....139<sup>l</sup> 12<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup> q.

[Then follows the formal acknowledgment, signed] p me, Laur: Shuttleworthe and Edward Sherburn. [Beneath, some one has written, perhaps with a view to prevent three blank pages beyond from being used, "Finis."]

## STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

## VOLUME VII.

JULY 1, 1605, TO JUNE 30, 1606.

This is a very similar volume to the last, containing the receipts and disbursements of one year in 92 pages. Most of the payments relate to the building, fitting, and furnishing of the new hall of Gawthorpe; and the difficulty in selection is to avoid iteration. A portion of the top of every leaf has been discoloured by damp or some liquid, and the writing there is quite effaced. Pages 1 and 2 contain various memoranda, amongst others the following:—

9<sup>o</sup> Au'ste, 1605. A note of suche . . . . [? lands] in Paydyam belonging . . . . . [to my M<sup>r</sup> Laur: Shuttleworth Esq. of] Gawthorpe. Imp<sup>m</sup>is xx oxganges at Heigh Whitteker . . . . whereof one and a halfe the tenentes . . . . Northwood hath in occupaytion. It'm, half an oxgange at Copthurste. Towe oxganges, layt Lister landes. One oxgange and a halfe, layt Banister landes, whereof Hugh Roe and John Roe hath one oxgang betixte them in occupaytion. Tow oxganges, layt Willasall landes. Tow oxganges, layt Hadocke's landes. One oxgange, layt Cockeshot landes. Halfe an oxgange, layt Robinson landes. Fyve acar in Dubkar, layt of Marshalls oxgange. All which said oxganges were galded and payd the day and year above said towards the bildinge of the scollhowse and the new smethe at the weste end of Padyam, and layd or galded at x<sup>s</sup> the oxgange.

Toftes in Paydyam belonge to me:—Imp<sup>m</sup>is Bond Yeard, now



w<sup>th</sup>ot a howse, j; in Whippe Crofte, one; Bowreld Yeard, which Denby hath, j; one tofte which Lawrence Socke hath, j; [total] 4. The rest of the toftes in Padyam: — Bridgend, j; Gyles Cockeshot, j; Nycholas Hancocke, j; Hughe Halsted, j; Henry Wilkenson, j; Ric: Hargreves, j; Chamber of the Hill, j; John Whitteker, j; Ric: Wilkenson, j; thakar of the chapell, j; Fartell, j; Birtwisle Crofte, j; Barnerd Parker, j; Edm'd Whythead, j; P'iste [? Priest] Chamber, j; Black Hall, j; Bark Howse, j; s'ma tot: 22. All these were deliv'd to me by Hughe Roe, Wyl'm Houghton, and Henry Hee of No'thwood.

M'd:—That the xix<sup>th</sup> of June 1607 I receivid frome Moch Houll in syling tymber three hundrith fyve score and seven pvnchiones [punchion, a joist, or upright piece of stout timber in a wooden partition] and fyve hundreth three score and nyne panell bordes, that came furth of Ireland, and bought of Richard Stonnes, viz. ix hundreth lvj pices in all. Item the vij<sup>th</sup> of Auguste 1607, more received of the said tymber, viz. lxxj paynell bordes, and in montence [montenance, amount] viij score and xix. Soe all the said tymber is come from Holle.

#### RECEIPTS.

[1605.] — Sold one pecke wheat, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; one mette wheat, v<sup>s</sup>; xiiij seves of the tyth ottes of Hulle (le seve x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>) vj<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xix wickes grace of tow kyne in Whitteker wood (at vj<sup>d</sup> the cowe a wicke) xix<sup>s</sup>.

[1606] — For xj meat dishes iiij<sup>d</sup>; a pigge, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the tythe corne rente of the demane of Heaton, dew at Easter, xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the halfe yeares rente of Forcet, dewe at Martelmas laste, Cxxxj<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>d</sup>; of Edward Sherburn [the steward himself] for lether to be hym a pre of stirolethers, vj<sup>d</sup>; of Cuthberte Hesketh Esq. in pte payment for the demayne of Inskipp xiiij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup>; of ditto, for Clithero mylne xxv<sup>s</sup>; in Padyam fare, for ij runt heffers [of *Rund*, Belg., an ox, i.e. small, and hence probably of Scotch or Welsh breed] iiij<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Robert Thornber, smyth, of Burneley,

for one pre of old ballyes [bellows] for the smyth, vj<sup>s</sup>; for one incalf heffer, ij years old, liij<sup>s</sup>; for one souckinge pigge, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for the last yeare woole at Gawthorpe, ix<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup>.

Wheat sold . . . . from 18 Auguste 1605 to the 15 Aprill 1606. One mette, v<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; one pecke, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; iiiij mettes of meall, x<sup>s</sup>. [A wright takes part payment in wheat for work done, but the entry is here and there obliterated.] The said Henry ys to have for the taking downe of the old barne at Whytteker and for bynding, rearinge, sparring, lattinge, and making of iiiij dowers in the said barne, vj<sup>li</sup>. [At page 13 is "a note of all the oxe hyed and cow hyed that were delivered to the tanner to be tanned in 1605." The first is the hide of "one branded oxe, killed, that was bought in winter." Page 15 is a list of the "Ottemeall mayd in the year 1605." Some is kiln-dried for malt; some is ground into meal; and of the rest is made "cut grottes," i.e. oats hulled or coarsely ground. Next is the "Barly mayd into malte at Gawthorpe in the year 1605." The quantity from the 20th January to the 7th June was "vj scor mettes," or 120 bushels, if met has here the ordinary signification; but it seems to have sometimes been used in these accounts as equivalent to two pecks only, or half a bushel, and in that case this half year's supply of barley malt would be 60 bushels.]

#### PAYMENTS.

[July, 1605.]—To a whillewright, for one pre of cart wheylls of his owen stuffe, xvj<sup>s</sup>; ij mettes of seed barlye, v<sup>s</sup>; for pavinge iij score and ix rood from the Denebrokefotte vnto the yeatt at the west end of Padyam (le rood ij<sup>d</sup> and xxj rood to the score) xj<sup>s</sup>; weavinge xix yeardes of canves that was of the teare of hempe that came from Hulle laste year (le yeard j<sup>d</sup> qr.) [total obliterated]; payd in Yorke, for one tonne of flat barres, xij<sup>li</sup>; vij hundredth and a halfe of square barres for windowes, and for chimbls in the keching and cowhowse, iiiij<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for bendinge of the said iren, and portage, xx<sup>d</sup>; soe in all, xvj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; the chardges



of viij horses and iij men from Gawthorpe to Yorke, and from Yorke home, in horsemeat ix<sup>s</sup>, in men ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup> — in all xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, ij days thatchinge uppon the barne at the brocke fot, viij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, vj days settinge uppe the great bedde and other beddes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a wright, v days at the stable roffe, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a joner, vj days settinge uppe old beddes and old cvpbordes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; u<sup>x</sup> Edm'd Robinson, for makeinge my M<sup>r</sup> ij shirtes, and thred, vj<sup>d</sup>; viij chick- enes, xvj<sup>d</sup>; ij peniworth of sapheron [saffron] and for sugar iiij<sup>d</sup>, vj<sup>d</sup>.

[August, 1605.] — A joner, vj days for workinge at the creste about the halle, and layinge of bordes in the windowes (le v<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a haymaker, vj days at the hay, xij<sup>d</sup>; one lood of salte, xij<sup>d</sup>; viij pound iij q'aterons of hoppes (le pound vj<sup>d</sup>) v<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; carten sylinge tymber bought in Irland and layd in the tyth barne at Much Hulle, iiij<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; carrige from the boutte [the boat, or vessel from Ireland] to the tythe barne in Hulle, xvj<sup>d</sup>; payd towerdes the buildinge of the Sculle howse and the new smethe of the Crosse hill in Paydyam, viz. for xvj oxganges and fyve acars (le oxgange x<sup>s</sup>) and for iiij toftes being ij tymes layd after iiij<sup>d</sup> ob. the tofte) all which cometh to viij<sup>li</sup> vij<sup>s</sup>; for the exchange of Jak nag for a yonge mere of iiij years old, xvij<sup>s</sup>; cordes to corde vj beddes with, vj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; ij pound of varnes for beddes, iiij<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Asheton, pson of Mydleton, for sawinge ond cuttinge of the tree that Sir R. Asheton of Mydleton did gyve my M<sup>r</sup>, viz. into iiij roodes of sylinge bordes and rayles, xxvij<sup>s</sup>; expenses of [three men] that fetched the said tymber, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; showinge of xxij oxen at Gawthorpe round (le ox vj<sup>d</sup>) xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a plasterer, v days ponnting [pointing] the west syed of the turret wall, ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; aquivita for my M<sup>r</sup>, vj<sup>d</sup>; mowing and getting of heay by great [i.e. by contract, and without supplying meals] vj acars of meddow in Thornes ground (le acar iiij<sup>s</sup>) xvij<sup>s</sup>; ij pound of whyt candles, xv<sup>d</sup>; to the tenents of Horwige for ther expenses for the karyege of xlvj lvdds of the tythe barly at Hulle from Hulle to Gawthorpe, viz. v score and fifteen mettes, xv<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; pavinge xlv roud, yard brod, from the end of the cause a this syed Robinson his howse to the yeat at the

weste end of Paydyam, viz. xxj roud to the score, vij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; to a power man, for edginge of vj old scutles, vj<sup>d</sup>; a joner, iiij days at the cubbords in the dyning chambers, ij<sup>s</sup>.

[September, 1605.] — A joner, iiij days and halfe, begynninge of the skreine in the hall, (le day vj<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, vj days shearinge and holdinge the plow, xvij<sup>d</sup>; one stand of ale for my Mr xij<sup>d</sup>; ix pound of hoppes for the howse, v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a fissher, for freshe fishe, vj<sup>d</sup>; a show to the whyt nag by the waye, ij<sup>d</sup>; a cowp, ix days and a halfe makinge a brewinge tub and mendinge of old barrells (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a waller, one day wallinge uppe the dower in the head of the hall, and pullinge down another dower o<sup>v</sup> the dyninge chamber dower that goeth to the garthen, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, v days helpinge to mowe corne, xv<sup>d</sup>; a fisher, for one pice of sea fishe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; wheat bread for the howse use, ij<sup>d</sup>. [Fourteen successive entries relate to the wages of servants. It would be tedious to print them at length. It appears that there were ten male servants, including Edward Sherburn, steward, a bailiff, farming men, labourers, and a carter; and their aggregate wages for a quarter were £3 18s. 4d. There were four female servants, including a housekeeper, and their aggregate wages for a quarter were 17s. 6d. The fourteen servants received £4 15s. 10d. for a quarter's wages, or £19 3s. 4d. yearly.]

[October, 1605.] — Fyve score q'ater of colles for the howse (le q'ater vj<sup>s</sup>) and gyven to the collyers for ther paynes xij<sup>d</sup>, soe in all, lj<sup>s</sup>; xlj loodes of lyme for the meddowes and mydinges at Copthurste (le lood vj<sup>d</sup>) xx<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; in Burneley, for ij mealle seves and one grout rudley [riddle] ij<sup>s</sup>; ij skilles, xxij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, iiij days byndinge the boses [binding or bending the ox-bows] for the kyne in the new barne, ij<sup>s</sup>; iiij fiftines in Paydyam, — viz. one for the power of Manchester, being visited with sickenes; ij fiftines towarde the repairing and fynishinge of the scol-howse and smethe in Paydyam; and j fiftine towarde Mr. Backester, for kepinge of the chowther boocke [? chalder book, the quantity of coals got in Padiham] and other chardges to the constable; beinge xvj ox-ganges (at xij<sup>d</sup>) and v acars in Dubcar iiij<sup>d</sup>, towne tolle vj<sup>d</sup>, and for



iiij toftes (at ij<sup>d</sup> ob.) in all xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to the pinder of Padyam, for xvj oxgang (at iiij<sup>d</sup>) v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; ij loves of wheat bread for the howse use, ij<sup>d</sup>; two wallers, for wallinge of pte of the stable walles at Gawthorppe, mesured to xlj square yeards of walles, windowes, dowers and louppholles (at x<sup>d</sup> the yeard) xxxiiij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for xv steppstonnes for the starres of the said stable (vij<sup>d</sup> the steppe) viij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; ix long steppstonnes for the starres (at ix<sup>d</sup>) viij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; v lightes in ij windowes, iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; and x<sup>s</sup> more that was pmesed ov<sup>n</sup> x<sup>d</sup> the yeard, soe payd xxxv<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, for gettunge mosse for the great barne and the newe stable, uppon his owen chardges, x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> (and he must have ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> more when the stable ys covered); a wright, iiij days workinge at the litle rome ov<sup>n</sup> the boeyler, ij<sup>s</sup>; a plasterer, v days workinge ov<sup>n</sup> head in the halle, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to a fisher, for one thornebage [thornback] vj<sup>d</sup>; freshe fishe, iij<sup>d</sup>; to John Nutter of Habergham Eaves, for one gray or griseled mere, which shalbe iij yeares old at May day nexte, v<sup>li</sup>; xvj wood spones, iij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Braddell, for one saplinge tymber tree, which his men said was falne [fallen or felled] by Henry Mylner, and not payd for when hit was taken away, x<sup>s</sup>; a wright, vj days at the litle howse at the head of the garthen stares, iij<sup>s</sup>; a new sheth for my Mr daggar, and for a new bodkine, vj<sup>d</sup>; gyven in reward to a mayd that Henry Sagar brought to Gawthorppe by my Mr appointment, xij<sup>d</sup>; one newmylke chise for my Mr, xj<sup>d</sup>; one quere of wrytinge pap, iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[November, 1605.] — A new brydle, brest plate and crop for my Mr ix<sup>s</sup>; in Skipton, for iij fat oxen, viz. one reed ox iij<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup>, one browne ox iij<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>s</sup>, and one black ox iij<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; tolle, vj<sup>d</sup>; for grase of the said oxen at the Barrow fourd, vij<sup>d</sup>; and for the chardges of Wyll'm Wood and myselfe and our horses one night, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; in all, xj<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; ij quartes of honny, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; gyven to John Dugdell of Clitheroe, by my Mr appointment, to by Denby clothes with, v<sup>s</sup>; xv pound of hoppes (1e pound vij<sup>d</sup> ob.) ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a plasterer, viij days and halfe whytting [whitewashing] of the dyning chamber roffe (1e day vj<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, one day and half cordinge the beddes and helpinge to shifte the beddinge, vj<sup>d</sup>;

a waller, ix days settinge the chimly in the kechinge and the hall (le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) iij<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Nowell of Read, for vij asshes for whille tymber (le pice x<sup>s</sup>) iij<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; and for iij saplinges (le pice xvij<sup>s</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup>; in all, vj<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>d</sup>; at Brodhead, for viij lood of colles for the smethe, viij<sup>d</sup>; fyve drinkinge glasses, ix<sup>d</sup>; a wright, vj days at the cowhowses in the new barne, ij<sup>s</sup>; a waller, vj days makinge the backes of the chimlys in the halle and dyninge chamber and setting the irens [? reredos and dogs] in the same, xvij<sup>d</sup>; one thornbage and fyve fokes, vj<sup>d</sup>; the payver, iij days payvinge both the cowhowses in the new barne, xij<sup>d</sup>; a galde for the repayringe of Paydyam church in 1603, xxvj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; a waller, iiij days fillinge the holles aboute the endes of the somer trisle [somers are rails; the railed tressel or rack] in the cowhowse, xij<sup>d</sup>; xxj yeards and a q'ater of sackcloth to be v sakes for corne (le yeard x<sup>d</sup>) xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> [so that a cornsack took 4½ yards of sackcloth to make it, costing over 3s. 6d.]

[December, 1605.] — Tow wallers, ether of theym tow days wallinge about the boyler in the new kechinge (ether le day iiij<sup>d</sup>) xij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Nowell of Read for xvij saplinge triese, xiiij<sup>li</sup>, and for one asshe tree, x<sup>s</sup>; spyce for the howse use: one pound of great raysons, vij<sup>d</sup>; one pound of corwayns, vij<sup>d</sup>; one pound of prvnes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a pound of annellses [anise-seeds] iiij<sup>d</sup>; saveron, ij<sup>d</sup>; sugar and cloves, vj<sup>d</sup>; in all, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; iij yeardes of canves to be the boy Whythead ij shirtes (le yeard vij<sup>d</sup>) xxj<sup>d</sup>; one yeard and q'ater of canves to mend sakes with, ix<sup>d</sup>; a sclater, iij days mendinge of the old sclat at Gawthorppe, Whitteker, and in the towne, ix<sup>d</sup>; a waller, vj days heavinge the sinkeston in the deye howse [dairy] and fitting the same xvij<sup>d</sup>; a matte [? mattress or quilt] to the great bedde in the chamber next the dyninge chamber, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; one stone trouge for the swyne to eat in, viij<sup>d</sup>; makinge v sakes for the howse use, vj<sup>d</sup>, and thred iiij<sup>d</sup>; one breste of veyll when Mr. Cuthberte Hesketh was hear, ix<sup>d</sup>; a wright, ij days helpinge to remove the brewingge vessells furth of the fur[ther] kechinge in to the deay howse, viij<sup>d</sup>; payd by John Shuttleworth for a pre of showes for his brother, xvj<sup>d</sup>; ij lod of colles fetched at Broadhead for the smithey,



ij<sup>d</sup>; to a smyth and horse liche in Burneley, for cuttinge and dightinge of the black mere backe dyvers tymes, xij<sup>d</sup>.

[January, 1605-6.] — To Mr. Nowell of Read, for xxj saplinges, xiiij<sup>li</sup>; Padyam, half a fiftene for the ox mony, layd at 1<sup>d</sup> ob. the oxgang, xxj<sup>d</sup> ob.; drying, brakinge and swinglinge of the tythe hemppe and flaxe at Hulle this year, ix<sup>s</sup>; iij lode of turffe for the same (at v<sup>d</sup>) xv<sup>d</sup>; in Burneley, for halfe a mutton agaynst the comysyon, iij<sup>s</sup>; one stonne troughe for the swyne to eatte in, viij<sup>d</sup>; one stonne of butter in Padyam market, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; one pre of taw carddes [cards for dressing hemp] vij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, vj days at the lofte ov<sup>n</sup> the ox [hayloft over the ox-stall] in the barne, ij<sup>s</sup>; a laborer, v days dychinge and settinge of quickewood in the newe dyche at the head of the garthen (1e day ij<sup>d</sup> ob.) xij<sup>d</sup> ob.; a show-maker, for makinge of vij pre of yearding mettnse [garden mittens] and mendinge old myttense, xij<sup>d</sup>, and for hemppe to the same, ij<sup>d</sup>—xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a power man, for iij dowsen of wood sponnes, v<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Nowell of Read, for xxviiij saplinges, growinge in his wood at Read, xx<sup>li</sup>.

[February, 1605-6.] — For a pre of stockinges or hose [for] Bill Whythead, vj<sup>d</sup>; a joner, ij days coveringe the seatts in the new hall, x<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, ij days stubbinge of asshe in the springe, and settinge theym agayne, vj<sup>d</sup>; ij plow shares, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[March, 1605-6.] — Halfe a barell of hearinges in P'ston, x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; one maze [mease or mese, a measure of 500 herrings] x<sup>s</sup>; one pecke of patches, iiij<sup>d</sup>; one calfe skine to be lasinge for the horse gere, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; iiij helterse to harow with, viij<sup>d</sup>; one salte salmond for the howse, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; one salte fishe, xx<sup>d</sup>; in the market, for one mett of malte, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, vj days at the seattes, and settinge uppe one bedd in the chamber next my M<sup>r</sup> chamber, and cordinge of tow beddes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to the sadler of Whalley, for whyt leather to be neebandes and lasinge for the horse gear, iij<sup>s</sup>; for makinge iij new horscollers, one ovley, panelinge one loud-sadle, new, and for mendinge of all the barke holmes [hames, pieces of wood on the horse collar to fasten the traces to] xvj<sup>d</sup>, in all, iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a joner, vj days at the long table in the head of the halle,

ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ij calfe skines to be the boeys ether a pre of briche, iij<sup>s</sup>; iij shippe skines to be theym ether a dublet, ij<sup>s</sup>; iij yeardes of canves to lyne theym with, xxiij<sup>d</sup> ob.; for makinge of theym, xij<sup>d</sup>; a lood of grottes bought in P<sup>st</sup>on and sent to W<sup>ch</sup>furth, x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for stuffe to be incke, iij<sup>d</sup>.

[April, 1606.] — A laborer, for fehinge [cleaning, dressing] of the ground worke of the barne at Copthurste, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a whillewright, for makinge ij new plowes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge ij old plowes, vj<sup>d</sup>; breakinge of ij great assches into iij gange of fellex [gang, a set, of felks, fellies, or felloes, forming the outer rim of a wheel] iij axeltres, and x moldbreads [moldboards, the projecting sides of the plough] xvj<sup>d</sup>; makinge ij pre of new whilles, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a smyth and horseliche, for lettinge the baye nage that came from W<sup>ch</sup>furth bloud and gyvinge hym a drinke, xij<sup>d</sup>; ij oynces of onyonseedes for the garthen, vj<sup>d</sup>; in Paydyam, iij dozen of buttones for the boyes clothes, ij<sup>d</sup>; one dozen of lether poundes for the said boeys, ij<sup>d</sup>; in Burneley, one pre of shoves for the boy Bill [Whythead] xvij<sup>d</sup>; for the dyners of Wyll<sup>m</sup> Wood and my selfe at Bury fare xij<sup>d</sup>, and for horsemeat iij<sup>d</sup>.

[May, 1606.] — To Thomas Bayley of Hallyfax, for one thousand of stonne lattes for the new stable (le hvndreth iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>) xxxiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, v days makinge and mendinge of the mucke waynes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; spent in Burneley at the fare, iij<sup>d</sup>; a man's expenses in goinge to Mvch Hulle, ij<sup>d</sup>; a wright, vj days at the planks for the stable at Paydyam, and felling tymbre in Read wood, iij<sup>s</sup>; a plasterer, v days wasshing the halle and dyninge chamber, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a laborer, vj days makinge yeardinge and helpinge to fill worthing, xvij<sup>d</sup>; one load of salte, xij<sup>s</sup>; one pound of glewe for the joners, vj<sup>d</sup>; xxj wayne lode of worthinge for Church Hill (le lood iij<sup>d</sup>) v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; iij wayne lood of assches (le lood ij<sup>d</sup>) vj<sup>d</sup>; viij mettes of seed barlye (le mette ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>) xx<sup>s</sup>; one yonge bulle, bought at Inglewhyte fare, iij<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; iij q<sup>att</sup>es of tarre to marke the shippe with, xvj<sup>d</sup>; lyme for worthing, viz. viij loodes of lyme to lay in the myddinges (le lood viij<sup>d</sup>) iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

[June, 1606] — Half a veyll in Whalley, v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; one lood of



salte that I boroed of Mr. Sherburn of the Stannihurst in wynter, xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a joner, vj days at the great cubbord in the halle, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to iij wyffes and a mayd, for evry of theym one day clippinge shippe, xx<sup>d</sup>; a leppe of a stond horse to the griseled meare, viij<sup>d</sup>; one graye mere, bought in Sawforth [Salford] fayre at Whitson-day laste, liij iiij<sup>d</sup>; a joner, iiij days at a cobbord in the heighmost chamber in the weste ende [in another place called "the chamber in the hymost height in the weste ende"] xx<sup>d</sup>; spyce, viz. ij pound of prvnes, vj<sup>d</sup>; j pound of cowraynes, vj<sup>d</sup>; halfe a pound of anel-seedes, v<sup>d</sup>; and savoron, iiij<sup>d</sup>; in all, xx<sup>d</sup>; ij great saplinges in Mr. Birtwisle wood, xxx<sup>s</sup>; in Whalley, halfe a veyll, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, and one q'ater of mvtton, xij<sup>d</sup>; Paydyam, half a fiftine for Fanish Clife brige, xxj<sup>d</sup>, and for the viij pte of a fiftineth for Ribble brige [6d.] soe for both, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; payvinge vij score roud, yard broad, from the cross a this syed James Bancroftes almoste to the corner of the hedge at this end of the rige [rigg or ridge] (1e roud ij<sup>d</sup>, and xxj roud to the score) xxij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; one yocke of draft oxen, viij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; paid by John Shuttleworth for one pre of stockinges for his brother, xvj<sup>d</sup>, for one pre of showes xvij<sup>d</sup>, and for a hatte xv<sup>d</sup>, in all, iiij<sup>s</sup> jd<sup>d</sup>; wheat bread for my Mr, vj<sup>d</sup>; hinges and the rest of the furniture for a dower, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; in Burneley, for exchange of old pewter for new, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>, and for one dowsen of pewter spounes, xij<sup>d</sup>; vergrase for the beas fiet [verdigris for the beasts' feet] vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Habergham, by my Mr appointment, x<sup>l</sup>; delived to Abraham Colthurste, to be imployd in London by Mr. Habergham, C<sup>li</sup>; to Edward Sherburn, for one dun fillye of the age of ij yeres at myd-somar laste, and she trotteth, l<sup>s</sup>; to Robin Makine, my Mr his man at W<sup>ch</sup>furth, when hee caryed uppe the baye cart horse from Gawthorpe to W<sup>ch</sup>furth, iiij<sup>s</sup>.

Ultimo die Junij, 1606. An'o R. R. Jacobi, &c., 4<sup>o</sup>.

All theyse former su<sup>m</sup>es in this booke, as well paymentes as receytes, are answered, discharged and maid even betwene Edward Sherburne and me, &c.

174      STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS OF THE SHUTTLEWORTHS

The Receytes of y<sup>e</sup> whole yeare in this booke are 648<sup>l</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> q.

The payments of y<sup>e</sup> whole yeare in this booke are 558<sup>l</sup> 8<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob.

All which summes are answered and discharged by Edwarde Sherburne to me. In wittnesse whereoff we have sette oure names in the psence of Thomas Procter and Gilb't Grimshaye.

(Signed) p me

LAUR: SHUTTLEWORTHE.

EDWARD SHERBURNE.

[This acknowledgment closes the volume.]



## STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

## VOLUME IX.

JULY 1, 1608, TO NOVEMBER 6, 1613.

---

Volume VII. of these accounts closes June 30, 1606; and it is therefore clear that Volume VIII., containing the two years between that date and the commencement of the present volume, is wanting. The present volume, which contains 202 pages, has had a few leaves cut out at the beginning, and the upper portion of some at the end torn out. From damp, or the action of some liquid, the upper portion of most of the pages is discoloured, the texture of the paper destroyed, and from ten to twenty lines, or more, utterly obliterated. In the interval since June, 1606, the Rev. Laurence Shuttleworth had died, and had been succeeded by his nephew Richard, the eldest son of his brother Thomas. Richard Shuttleworth was married, and this volume opens with house expenditure of the family in London.

## PAYMENTS.

July, 1608.—A truckle bedd, *iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; a scutle, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; a water tubbe, *vj<sup>s</sup>*; sixe beddstaves, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; payed for this booke, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; setting up the box in the gentlewomen's closett, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; payed for the jacke, the cordes and pullies, *xxv<sup>s</sup>*; the weight and cheans, *v<sup>s</sup>*; the jackemaker's man, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; fyve glasses, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; the cocheman, in pte of paymente, *xl<sup>s</sup>*; *ij* close stooles, *xv<sup>s</sup>*; the cocheman, the residue of the money which he was hyred for, *xlvs*; to the cocheman his man,

ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a bottle of ale the night the[y] came to town, xij<sup>d</sup>; two loynes, a legge, a breast and rack [from *wracca*, A. S., a neck or scrag] of mutton, vij<sup>s</sup>; a breast of veale, ij<sup>s</sup>; a brazen ladle and a skimer [a skimmer or flat ladle] iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a dozen and three [rolls or small loaves] of bread, xv<sup>d</sup>; horsemeat and man's meat when my M<sup>ris</sup> and all her companie came to London, iij<sup>li</sup>; a rack [neck] of veale, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a kitchen kniffe, viij<sup>d</sup>; chearies, ij<sup>d</sup>; pselie and brimstone, j<sup>d</sup>; the Bambeire [Banbury] carier, for viij cwt. to London, at ob. the pound, xxxvij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; to the carman and porter, for bringing the same to the Strand, and also for carying the truncke and hamper to Graise [Gray's] Inne, iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a jacke corde to hange clothes on, xij<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of clarett wyne, viij<sup>d</sup>; a pound of butter, v<sup>d</sup>; a stone of bieff, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a cowple of rabetts, ij<sup>s</sup>; iij sacks of charre coales, iij<sup>s</sup>; a barell of beare, vj<sup>s</sup>; a pynte of sacke, iij<sup>d</sup>; a grater, vj<sup>d</sup>; a salte boxe, ix<sup>d</sup>; a legge of mutton xvj<sup>d</sup>.

August, 1608. — A pynt of wormewood wyne, v<sup>d</sup>; a shoulder of mutton, ij<sup>s</sup>; a peuter kanne, ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; the Bamberie carier, for a cwt. and halfe to London, vij<sup>s</sup>; four newe barres to my M<sup>ris</sup> truncke, xvj<sup>d</sup>; tenn sacks of charre coale, at xx<sup>d</sup> a cowple, viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a cow cumber, radishe, and psely, ij<sup>d</sup>; a fyre forke, xv<sup>d</sup>; an iron to sett before the dripping pann, ij<sup>s</sup>; codlynes [coddings, apples for coddling or stewing] ij<sup>d</sup>; a l'ere [letter] to Webford [Wichford, the living of the late Lawrence Shuttleworth] j<sup>d</sup>; caryage from Graise Inne to the Strand, iij<sup>d</sup>; blewe stanche, j<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of Renishe wyne, x<sup>d</sup>; flowers and radishes, ij<sup>d</sup>; half a pecke of oat-meal grottes, ix<sup>d</sup>; an earthen basen for stanche, ij<sup>d</sup>; the tincker, for mendinge the warminge panu cov<sup>r</sup>, vj<sup>d</sup>; a pynt of Renishe wyne, v<sup>d</sup>; vj ponde of white stanche (at iij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup>; a pound of powder blew, xvj<sup>d</sup>; a badledore, iij<sup>d</sup>; an earthen vessell for tapplings, vij<sup>d</sup>; sallett oyle, j<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of lambe, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a capon and a rabett, iij<sup>s</sup>; water, xxj<sup>d</sup>; plummies, ij<sup>d</sup>; a mouse-trape, iij<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of wyne to Mr. ffaringtone [price obliterated]; spent by my M<sup>ris</sup> and her companie at Battershowe [Battersea] and to the watermen, v<sup>s</sup>; a pecke of salte, v<sup>d</sup>; broome beesomes, ij<sup>d</sup>; goinge



to Mr. Chansey's by water, and backe againe, v<sup>d</sup> [similar entries three or four times a week]; caretts, redishe and hearbes, iij<sup>d</sup>; boughes [August 21] iij<sup>d</sup>; a cowple of chickens, xvij<sup>d</sup>; wyne for Mr. Asheton, iij<sup>d</sup>; sacke to Mr. Chansey, iij<sup>d</sup>; hypocrise [spiced wine] to Mr. Fogge, ix<sup>d</sup>; twelve pound of candles, iij<sup>s</sup>; six chaldron [a chaldron is 36 bushels, London measure] of sea-coales at the shippe (at xvj<sup>s</sup>) iij<sup>li</sup> xvj<sup>s</sup>; for bringinge the same home by porteres, xij<sup>s</sup>; and for watching them one night, xij<sup>d</sup>; soe in all, v<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup>; a mopp, vj<sup>d</sup>; a pynt of Maligo sacke [sack or sherry called Malaga, from its Spanish birthplace] to Mr. Leaver and Mr. Johnes, vj<sup>d</sup>; a pynt of Maligo sacke to one Mr. Leigh, vj<sup>d</sup>.

September, 1608.—Juniper wood, j<sup>d</sup>; damsell [damson plums, from *damaisine*, Fr., a Damascene plum] —; a quarte of Maligo sacke to Mr. Ed. Leaver and his wiffe, xij<sup>d</sup>; to Rogers the carier his man, for three cwt. and a quartron to London from W<sup>ch</sup>ford, at ob. the pound, xv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a paire of oares, when my M<sup>ris</sup> and M<sup>ris</sup> Elenor went to Themes, ij<sup>s</sup>; spent when I went with Mr. Walmisley to see a howse, and to the waterman, vij<sup>d</sup>; when my M<sup>ris</sup>, M<sup>rs</sup> Anne, and M<sup>ris</sup> Eliz. went to Themes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a pynt of salett oyl, xij<sup>d</sup>; a pecke of oisters, vj<sup>d</sup>; xv eggs, vj<sup>d</sup>; a stricke of wood ashes, xvj<sup>d</sup>; a l're to M<sup>ris</sup> Sheldon, j<sup>d</sup>; a l're to Mr. Radcliffe, j<sup>d</sup>; by water to Lambeth and back againe, iij<sup>d</sup>; damsons, j<sup>d</sup>; a pynt of vinager, iij<sup>d</sup>; a breast of veal, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a pynt of sallett oyl, x<sup>d</sup>; four pound of butter, ij<sup>s</sup>.

October, 1608.—Damsons, walnuts and hassell [hazel] nutts, iij<sup>d</sup>; walnuts for Mr. Asheton, ij<sup>d</sup>; an iron chaffing dishe, xij<sup>d</sup>; two jugs of beare, iij<sup>d</sup>; when I went to Islington to see the howse, iij<sup>d</sup>; bere at di<sup>n</sup> and supp, vj<sup>d</sup>; two ropes of onyons, iij<sup>d</sup>; the clarke of St. Martynes, for a quarters bill of the sicknes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; spent when Mr. Leaver, Mr. Yate, Anthonie, and I saw the howse at Islington, vj<sup>d</sup>; twoo pulletts, xvij<sup>d</sup>; the baker, for a monethes bread, xliij<sup>s</sup> [10s. 9d. a week for bread]; eight artichokes, x<sup>d</sup>; nyne egges, iij<sup>d</sup>; a rabett, vij<sup>d</sup>; a fatt pigg, ij<sup>s</sup>; a cowple of chickens, xij<sup>d</sup>; a pynt of redd wyne, v<sup>d</sup>; beare, morninge, di<sup>n</sup> and supp, xvj<sup>d</sup>; nutts and bulleses [bullaces, a wild plum] iij<sup>d</sup>; half a

pound of rice, ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; a pynt of Alegant [Alicante] wyne, vj<sup>d</sup>; twoo urinalls, iiij<sup>d</sup>; pasenepes [parsnips] iij<sup>d</sup>; fresh hearings, ij<sup>d</sup>; a loyne of veale, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; two barrells of beare laid in at Islington, xj<sup>s</sup>.

November, 1608.—For muske, vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Iremonger, for his halfe yeares rent, which endeth the xxv<sup>th</sup> Marche nexte, for his house at Islington, xij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup>; a thowsand of billettts [sticks or small logs of wood for fuel] at Islington, xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; cariage from W<sup>ch</sup>ford of a boxe and a bundell of lynnens and Pres, xxij<sup>d</sup>; the porters help to lode and unlode in the Strand and Islington [? at the removal] ix<sup>d</sup>. [In a memorandum the total expenditure from June 28 to November 14, 1608, is stated to be £107 3s. 9d.; signed, "Ja: Yate."] A greate kettle, xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a grid iron, xx<sup>d</sup>; a coule [cooler] and washinge tubbe, viij<sup>s</sup>; a fryinge-panne, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a bushell of ashes, viij<sup>d</sup>; an iron pott, iiij<sup>s</sup>; a chaldron of sea coales, xxij<sup>s</sup>; sixe buffet stoles, x<sup>s</sup>; Richard Kevet for watchinge, vj<sup>d</sup>; a peecke of brand [bran] iiij<sup>d</sup>; a peecke of wheate meale, xxj<sup>d</sup>; to Martine, for cariage of stuffe to W<sup>ch</sup>ford, to Ric: Wincott, for his sonne organ, xij<sup>d</sup>.

December 1608.—To a labourer, mendinge gutters, vij<sup>d</sup>; a bas-kett and a grate for capons, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; an iron lyncke and a paire of pott hookes, xx<sup>d</sup>; a truckle bedde, iiij<sup>s</sup>; two wooden dishes, x<sup>d</sup>; tenn stonne of beef, xv<sup>s</sup>; a carpenter, for mendinge the pale, iiij<sup>d</sup>; iij load of woodd, xxix<sup>s</sup>; sand, j<sup>d</sup>; iij paire of calves feete, xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe Holland cheeses, in waighte xvij pound and a quarteran, vj<sup>s</sup>; a neates tongue, x<sup>d</sup>; rosemarie, j<sup>d</sup> ob.; twoe pipkins, x<sup>d</sup>; a capon, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; half a chaldron [18 bushels] of sea coales, xj<sup>s</sup>. [In a list of spices bought are fourteen pounds each of reisons, currants, and prunes, a pound and a half of Jorden almonds, six pounds of sugar in peeces (? loaf or lump); but the prices of all these are obliterated. The list continues:] case pepper, iiij pounds, viij<sup>s</sup>; large ginger, halfe a pound, viij<sup>d</sup>; cloves, a quart of a pound, xxj<sup>d</sup>; large mace, a quart of a pound, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; milion Ric: [? milium or millet, from its numerous small grains; or perhaps it may be the old way of describing the meal of rice, now called ground rice] iij pound, j<sup>s</sup>; English safferon, j<sup>s</sup>; dates, a quart of a pound, vj<sup>d</sup>; the clarke of the [Islington] church, for a quarter wages, vj<sup>d</sup>; iij pound of suet,



xv<sup>d</sup>; the sexton of the church, for two hassocks, x<sup>d</sup>; grindinge the kniffes, iij<sup>d</sup>; three Venice glasses, ij<sup>s</sup>; a goose, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a peelee, xij<sup>d</sup>; Elline Clarke, for [? a quarter's] wages, v<sup>s</sup>; the gardiner, for halfe a days worke, vj<sup>d</sup>; a peece of greene fishe [fresh cod] a thornebagg, a cupple roches, and sprottes, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a carriar, for y<sup>e</sup> cariage of a l're into Lancashire, ij<sup>d</sup>; a pynt of creame, iij<sup>d</sup>.

January, 1608-9.—Given to the maides which came with the wassell-boule, xij<sup>d</sup>; greene fishe, place, and sprottes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; twoe quartes of creame, xij<sup>d</sup>; Will'm Bridges the cooke, for his wages on Christmas, xx<sup>s</sup>; given to him of benevolence, v<sup>s</sup>; faggotts, vj<sup>d</sup>; rosin, ob.; the baker, for bread, xx<sup>s</sup>; a pigg, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to the man which brought the gentlewomen's shoes, vj<sup>d</sup>; a load of wood, ix<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; half a chalder [18 bushels] of coal, x<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; a bushell of wheat meale, viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of creame, vj<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of milke, ij<sup>d</sup>; a hogges head and entrails, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a pecke of oatmeale grottes, xix<sup>d</sup>. [These two last items indicate a manufacture of black puddings.] Twooe barrells of beare, th'on of x<sup>s</sup> and thother of vj<sup>s</sup>, xvj<sup>s</sup>; twooe pound of hogges greace [lard] xij<sup>d</sup>.

Februarie, 1608-9.—To the poore of the parish for two monethes, ij<sup>s</sup>; a quarte of ale, ij<sup>d</sup>; vj pound of white stanche, ij<sup>s</sup>; halfe a chalder of sea coales, x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> [the former half chalder was consumed between the 20th January and the 8th February]; the coup, for iij houpes, and making a cover for a tubb to put salt in, and setting on twoe moupes upon a pole, viij<sup>d</sup>. [About this time a series of periodical notes occur, showing how much has been spent in provisions, and how much in necessaries. The first occurs on the 27th January, 1608; the second on the 3rd February, and for that week the amount was: provisions, 32s. 8d.; necessaries, 0. For the week ending February 10, provisions, 26s. 8d.; necessaries, 24s. 4d; on the 17th, provisions, 33s. 5d.; necessaries, 11s. 11d.; and on the 24th February, provisions, 34s. 11d; necessaries, 23d.] The baker, for viij dozen of bread, viij<sup>s</sup>; sweepinge of twoe chymneys, viij<sup>d</sup>.

March, 1608-9.—To the collector, for the poor of the parish for a monethe, xij<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Doctor Palmer, by my M<sup>r</sup> appointment, for a quarter, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; half a pecke of cockles, iij<sup>d</sup>; good-

geons [fish] *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; half a hundreth of hearings, *xviiij<sup>d</sup>*; the gardiner, *iiij* days work and a halfe, *iiij<sup>s</sup>*; a thornbagge, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; a Holland cheese (*viiij* pound) *ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; towe trusses of haye, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; a bushell of pvender, *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; three bushell of oates, *iiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>*; a bushell of beanes, *ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; twoe place and smelts, *xiiij<sup>d</sup>*.

[For the month of March the disbursements were as follow, during the weeks ending:—

	Provision.			Necessaries.			Total.		
Mar. 3 .....	3	14	10	.....	0	13	1	.....	3 17 11
10 .....	1	12	0	.....	0	19	5	.....	2 11 5
17 .....	1	6	9	.....	1	3	9	.....	2 10 6
24 .....	1	12	7	.....	0	7	0	.....	1 19 7
31 .....	1	14	1	.....	0	16	0	.....	2 10 1
<hr/>									
Totals. ....	9	10	3	.....	3	19	3	.....	13 9 6]

Aprill, 1609. — Halfe a hundreth of white hearings, *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; redd hearings, *v<sup>d</sup>*; twoe place, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; smelts, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; and shrimps, *j<sup>d</sup>*; twoe pound of barrell butter, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; to Henrie Iremonger, for a quarter of a years rent for his house in Islington, *x<sup>li</sup>*; a trusse of strawe, *v<sup>d</sup>*; *xviiij* trusses of haye, *xvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; a trusse of haye, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; two mayne combes, and *iiij* watchet [pale blue] cotten clothes [prices gone]; horse bread, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; a peecke of oisters, *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; shoinge of the foure meares, *viiij<sup>s</sup>*; provender, *iiij* bushells of oates (at *xviiij<sup>d</sup>*) *vj<sup>s</sup>*; a salt samon, *ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; a peece of lynge fishe, *vij<sup>d</sup>*; for the hire of a caroch [coach or carriage] a day, *ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; for the exchange of candles, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; halfe a peecke and a quartern of wheate floure [now first called flour and not meal] *xiiij<sup>d</sup>*; greene fishe and flonders, *viiij<sup>d</sup>*; offerings at Easter, for my *M<sup>ris</sup>*, her two daughters *M<sup>ris</sup>* Anne and *M<sup>ris</sup>* Ellenor, and Priscilla Radcliffe, their offeringes [amount obliterated]; for James, Richard Stones, and myself, [ditto]; given to the men who came to mend the caroch, by my *M<sup>r</sup>* appointment, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; eight pigeons, *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; ale to the horses, by my *M<sup>r</sup>* appointment, *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; given to a neighbour, by my *M<sup>r</sup>* appointment, for leave to fetcche water at his well, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; for the bakinge



and makinge of a pastie, and pepper to the same, x<sup>d</sup>; a lantyron, viij<sup>d</sup>; orrenge, iiij<sup>d</sup>; Richard Eastwood, for his paynes and his coache, to trayne the horses theirin, xxx<sup>s</sup>; foure halfe chiekestes [?] to the horses, xij<sup>s</sup>; flappes to the caroche, v<sup>s</sup>; a yard and a halfe of canvas clothe, and iij quarters of blacke cotton, xij<sup>d</sup>; the collector, for the subsidie, liij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the clark, for the writinge of the certificate, xij<sup>d</sup>; for a place to sett the caroche horses in at London, iij<sup>d</sup>.

May, 1609. — Four pounds of sope, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a lambe, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; place, flanders, roches, and goodgeons, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Hutchinson, procter, for the orchyard, xxiij<sup>d</sup>; a pair of sheres, iiij<sup>d</sup>; radices and lettice, j<sup>d</sup>; makrills, xij<sup>d</sup>; xij pound of white starche, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a pound of blewe starche, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; to the porter, for the caridge of the gentlewomens truncke to Mr. Thomas Leaver, and frō thence to ffryday streete, xv<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] for the gentlewomen's gownes, to Mr. Johnes, iiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe trusses of haye, ij<sup>s</sup>; twoe bushell of oates, iij<sup>s</sup>; a bushell of beanes, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a trusse of strawe, vj<sup>d</sup>.] [Then follow numerous items of expenses connected with a journey from Islington to Lancashire.] Twoe porters, for helpinge to load the stuffe at Islington, ij<sup>s</sup>; weighinge of the stuffe at the White Lyon, ij<sup>s</sup>; supp and breakfast, xv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; given to the maides there, viij<sup>d</sup>; to the fidlers there, iiij<sup>d</sup>; to the poore there, iiij<sup>d</sup>; spent at Barnett in bread and beare, ij<sup>s</sup>; to the man which did helpe the caroche down Chouche hill, vj<sup>d</sup>; Stonie Stretford, for supp and breakfast, xxx<sup>s</sup>; given in the howse there, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to the poure there, xij<sup>d</sup>; to the musick there, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; spent at Daintry, for our dinners, x<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; to the tapster their, vj<sup>d</sup>; Coventry, for supp and breakfast, xxj<sup>s</sup>; given in the howse, iiij<sup>s</sup>; to the poore, x<sup>d</sup>; for ale, iiij<sup>d</sup>; to the gardeners, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Litchfeild, for supp and breakfast, xxx<sup>s</sup>; howse, iiij<sup>s</sup>; poore, xij<sup>d</sup>; to the poore by the waye, iij<sup>d</sup>; spent at Stone in bread and beare, viij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; to a man which did help to water the mares at Trent, vj<sup>d</sup>; Newcastle [under-Lyne] for supp and breakfast, xxx<sup>s</sup>; howse, xviiij<sup>d</sup>; poore, xij<sup>d</sup>; spent at Holmes Chappell, iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to a man which did help to water the mares at Budworthe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; Warrington, for twoe supps

and twoe breakfasts [for the whole of the travelling party, including beds] lvjs; howse, iij<sup>s</sup> vjd; poore, xij<sup>d</sup>; tobacco and a pipe, vjd; iij pyntes of wyne, xvij<sup>d</sup>; more to the poore, xij<sup>d</sup>; spent at Brindle in ale, xij<sup>d</sup>; at Blackeburne, in meate, bread, and beare, vjd. [Then comes a separate account for the carriage and horses, their food, shoeing, ostlers, &c.] At St. Alban's, for horsemeat, xxiiij<sup>s</sup>; Daintrye [ditto] iij<sup>s</sup>; at Stonie Stretforde [ditto] xx<sup>s</sup>; ostlers, ij<sup>s</sup>; the smyth, for mending the wheel of the caroch, iij<sup>d</sup>; a pillowe to Mr. Ughtred sadle, xxij<sup>d</sup>; the sadler, for mendinge of Mr. Ughtred sadle, xij<sup>d</sup>; a drenche to the baye colte, xij<sup>d</sup>; mending of the male pillion, iij<sup>d</sup>; at Litchfield, horsemeat, xix<sup>s</sup>; ostlers, ij<sup>s</sup>; two crupper and a buckle to the caroch horses, ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; greace to the caroch, iij<sup>d</sup>; Newcastle, for horsemeat, xx<sup>s</sup>; Warrington [ditto] xix<sup>s</sup>; dressinge of the caroch and roypeinge of the bootes, iij<sup>d</sup>; roypeinge of the bootes at all the places above named, xij<sup>d</sup>; Blackeburne, for horsemeat, iij<sup>s</sup>; at Islington, given to the pewterer his man, for the packinge of the pewter, vjd; delived to Richard ffoster, when he did come from Islington to Gawthroppe, x<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Leaver, for vj pound of sugar, v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. [The total expenses from 15th November, 1608, to 30th November, 1609, were £160 Os. 3d.; and this settlement is signed by "Ric: Shuttleworth," and "Anthonie Wilkinsonn," a steward.]

Money disbursed at Yorke for Will'm Lowen, when he lay sicke there, which it pleaseth my M<sup>r</sup> to bestowe upon him.—Synamond water, xij<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of ale calibeated, and oile of mintes, xij<sup>d</sup>; a box for strengtheneinge the stomache, xij<sup>d</sup>; another, xij<sup>d</sup>; a potion with lapis bezoar, ij<sup>s</sup>; a cordial boole [bowl] iij<sup>d</sup>; a potion of the same l. b. ij<sup>s</sup>; his first potion with phils [pills] xij<sup>d</sup>; summa, ix<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>. [Again several leaves have been torn out, and the next page (47) contains a few items, in various months of the year 1609:—]

Januarie, 1608 [-1609].—Walnutts and chessnutts [price obliterated]; given to Mr. Johnes his man, when he die yo<sup>r</sup> gowne [ditto].

Februarie, 1608 [-1609].—Given to Mr. Thomas Leaver, the comfett maker [confectioner] his twoe prentices and the maid, ij<sup>s</sup>.



May, 1609. — A porrenger, xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe longe pewter spoones and a ladle, ij<sup>s</sup>.

June, 1609. — Four yards of watchet coloured [? from *wæced*, A. S., weak, a pale blue] ribin and a skeane of silke, ix<sup>d</sup>.

Auguste, 1609. — Given at Sir Will'm Ingleby his howse, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, to the chamb'laine, buttler, and cooke, iiij<sup>s</sup>; to the horsekeepers there, ij<sup>s</sup>; to twoe boyes for the dressinge the harnishe, vj<sup>d</sup>. At Yorke, for a shoe to one of the coache meares, vj<sup>d</sup>.

September, 1609. — At Ottley, for horsemeate, ij<sup>s</sup>; for my dinner, vj<sup>d</sup>; the horses, ij<sup>d</sup>; deliv<sup>d</sup> to Will'm [? Lowen, the sick man] at Yorke, upon accompt, x<sup>s</sup>; at Kighley, for supp and in the morninge, viij<sup>d</sup>; at Harwoodd, for breakfast, vj<sup>d</sup>; a quarte of sacke to Mr. Docter Deane and other gentlemen, xij<sup>d</sup>; given to the maides at Yorke: to Weaurland, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to the cooke maide, xij<sup>d</sup>; the buttler, vj<sup>d</sup>; to another maid in the kitchin, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Docter Deane his man, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; deliv<sup>d</sup> to my M<sup>rs</sup> at Towneley, iiij<sup>s</sup>; to the buttler, chamb'laine, cooke, and the horsekeeper there, iiij<sup>s</sup>.

#### RECEIPTS.

Money receyved by me, James Yate, for my M<sup>rs</sup> use, to be disbursed at Gawthrope, beginninge 20<sup>th</sup> Nov. 1609.

1609. — Of Henry Wilkinsone, for Martinmas rent last past, 137<sup>li</sup> 13<sup>s</sup> 7<sup>d</sup>. [The receipts are chiefly for the same rents, &c., as have been already given, and for the sale of corn, hay, &c., and of hides to the tanner, and therefore our selections must be very sparing. The receipte from November 20, 1609, to December 10, 1610, were £352 10s., as verified by the signatures of "Ric: Shuttleworthe" and "Ja: Yate."]

1611. — May 14, of Mr. Edmund Starkie, due the 14<sup>th</sup> of December last, and his bound deliv<sup>d</sup>, viij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of the said Mr. Starkie, for use of the said money for fyve monethes, xv<sup>s</sup> [that is, at the rate of £21 12s. per cent per annum]. For fyve mettes of meale sould at Padiham milne (after iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for

vij geese in Hoole, iiij<sup>s</sup>; fore the tythe hempe in Hoole, iiij<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Hesketh, the halfe yeares rent of Clitherow milne, due now at Michelmas xxv<sup>s</sup>; of Mr. Towneleys man, the half yeares rent for Burnelay milne, due at St. Matthewes day, xij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; of Mr. Barton, for to bye garthwode, xx<sup>s</sup>; for xx cowegates at Scoale-banke, (xj<sup>s</sup> le gate) xj<sup>li</sup>. [From 10th January to 30th October, 1611, the total receipts are £1120 5s. 2½d.]

1612. — For xx mettes of beanes, v<sup>li</sup>; of Mr. Assheton, in lent money, 120<sup>li</sup>.

1613. — For Hunterholme, one whole yeares rent due the 25<sup>th</sup> Marche and Michelmas last, xx<sup>s</sup>; for Clitherowe, one whole yeares rent, due at Martinmas and Pentecost last, iiij<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>. [From November 20, 1609, to November 6, 1613, the total receipts were £3,506 1s. 2½d.]

#### PAYMENTS.

Money laid out by me, James Yate, for the use of my M<sup>r</sup> at Gawthropp, since the 20th of November, 1609. — For hollyn swipples [? the upper joint of a flail] vij<sup>d</sup>; to Sir Rauffe Lawson, knight, for the begger tithe of Forcette and Stanwicke, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to a piper, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, iiij<sup>d</sup>.

[December, 1609.] — To a woman which broughte a l're from Mr. Parker from Wisoll: xij<sup>d</sup>. December 2, given to the lorde of Darbies plaieres by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to Thomas Yate, for the exchange of his horse for a mare at Cowcill, xvij<sup>s</sup>; to the same, for money which he had laid out for my M<sup>r</sup> for rib'inge, buttons, silke, cotten, pastboard, and fustion to his stockinges, iiij<sup>s</sup>; to the spurrier of Padiham, for a paire of spurres to my M<sup>r</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>; layde out at Hallifaxe for sacke, xxxvj<sup>s</sup>; to Will'm Wood, for three yeares wages, vj<sup>li</sup> [was this arrears, or a legacy from his deceased master, Lawrence Shuttleworth?] Ant: Wilkinson, two yeares and a quarter, vij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; James Yate, two yeares and a quarter, vij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. [These look like arrears.] Foure yards of frize for Dembie's coat, v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; makinge of Hargreaves clothes, ij<sup>s</sup>; Titus Marshe, for



stockinge a gun, xij<sup>d</sup>; iij teales, xij<sup>d</sup>; iiij duñes [? dunnocks, hedge-sparrows] and a lapwinge, x<sup>d</sup>; two woodcookes, viij<sup>d</sup>; vj snipes and a snipe knave, xij<sup>d</sup>; iij dozen of sparrows and buttings [buntings, wood-larks] vj<sup>d</sup>; a barrell of white hearings, xx<sup>s</sup>; twoe millions [milwyn, *Lanc.* green fish, fresh cod] and floukes, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; carrige of them to Gawthropp from Hoole, xij<sup>d</sup>; buttings, iij<sup>d</sup>; spent at Talke on y<sup>e</sup> hill, iiij<sup>d</sup>; at Castle, for our supps, breakfast and beare, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; at Crosse keyes, vj<sup>d</sup>; for musicke at Bir-mi'gham, ij<sup>s</sup>; supp, breakfast and beare there, xj<sup>s</sup>; to the maides there, vj<sup>d</sup>; the chamberlaine, iiij<sup>d</sup>; given at Mr. Du'derhill his howse, xj<sup>s</sup>; at Alsberie, for supps, breakfast and beare, x<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the maids there vj<sup>d</sup>; the ostlers there, vij<sup>d</sup>; the musicke there, xij<sup>d</sup>; at White Harte in Holborn, for our supps, vj<sup>s</sup>; for fyre and to the chamb'laine, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Yate, of Graise Inne lane, for dyett, xxx<sup>s</sup>; for horsemeat at the Spread Eagle, xxxv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; at Penkridge, for horsemeat, viij<sup>s</sup>; at Huntingdon [ditto] viij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; at Stamford [ditto] vij<sup>s</sup>; at Newwork [ditto] vij<sup>s</sup>; at Donncaster [ditto] ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; at Braidford [ditto] ix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; to our guyd, which brought us from Braidford almost to Burneley, vj<sup>d</sup>; to the pip of Padiham, by my M<sup>ris</sup> appointment, vj<sup>d</sup>; to foure musitians which came to Gawthroppe, by my M<sup>ris</sup> appointment, xij<sup>d</sup>.

Januarie, 1609-10.—To three musitians, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, xij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of shoe soules, iiij<sup>d</sup>; to the work servants, their quarters wages ending at Christemas, Will'm Birchall, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Henrie Southworthe, xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Foster, x<sup>s</sup>; Wilson, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; John Copeland, v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; the smyth, x<sup>s</sup>; Xpofer Ma'ton, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; soe the whole wages is iij<sup>li</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; given to a man who had losse by sea, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Leigh, tayler in the Strande, for the makinge of my M<sup>rs</sup> apparell, vij<sup>li</sup>; sixe quire of ordinarie paper, ij<sup>s</sup>; to the man which came with venison from Mr. Asheton, ij<sup>s</sup>; vargrasse, j<sup>d</sup>; three greene plouers, xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe wodcookes, ix<sup>d</sup>; twoe snipes, ij<sup>d</sup>; a teale and foure larkes; iiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe cowple of cunnies, xxij<sup>d</sup>; cariage of my M<sup>rs</sup> [master's] truncke from Bolton to London, x<sup>s</sup>; given by my M<sup>ris</sup> and the gentlewomen, to the officers at Townley, in Christemas, vidzt. to the butler, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the cooke, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the

chamberlaines, v<sup>s</sup>; the porter, ij<sup>s</sup>; the usher of the halle, xij<sup>d</sup>; the horsekeepers, iiij<sup>s</sup>; and spent by them in Burneley, iiij<sup>d</sup>; spice of sevall sorts, sent for to Tho: Breares by my M<sup>rs</sup>, for Xpimas last, lvj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Richard, slaiter, for slaitinge the newe dye house [dairy] and mossing it and all the rest of that howse, at iij<sup>d</sup> a day, being xvj days work, iiij<sup>s</sup>; cariage of a lode of salt fishe from Hoole to Gawthropp, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Halsteedes servant, which brought l'es from yo<sup>r</sup> worshippe to Gawthropp, iiij<sup>d</sup>; to Rob'te Leaver of Darsie Leaver, to be returned to my M<sup>r</sup> in London, xx<sup>li</sup>.

Februarie, 1609-10. — To Tho: Banister, towards the assurance of the copihold landes in Pendle, for the pcuringe of an acte, xxxvj<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; half a fifteenth, granted towards the reedifying of one bridge, called the mulne bridge, in Samsburie, xxij<sup>d</sup>; foure y<sup>d</sup>es three quarters of lyninges for Isherwoode his clothes (at viij<sup>d</sup> ob.) iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; twooe newe axes, iij<sup>s</sup>; makinge of three newe axes of old, iij<sup>s</sup>; a hedge bill, xij<sup>d</sup>; foure pound of prunes, xij<sup>d</sup>; foure pound of reasines, ij<sup>s</sup>; foure pound of currantes, ij<sup>s</sup>; twoe lode of mault (at xiiij<sup>s</sup>) xxvij<sup>s</sup>; to the constable of Hab:[ergham] Eaves, halfe a fiftenthe to the relieffe of the infected of the plague in the sevall townes of Leverpo'le, Vxton [Euxton] and others, iiij<sup>d</sup>; the like gald for Holt close, iij<sup>d</sup>; the like for 7 oxganges and di: [a half] at Hye Whitaker, xj<sup>d</sup> ob.; twoe oxganges and di: at Gawthropp, iij<sup>d</sup> ob. q.; one oxgange and di: at Scolebanke, ijd q. [various other items for different lands to the same gald]; a pecke of peese, xx<sup>d</sup>; alle and cakes, ix<sup>d</sup>; for distaffe spinlyes, iij<sup>d</sup>; spent at Padiham, by my M<sup>rs</sup> and the gentlewomen, iiij<sup>d</sup>.

Marche, 1609-10. — A rundelett of sacke, containinge xxij quartes (about x<sup>d</sup> the quarte) xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a salt salmon, vj<sup>s</sup>; a cowple of linge, v<sup>s</sup>; a mette of cocles, xx<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of skeite, viij<sup>d</sup>; a hundreth of sprotes, xj<sup>d</sup>; nyne salt eeles, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; eight lode of mault (at xiiij<sup>s</sup>) v<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>s</sup>; soeling Lawrence Shuttleworthe his shoes, viij<sup>d</sup>; payed to Mr. Claiton of Little Harwood, for the use of xliij<sup>li</sup> for fyve weekes and a daye, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; March 13, given to Distle and his companie, the plaiers, xx<sup>s</sup>; a whole fifteenth for Holt Close, to the reparac'on of Whalley Bridge, vj<sup>d</sup>; halfe a pecke of makinge



pieese for potage, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; three capons, *ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; given to the Hallifax fidders, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; a kniffe for the dye maid [dairymaid] *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; gun powder, *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; shote, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; three hundrethe of hearinges, *ix<sup>s</sup>*; twoe cowple of millan fissue [green or fresh cod] *iiij<sup>s</sup>*; a paire of shoes to my M<sup>r</sup>, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; laying of a cheese, *ij<sup>d</sup>*; a naile psell bite [a nail parcel or piercer bit, a gimlet?] *j<sup>d</sup>*; paid to the workmen their sevall quarter's wages [twelve men, including the shepherd, who had 1s. a week, and four women] in all *vj<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; to the serveinge men, their quarter wages [eight men] in all, *vj<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>*; spent by Abraham, at the sessment of the subsidie at Whalley, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; three quode [cod] fisses, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; twoe pound of ryce, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; a paire of shoes to Roger Isherwode, *ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*.

Aprill, 1610.— Given to the boie which brought the mastive whelpe, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; halfe a pound of almondes, *viiij<sup>d</sup>*; to Gilb'te Grymshay, *xx<sup>s</sup>*, and to John Mitton, *xxiiij<sup>s</sup>*, which my M<sup>r</sup> borrowed of them, *liiiij<sup>s</sup>*; for washinge, to Birchall wiffe, for Henry Southworthe and Law: Shuttleworth, for three quarters, *iiij<sup>s</sup>*; a Turkie cocke, *ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; a paire of stockings to Roger Isherwoode, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; the cowper, for twoe days worke, *viiij<sup>d</sup>*; Mr. Ashton, p omnibus for Gawthropp, *x<sup>s</sup>*; p feno [for hay] at both Tippinghills, *j<sup>d</sup>*; fiftie quarter of coales at *vj<sup>d</sup>* the quarter, *xxv<sup>s</sup>*; halfe a calfe and a calves head, *vij<sup>s</sup>*; foure oxe feete, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; foure calves feet and a calves meate calffe [i.e. med-calf or mid-calf] *xiiij<sup>d</sup>*; eight capons, *viiij<sup>s</sup>*; nyntine chickens, *v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; Cockshutt, for harowinge sixe dayes, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; butter and wheat cakes, *iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>* [these cakes, made with butter, were prohibited by sumptuary laws and by-laws of manorial courts leet]; *xxv* quartes of sacke, *xxv<sup>s</sup>*; three gallons and a quarte of clarett and white wine, *viiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; *vj* cakes, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; Aprill 18, given to the musitians at the marriage [? of Elenor Shuttleworth], *v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; a fatt calffe, *xviiij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>*; payed to Mr. Assheton, the first pament of M<sup>ris</sup> Elenor her porc'on, 200<sup>li</sup>; eight score eggs, *iiij<sup>s</sup>* [more than four a penny]; *xxiiij* chickens, *v<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>*; a whole veale, *xv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; three piggs, *vij<sup>s</sup>*; sixe dozen of pirres [purres or stints] *ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; seaven rabetts, *ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; a linge fishe, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; twoe breames and a pyke, *xviiij<sup>d</sup>*; one hundreth of sparlings, *xiiij<sup>d</sup>*; course incle, *ij<sup>d</sup>*; sixe pound of

sugar (at xxij<sup>d</sup>) xj<sup>s</sup>; to the glasiner yo<sup>r</sup> tenant, for leade and quarries of glasse [quarry or quarrell, from quarreau, *Fr.*, a pane or square piece] vj<sup>s</sup>; fyve yardes of canvas clothe (at viij<sup>d</sup>) for shirtes to John Leighe, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a whole mutton, xj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; foure kyne feet and a neates tongue, xij<sup>d</sup>; three paire of calves feete, vj<sup>d</sup>; a glasse for the cookes use, j<sup>d</sup>.

May, 1610. — Makeinge twoe shirtes, v<sup>d</sup>; the shepheard, for a moneth service when he went, iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; payed to Abraham, money which was spent by my Mr, Mr. Ashton, and the rest of their companie at Edward Bruneres, before and after service, xvj<sup>d</sup>; for letting the grissell mare blode for the stakers [staggers] and giving her a drinke, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; to Fletcher, whiche broughte suger, wafers [wafers, thin confectionary cakes] and pipines [pippins, a fine class of apples] to Gawthroppe, xij<sup>d</sup>; to a boie which brought piggiones from Whalley, iij<sup>d</sup>; for Hallifax cakes, ij<sup>s</sup>; half a yarde and a quarter of Holland, for bondes [bands] to Leighe and Hargreaves, xx<sup>d</sup>; fyve yardes of canvis for shirtes to Lawrence, at ix<sup>d</sup> the y<sup>d</sup>e, iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; twoe piggs that were bought at Rivington Hall, x<sup>s</sup>; two quartes and a half of red wine at xvj<sup>d</sup> a quart, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a bottle to bringe yt in, xij<sup>d</sup>; mendinge of mattresses and Law<sup>ce</sup> Shuttls clothes, being four days work, xij<sup>d</sup>; three quartes of Mallinga [Malaga] sacke, iij<sup>s</sup>; twoe oz of pomegran'te flowers beaten to powder, and ij oz unpounded, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; three scate fishes, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a quarters washinge, to Roger Isherwood vj<sup>d</sup>; stands of ale, twoe, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Coventrie blue thrid to letter sheetes [to mark letters on the bed sheets] ij<sup>d</sup>; to Docter Jenion, for being ten dayes with my M<sup>ris</sup>, v<sup>li</sup>; for his physick, as may appear by his note, xx<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; wine vinager, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the last of the sixe fiftenes granted to his ma<sup>tie</sup> for Gawthroppe and Tippinghills, viij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] Padiham, for Dubear, w<sup>in</sup> the constabularie of Padiham, iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; xvj lode of mucke at Bridge End (at iij<sup>d</sup>) iij<sup>s</sup>; a whole mutton, ix<sup>s</sup>; halfe a lambe, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; halfe a veale, iij<sup>s</sup>; twelve calffes feete, vj<sup>d</sup>; twelve chickens, iij<sup>s</sup>; four cowple of rabetes, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; d<sup>d</sup> [delivered] to my Mr, by Mr. Yates of Graise in lane, which was my owne money, xvij<sup>s</sup>; d<sup>d</sup> to my Mr when he went to Greate Leaver, iij<sup>li</sup>; John



Cockshutt, working xxv dayes at getting of mosse, feying [cleaning] of medowes and breadinge of mucke, iij<sup>s</sup>; a locke and keye to Padiham Hey Yate, xvij<sup>d</sup>; given to a [? mid-]wife which came from Wigan to my M<sup>rs</sup>, xxx<sup>s</sup>.

June, 1610.—Spente by Will'm Woode and Cooke wiffe and twoe horses, when they wente for the [mid-]wiffe of Wigan, being a day and a night away, iij<sup>s</sup>; for wheate cakes bought at Bolton, ix<sup>d</sup>; piche and tarre to ma'ke the shippe xiiij<sup>d</sup>; xxxvij troutes, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; spente by Richard Stones, when he brought the Wigan wiffe home, and a night away, xxij<sup>d</sup>; fyve green geese, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; given to Whipps boie, which brought posies, ij<sup>d</sup>; xxvij pound of hopps (at ix<sup>d</sup>) xxij<sup>s</sup>; an oxe chiecke to busshe wheeles, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; xx lode of mucke, v<sup>s</sup>; xvij lode of ashes, ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; delivd to my M<sup>r</sup> when he went to Towneley, x<sup>s</sup>; delivd to my M<sup>rs</sup>, x<sup>s</sup>; a boie, which came with dyett drinke, and other thinges from Mr. Hesketh, xvij<sup>d</sup>; to the midwiffe, xij<sup>d</sup>; farrowe cowe milke, vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Butler, for physick which he broughte from Yorke, xvj<sup>s</sup>; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> when he went to London, xl<sup>s</sup>; payed to Mr. Butler, which my M<sup>r</sup> borrowed of him, xl<sup>s</sup>; a calves heade, harte and eight feete, xij<sup>d</sup>; a dozen of sparrowes, j<sup>d</sup>; four gallons vinager, (at xvj<sup>d</sup>) v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; twoe morte troutes [? salmon, or salmon-trout, in the third year, are called mortes] x<sup>d</sup>.

July, 1610.—Fustion to foote my M<sup>rs</sup> stockings, iij<sup>d</sup>; bird lyme, xj<sup>d</sup>; given to a wenche which brought winberies from Burneley woode, iij<sup>d</sup>; a q'r of a pound of nuttmegs, xvij<sup>d</sup>; twoe pound of currants, xij<sup>d</sup>; one y'de thre q'rs of kyrsey (at iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>); for briches to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, v<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; j ell of canvis for a dublett to him, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> when he went to Austwicke, xl<sup>s</sup>; making hose and dublett, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of shoes to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a rundlett of sacke, which contayned xxvij quartes (at xij<sup>d</sup>) xxvij<sup>s</sup>; halfe a pecke of peese, vj<sup>d</sup>; a dozen of pointes to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, iij<sup>d</sup>; winberies, ij<sup>d</sup>; clipping of the lambes, ix<sup>d</sup>; two graie plouers, iij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a pecke of aples, iij<sup>d</sup>; July 25, given to my Lorde Moutheagles plaieres, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; three y'des of lawne (at vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>) xx<sup>s</sup>; iij o; nuttmegs ij<sup>s</sup>; ij pound of corrance, ij<sup>s</sup>; ij<sup>li</sup> of prunes, vj<sup>d</sup>; iij o; of sinamond, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; iij<sup>li</sup> of pep, viij<sup>d</sup>; iij<sup>li</sup> reys-

singes de solis [of the sun]  $ij^s\ vj^d$ ; halfe a pound of dates,  $xvij^d$ ;  $ijj\ o_3$  of p<sup>p</sup>ared colliander seed,  $xvj^d$ ; one  $o_3$  of chesboulle seed [the chese-bolle is the poppy]  $vj^d$ ; one  $o_3$  of dragons blood,  $ij^s\ vj^d$ ; one hundreth of waffers,  $xiiij^d$ ;  $ijj^{li}$  of ryse,  $ij^s\ vj^d$ ;  $ijj\ o_3$  of nuttmegges,  $xx^d$ ; cariage of theis from London to Greate Leaver,  $vij^s\ iiij^d$ ; marmelet [marmalade]  $ij^s$ ;  $iiij^{li}$  of white starche,  $xvj^d$ ;  $vj^{li}$  and  $x\ o_3$  of loffe suger,  $xij^s$ ; cariage of Mr. Butlers cloakebage and a box to London,  $ij^s\ vj^d$ ; [ditto] of my M<sup>rs</sup> truncke from London to Bolton,  $xiiij^s$ ; payed to Mr. Asheton, in pte of his wives porc'on [i.e. Elenor Shuttleworth]  $200^{li}$ ; Sir Peter Leighes keper, which broughte the bucke to Gawthrope,  $x^s$ .

August, 1610. — Deliv<sup>d</sup> to my M<sup>r</sup> when he went to M<sup>r</sup> Ander-ton of Claiton,  $xl^s$ ; sixe dayes mowinge (at  $vj^d$  a daye)  $iiij^s$ ; a galde to the mamed souldiers, for West Close,  $ij^d$ ; halfe a q<sup>r</sup> of bl: taffitie [a thin glossy silk or stuff fabric] and twoe ya<sup>d</sup>es of  $ijj^d$  broad ribin for my M<sup>r</sup>,  $ij^s$ ; John Cockshutte, for burninge of feare [? fern] ashes a fortnight,  $xx^d$ ; p<sup>d</sup> to Mr. Ashton, of his wives porc'on, vidzt, d<sup>d</sup> to himself,  $xx^{li}$ , to his wiffe, which she sent to Radcliffe Asheton,  $x^{li}$ , to his man Roger Kenion,  $xxx^{li}$ , and to my M<sup>r</sup>  $xxxvij^{li}$ , which he payed him at Whalley in his waye to Lancaster, so the whole is  $100^{li}$ ; deliv<sup>d</sup> to my M<sup>r</sup> when he went to Lancaster,  $iiij^{li}$ ; cariage of a hamp which came downe from London,  $vj^s\ iiij^d$ ;  $ij^{li}$  of anelseeds,  $ij^s\ iiij^d$ ; in Roche allam,  $vj^d$ ; vardigrace,  $vj^d$ ; half a qr. of greene taffitie,  $xvij^d$ ; given to Mr. Parkers man, which broughte venison,  $ij^s\ vj^d$ ; a fatt weather,  $ix^s$ ; d<sup>d</sup> to my M<sup>r</sup> when he went to Sir Peter Leighe's,  $v^{li}$ ; d<sup>d</sup> to my M<sup>rs</sup> when she went thither,  $xl^s$ ; for the horse which brought the rundlet of sacke from Preston,  $xij^d$ .

September, 1610. — Weavinge of  $xl$  yardes canvis (at  $j^d$ )  $iiij^s$ ; [a labourer] sixe dayes binding of corn  $xvij^d$ ; a rundlett of sacke con- teyninge  $xxvj$  quartes,  $xxvj^s\ vj^d$ ; for bandes [then generally worn by boys] to Law: Shuttleworthe,  $ix^d$ ; white thrid to make yo<sup>r</sup> hoose,  $iiij^d$ ; greene silke to edge yo<sup>r</sup> hatt,  $j^d\ ob.$ ; the slater, workinge seaven days,  $ij^s\ iiij^d$ ; a paire of shoes to Denbie,  $xxij^d$ ; halfe a yarde of clothe to rubb my M<sup>rs</sup> teethe,  $ix^d$ ; a pound of currants,  $vj^d$ ; d<sup>d</sup> to



my Mr when Hargreaves wente to Yorke, xx<sup>s</sup>; delivd to my Mr to paye Mr. Ashton at Whalley, lxxx<sup>li</sup>; to France of Wigan, the residue for the bell, x<sup>s</sup>; twoe stone of flaxe and thre pound, xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; thre yardes of flaxen clothe, ij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; ij dozen and a halfe of lace, xx<sup>d</sup>; soweinge and stitching silke, xvj<sup>d</sup>; a felt coller, vj<sup>d</sup>; half a y<sup>'</sup>de of w<sup>t</sup> callico, xij<sup>d</sup>; three y<sup>'</sup>des and halfe of kirsey (at ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; seaven y<sup>'</sup>des of cotton, iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; pines [pins] to my M<sup>ris</sup>, iiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe lapewinges, ij<sup>d</sup>; given to a pip, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, vj<sup>d</sup>; dressing of two blanketts, xij<sup>d</sup>.

October, 1610. — To Mr. Banister man, for copinge the agreement, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Asheton, in pte of his wives [Ellenor Shuttleworth's] porc'on, xx<sup>li</sup>; to the crowe lade [the living scarecrow] when he went away, vj<sup>d</sup>; the cow man's wiffe, for a quarter's washinge to Leighe, vj<sup>d</sup>; xxiiij quarts of sacke (at xij<sup>d</sup>) bought at Manchester, xxiiij<sup>s</sup>; a [horse] coller and sursingle, xv<sup>d</sup>; a dozen of birche rodes, ij<sup>d</sup>; silke to button holes in Turner's jerkin, iiij<sup>d</sup>; a bottle of redd wine, xx<sup>d</sup>; a rapier to Turner, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Blakey, the receyver of Westm'land, for Barbon, xxx<sup>s</sup>; two stone of flaxe, xij<sup>s</sup>; twoe field geese, xvj<sup>d</sup>; halfe a pound of brown suger candie, xij<sup>d</sup>; to younge Mr. Asheton, in pte of his wives porc'on, 100<sup>li</sup>; twoe paire of shoes to Leighe and Law: Shutt: v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of shoes to Turner, xx<sup>d</sup>; lace and buttons to him, ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of garters to hym, vj<sup>d</sup>; a primer to him, iiij<sup>d</sup>; three y<sup>'</sup>des of fustion to Leighe for a dublett, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; softe waxe, ij<sup>d</sup>; making Hargreaves his hoose and dublett, xvj<sup>d</sup>; Leighe [ditto] xvij<sup>d</sup>; footinge Turner his hoose, iiij<sup>d</sup>.

November, 1610.—To my Mr when he went himself to London, xliiiij<sup>li</sup>; given at Mr. Andertons of Claiton, to the foure officers, iiij<sup>s</sup>; to a boie that wyped bootes, ij<sup>d</sup>; xxiiij<sup>li</sup> of candles (at v<sup>d</sup>) bought of John Starkie of Padiham, x<sup>s</sup>; mowinge and getting of an acre of hay, ij<sup>s</sup>; xij hundreth of iron boughte at Yorke (after xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>) accomptinge the iron itselke, the cariage to Gawthorpe, and James's charges alsoe, xj<sup>li</sup>; given to a Germanie, by my M<sup>ris</sup> her comandement, vj<sup>d</sup>; a locke for the evidence chiste at Clitherow, iiij<sup>s</sup>; a pound of licorishe, xij<sup>d</sup>; turnepps, ij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. James Ander-

ton, in pte of his wives porc'on, lxx<sup>li</sup>; horse meat at Manchester, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; ostler, iiij<sup>d</sup>; supp and breakfast, iiij<sup>s</sup>; fyre and ale, viij<sup>d</sup>; at Castle, supp and breakfast, iiij<sup>s</sup>; at Birmingham, for supp and bread and beare in the morninge, iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; at Ettington, to a smyth, iiij<sup>d</sup>; at Ailsberie, for supp and breakfast and fyre, v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; horse-meat at London, foure nights and three days, to twoe horses, ix<sup>s</sup>; supper and breakfast at Daintree, xvj<sup>d</sup>; at Lichfeeld, for horse-meat, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; at Castle, for supp and breakfast, xij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] at Manchester, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; at Castle, for foure newe shoes to the geldinges, xvj<sup>d</sup>; sowinge of sixe chaff' beddes, xij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of kyrsey stockinges and makege, to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, xxij<sup>d</sup>; stuffing my M<sup>rs</sup> saddle and pillow, vj<sup>d</sup>; stuffinge of the haggene [hackney or hired horse] sadles, vj<sup>d</sup>; holdinge the ploughe twoe days at the sowinge of the wheate, vj<sup>d</sup>.

December, 1610. — Four y<sup>d</sup>es and a quarter of clothe (at x<sup>d</sup>) for twoe shirtes to Rob'te Hargreaves, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for the entrie of two surrenders at Higham Court, vj<sup>d</sup>; two lockes; thone to the dyehouse [dairy] dore, and thother to the servantes chamber dore, v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; foure paire of hempen tresses [traces] ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; three hempen halteres, vj<sup>d</sup>; three wantoe shaffes [? wantey, a surcingle or leathern girth] vj<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Asheton, in pte of his wives porc'on, xxx<sup>li</sup>; Mr. Ja: Anderton at Whalley, in pte of his wives porc'on, l<sup>li</sup>; Mr. Asheton [ditto] xx<sup>li</sup>; Mr. Anderton at Claiton [ditto] 100<sup>li</sup>; [ditto, ditto] l<sup>li</sup>; Mr. Ashton at Whalley, the laste payment of his wives porc'on, l<sup>li</sup>; a copie of the p<sup>s</sup>entment touchinge the way which John Cronckshay doth challenge, xvj<sup>d</sup>; for a guide which broughte my M<sup>r</sup> from Haslingden to Gawthroppe, xij<sup>d</sup>; for Covenetrie blue [thread] to sett [mark] P<sup>r</sup>es in the chaffe beddes, j<sup>d</sup>; graie threede to sowe sakes, vj<sup>d</sup>.

Januarie 1610 [-1611]. — D<sup>d</sup> to my M<sup>r</sup>, going p<sup>s</sup>entlie after to Claiton, xx<sup>s</sup>; a y<sup>d</sup>e of Deane sire kersey [? Devonshire kersey or coarse-say, a coarse woollen cloth] for stockinges to my M<sup>r</sup>, v<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. [From the 20th November, 1609, to the 12th January, 1610-11, the total disbursements were 2018<sup>li</sup> 14<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>, as attested by Ric: Shuttleworthe and Ja: Yate. The total receipts in the same



period, 2199<sup>li</sup> 1<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> ob., including "for my sister Anderton, xij<sup>l</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> ob.; for my sister Asheton, xiiij<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for my sister Elizabeth, xj<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; for my mother, xxxij<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; and soe there resteth yet due to me 107<sup>li</sup> 6<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup>." Delivd to my Mr at his nowe goinge upp to London, xli<sup>li</sup>; Burneley, a fifteenth to his matie, viij<sup>d</sup>; thre quarters of lynnene clothe to John Leighe, viij<sup>d</sup>; coperas, gawles, and gumme, to make incke, xij<sup>d</sup>.

Ffebruary, 1610 [-1611].—To Dobsone, for thrashing xv days (after ij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; xvj y<sup>d</sup>es of sacke clothe, for foure sacks (att viij<sup>d</sup>) iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; twoe dozen of million [green] fishe (at viij<sup>s</sup>) xvj<sup>s</sup>; for the charges of the twoe horses backe againe, which my Mr hyred at Coventrie to come downe at Xpimas last, xj<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; Habergham Eaves, one xv<sup>th</sup> towards the house of correc'on at Blackburne, half a xv<sup>th</sup> for Samsberie bridge, and half a xv<sup>th</sup> for the cookestoole [cuckstool or ducking-stool, for scolds, &c.] at Burneley, xv<sup>d</sup>; the saddler of Whalley, for thre backe-byndes, and twoe bellie-bandes, and a martingall, for the carte horses, vij<sup>s</sup>.

March, 1610 [-1611].—To a tincker, for mendinge a prigg panne [a small brass skellett] and a wooden dubler [a large dish, plate, or bowl] vj<sup>d</sup>; p'd to John and Nicholas Hargreaves, clothiers in Colne pishe, to be repayed to Mr. Nic: Shuttleworth, at his chamber in Graise Inne, one hundrethe pound, 100<sup>li</sup>; Padiham, a xv<sup>th</sup> to the repaire of Whalley bridge, iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; to a spiñer, for spinning xvj days flaxe at Gawthroppe, xvj<sup>d</sup>; Ja: Fletcher, twoe dayes worke in the gardeine, ij<sup>d</sup>; half an once of gloves [cloves] ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; [ditto] mace, iij<sup>d</sup>; half a pound of currantes, iij<sup>d</sup> ob.; spent by me in meetinge Mr. Starkie twice at Padiham about the bells, iij<sup>d</sup>; [two labourers] for either foure dayes work, at callinge and prickinge of willowes [calling, ? piping with a bird-call to entice birds into the fowler's net; pricking, ? slipping or cutting willow twigs] ij<sup>s</sup>; spent at Padiham in meeting about the bells, iij<sup>d</sup>.

Aprill, 1611.—Spent at Burneley in meeting Mr. Walton the attorney, iij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of fyne wosteed stockings, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a q<sup>r</sup> of a pound of nuttmeggs, xx<sup>d</sup>; ij<sup>li</sup> of starche, x<sup>d</sup>; iij o<sup>z</sup> of blue starche, iij<sup>d</sup>; one paire of wosteed stockings, v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a keye to the copie

yate, *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; a quarters washinge to Henry Southworth, Lawrence, and John Leighe, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; Burneley, half a *xv<sup>th</sup>* to the repaire of Altham bridge, *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; a locke and key to Holt close yate, *xx<sup>d</sup>*; four lode of sault (at *xj<sup>s</sup>*) bought at Mancester, *xliiij<sup>s</sup>*; spent by fyve men and nyne horses, when my *M<sup>rs</sup>* stuffe went to Manchester, being twooe nightes and thre dayes out, *xxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; fyve y<sup>'des</sup> of fustion (at *ij<sup>s</sup>*) for twoe dublettes to Leighe and Lawrence Shuttll: *x<sup>s</sup>*; foure y<sup>'des</sup> and thre quarters of blue clothe (at *ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*) for briches to them twoe, *xj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; thre y<sup>'des</sup> of linnen clothe for lyninges to the dublettes, *ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; for bearinge lyninge, *xj<sup>d</sup>*; twoe y<sup>'des</sup> and a half of clothe to lyne the briches, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; fyve dozen of buttons, and thrice to the button holes, *ix<sup>d</sup>*; black and w<sup>t</sup> thrid, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; a sheepe skine for pockettes, *iiij<sup>d</sup>*.

Maye, 1611.—Twoe pound of woll to Leighe and Lawrence clothes, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; Tho: Smalley, for makinge dublett and briches to either of them, upon his owne table, *iiij<sup>s</sup>*; two hattes and bandes to Leighe and Lawrence, *vij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>*; a girdle to Jo: Leighe, *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; d'd to James Shuttleworth, to paye to Mr. Anderton, in pte of *M<sup>rs</sup>* Anne her porc'on, *lx<sup>li</sup>*; Richard Fearniside, for rydinge the younge colt, *ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; to Douglas the tincker, for boote [surplus to compensate, from *bote*, A. S.] betwixt thre old pannes of my *M<sup>r</sup>'s* and a new one of his, *iiij<sup>s</sup>*; to him for mendinge foure basines with plaite, *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; a leather sachell to the sheepearde, *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; to John and Nicholas Hargreaves, [money] which Mr. Ughtred Shuttleworth had at London, *xx<sup>li</sup>*; d'd to James Shuttleworthe, to paye to Mr. Anderton, in pte of *M<sup>rs</sup>* Anne her porc'on, *lx<sup>li</sup>*.

June, 1611.—[Ditto, ditto] *100<sup>li</sup>*; twoe hinder quarters of veale, for pvic'on against sheepe shearinge, *iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; thre quartes of tarre, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; four pound of pitche, *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; to seaven shearers of the sheepe, *xxj<sup>d</sup>*; sixe score quarter and tenn [130 quarters] of coales and sixe wiskets (after *vj<sup>d</sup>* the quarter) *iiij<sup>li</sup> vs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; to the coliers, to drincke amongst them, *xviiij<sup>d</sup>*; to Thomas Marshe, for takinge downe beddes, and other worke wroughte at Smythells [Is this the time of quitting Smithells altogether?] *vij<sup>s</sup>*; a hodge head, *iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; spent by me and my horse, in being twoe dayes at Whalley and



Clitherowe, when the copiholders met Mr. Auditor Fanshawe, xij<sup>d</sup>; weaving xliij y<sup>'des</sup> of clothe (at j<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; foure oxen for to feede, bought at Atherton faire, xv<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; spent at Burneley when I went to shoue to the jurie my M<sup>rs</sup> copies for the copiehold landes, v<sup>d</sup>; to Henry Whitefeld, for the use of xx<sup>li</sup> for one whole year, xl<sup>s</sup> [ten per cent interest]; the churche warden of Padiham, twoe galdes and a halfe, laid after the formes [or seats in the church] towards the castinge of twoe bells there, iiij<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ob.; a quarter of veale, the coast [*costæ*, ribs] and the plucke [the heart, liver, and lights] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to a man which caught a maoulwarpe [mould-warp, mole] in the garden, iiij<sup>d</sup>.

July, 1611. — To Mr. Inglebie, for free rent for Clapham Hall for xij yeares (after xxij<sup>d</sup> ob. a yeare) xxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; spent by me when I went to Whalley about the seates in the churche, vj<sup>d</sup>; to John and Nicholas Hargreaves at Colne, to be returned at London to Mr. Nicholas Shuttleworth or his brother, lx<sup>li</sup>; to foure women whiche cleeped the lambes, xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe stone of flaxe, xij<sup>s</sup>; a pound of gunpowder, xij<sup>d</sup>; a paver, for pavinge thre score and twelve rode (at ij<sup>d</sup>) on Cawden More, Padiham Lowe and Padiham More, xij<sup>s</sup>; to Richard daughter, making haye fyve dayes (at ij<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>d</sup>; spente this day at Brunley, at the meetinge of the jurie, iiij<sup>d</sup>; Coventrie blue thrilde, ij<sup>d</sup>; spent by Ja: Shuttle: when he went to Bolton to place [at school or business?] Lawr: Shuttleworthe, xij<sup>d</sup>; a lode of mault, xvj<sup>s</sup>; vij y<sup>'des</sup> and a halfe of canvas clothe, for shirtes to John Leighe (at ix<sup>d</sup> ob.) v<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; the constable of Habergham Eaves, half a xv<sup>th</sup> vnto the armorer, iiij<sup>d</sup>; weaving xxij y<sup>'des</sup> of flaxe clothe (at ij<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; wheate breade, ij<sup>d</sup>.

August, 1611. — Mr. James Anderton, the last pte of M<sup>rs</sup> Anne her pore'on, xlvj<sup>l</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>: the constable of Padiham, half a xv<sup>th</sup> unto the armorer, xxij<sup>d</sup>; a calves tongue, vj<sup>d</sup>; a calves heade, v<sup>d</sup>; a boie, for bringinge a cloak-bagge from Bolton, vj<sup>d</sup>; Law: Shuttleworth, for twoe shirtes (at ix<sup>d</sup> ob.) iiij<sup>s</sup>; the grave of Pendleton, halfe a xv<sup>th</sup> vnto the armorer, vj<sup>d</sup>; thre pound of sheepe suett, xij<sup>d</sup>; to a poore bodie, ij<sup>d</sup>; one o<sup>3</sup> of cloves and mace, viij<sup>d</sup>; ij<sup>li</sup> of currantes and j<sup>li</sup> sugar, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ij<sup>li</sup> currants, x<sup>d</sup>; one pound of

suger, xxij<sup>d</sup>; di: [i.e. half an ounce] white suger candie and one oz of cloves, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; one y<sup>d</sup>e qr. canvis for a dublett to Lawrence Shuttleworthe, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ij y<sup>d</sup>es di: [half] of clothe for him (at ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>) for briches and stockinges vij<sup>s</sup> jd; thre pound of reasons, xij<sup>d</sup>; for tarr and verdigrasse, and their paines which dressed the beastes at Standen, x<sup>d</sup>; spent by my M<sup>rs</sup> lackie in coming downe from London, vij<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Walton, attorney, iiij<sup>i</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; making thre huckles and toothing nyne sicles, xv<sup>d</sup>; soeling a paire of my M<sup>rs</sup> bootes, x<sup>d</sup>; incle and waxe to two paire, iij<sup>d</sup>.

September, 1611. — P'd to Jo: Leighe his M<sup>r</sup> [? as apprentice fee] v<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; given to Leighe by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, iij<sup>d</sup>; for John Leighes indenture, viij<sup>d</sup>; [two bailiffs] by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, when they went to fetch my M<sup>rs</sup> from Warwicksherie, lijl; fyve y<sup>d</sup>es and a halfe of clothe (at xj<sup>d</sup>) for two shirtes to Abell; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> when he went to Mr. Andertones at Claiton, x<sup>s</sup>; a pound of currants, v<sup>d</sup>; a pound of suger, xxij<sup>d</sup>; candle rushes, iij<sup>d</sup>; a neate tongue, v<sup>d</sup>; a quarte and a pinte of redd wine to my M<sup>rs</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>; a yonge bull, bought at Newbroughe faire, iij<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; given to a man which gott the watercresses and brooke lime [a sort of water speedwell] vj<sup>d</sup>; to a boie which brought them to Gawthroppe, ix<sup>d</sup>; a cowple of rabetts, xij<sup>d</sup>; foure dozen of larkes, viij<sup>d</sup>; weavinge xxiiij y<sup>d</sup>es of cloth, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Ja: Whipp, for being constable thre yeares for my M<sup>r</sup>, xvij<sup>s</sup>; a gald and half to the bells, xxxij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> ob.; for West close, to the bells, iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>.

October, 1611. — For shearinge xxvj hattockes [a shock of twelve sheaves] of oates, viij<sup>d</sup>; makinge the crowe boies clothes, vj<sup>d</sup>; given to the waites of Carlill, xij<sup>d</sup>; fearne ashes, viij<sup>d</sup>; cariage of a truncke and a fardell of stuffe from London, xiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; two brydle bitts, xvj<sup>d</sup>; fyve harnishes, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; twoe saddles, garthes, stirropes, and leathers, xxij<sup>s</sup>; twoe y<sup>d</sup>es di: [half] of carsey (at iij<sup>s</sup>) for briches to Hargreaves, x<sup>s</sup>; twoe y<sup>d</sup>es di: of fustion, v<sup>s</sup>; p'd for M<sup>rs</sup> Elizabeth, as may appeare by her booke, vij<sup>i</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; to the cookes wiffe, for two stone and half and twoe pounce of butter (at iij<sup>s</sup>) x<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; a y<sup>d</sup>e and halfe of linnen to lyne Hargreaves dublett, xvij<sup>d</sup>; for burn'd sack [? sherry with a toast in it] clarett wine,



and ale, at Adam's Whiteheade, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; a y'de and halfe and di: quarter of frize for a jerkin to Hargreaves, *iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; sixe wodcockes, *xx<sup>d</sup>*; makinge Hargreaves jerkin, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; p'd to the grave, a whole yeares rent, for the charges of foure men, which went to London about the copiehold landes, *v<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; twoe y'des of fryze for a jerkin to Abell Barbie, *vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; three quarters of clothe for gamasiones [gambesons, a stuffed and quilted habit fitted to the body, to prevent the chafing of the external armour] for my Mr, *iijs vj<sup>d</sup>*; d'd to my Mr at his now goinge to London, to pay certaine debtes there, *lxxx<sup>li</sup>*. Total of all disbursements (with the 40<sup>l</sup> 6<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup> paid for my mother) 1061<sup>l</sup> 5<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> from the 10<sup>th</sup> of Januarie to the 30<sup>th</sup> of October 1611. [Signed, Ric: Shuttleworthe. Ja: Yate.] For makinge my M<sup>rs</sup> gamasions and Abell's jerkine, *ix<sup>d</sup>*; spure leather and leather to the gamasions, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; two quartes of sacke, *ijs*; to my Mr, to make his charges upp to London, *x<sup>li</sup>*.

November 1611. — For some ginger to yo<sup>r</sup> geldinge, *ij<sup>d</sup>*; thre y'des of course canvas, to mend sackes and window clothes, *xx<sup>d</sup>*; vnmaide rosin, *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; to Thomas Yate, for the use *xx<sup>li</sup>* to my M<sup>rs</sup> vse for one yeare, *xl<sup>s</sup>*; a paire of clothe stockinges to Abell Barbie, *ijs ix<sup>d</sup>*; a turkie cocke and a henne, *iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; a lode of mault, *xvj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; another quarter of kyrsye for Abell his stockings, *ix<sup>d</sup>*; making his stockings, *ij<sup>d</sup>*; musells, *ij<sup>d</sup>*; xvj besomes, *viiij<sup>d</sup>*.

December, 1611. — To Tho: Yates, *x<sup>li</sup>* of the *xx<sup>li</sup>* which my Mr borrowed of him, *x<sup>li</sup>*; dressinge my M<sup>rs</sup> black cloake at Bolton, *ijs*; spente by John Leighe, his horse and hauckes, in his cominge downe from London, *ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; to Anthonie Wilkinsone, the debte my Mr did owe him, *xx<sup>li</sup>*; *xx<sup>li</sup>* of candles bought at Padiham, *vjs*; Manchester turnepes, *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; cariage of a boxe, a rundlet and a hamp, weighing 168<sup>li</sup>, from London to Hallifaxe, *xiiij<sup>s</sup>*; spent by Cockshutt in charges, and for his paines in fetchinge the same from Hallifaxe, *ijs*; *iiij* pound of prunes, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; *iiij<sup>li</sup>* of reasines, *xviiij<sup>d</sup>*; *iiij<sup>li</sup>* of currants *xviiij<sup>d</sup>*; given to a pip by my Mr his appointment, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; a paire of shoes to Abell, *ijs viij<sup>d</sup>*; [ditto] to Hargreaves, *ijs viij*; cariage of a truncke, a longe boxe and a cloakbagg from London to Hallifaxe, *xvij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; spent by Cockshutt and his horse in feching the

same from Hallifaxe, *iijs*; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> when he nowe went to Greate Leaver, *xxs*; given to the musitions, Mr. Warren his men, *xij<sup>d</sup>*.

Januarie 1611 [-1612]. — Foure pound of sheepe suett, *xviiij<sup>d</sup>*; for x dayes threshinge at Gawthroppe, *xx<sup>d</sup>*; a gallon of honie, *v<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>*; twoe pound of swete sope, *ix<sup>d</sup>*; to John Hargreaves, which my M<sup>r</sup> receyved of Thomas Smythe in London, *Cxxx<sup>li</sup>*; makinge a paire of paniers, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; for my M<sup>rs</sup> non-apparence twice at Bruneley Courte, *viiij<sup>d</sup>*; [two wheelwrights] a fortnight at the making of wanes, cliving of ashe woode for axiltres and other uses, *vjs*; beaffe for hauckes meat [for the hawks which John Leigh brought from London in December] *ij<sup>s</sup>*; given to the midwiffe which helpe a cowe that could not calve, *ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*.

Februarie, 1611 [-1612]. — To Mr. Michhell boie, which brought the partridges, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; to Jane, for starchinge Abell's linnenenes for a yeare, *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; sixe fatte hennes, *iijs*; wine to my M<sup>rs</sup>, *ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; d'd this day to my M<sup>r</sup> before he went to Whalley, *xxxs*; a barrell of hearings at Preston, *xxvjs viij<sup>d</sup>*; white suger candie, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; for stass-aker [staves-aker, a species of larkspur] to John Leighe, *ij<sup>d</sup>*; d'd to Rob'te Kent, when he went for Bamberie cakes, *xxxs*; lente to the kinges matie for eighteene monethes, as maye appeare by the privie seale, *xxx<sup>li</sup>*; a gallon of honie, boughte at Browne Birckes, *vjs iiiij<sup>d</sup>*.

Marche, 1611 [-1612]. — Twoe lode of mault, *xxxij<sup>s</sup>*; a roundlett of sacke, bought at Hallifaxe (at *x<sup>d</sup>* the quart) conteyninge *xxiiij* quartes and a pynt, *xxijs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; three greate salt lings, *v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; deliv'd to Thomas Yate nowe when he went to London, *xl<sup>s</sup>*; given to George Estwood, bayliff arrant, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, *ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; spent by Rob'te Kent when he went to Warwicke for [Banbury] cakes, *iiijs ix<sup>d</sup>*; a paire of gloves to Turner *viiij<sup>d</sup>*; a cowple of linge, *iijs iiiij<sup>d</sup>*; a pecke of cocles, *viiij<sup>d</sup>*; twoe paire of linnen stripes [? striped linen or strips of linen] to John Turner, *xxiiij<sup>d</sup>*; d'd to Mr. Richard Towneley, towards the charges to pcure a pces for suche copieholders as are behynde for their rentes, *xs*; d'd this day to my M<sup>r</sup> att his goinge towards Lancaster, *v<sup>li</sup>*; two stone of flaxe, *xjs vj<sup>d</sup>*; given to Eliz. Willisell, which brought a graie hound



which had withered [? worried] an ewe, vj<sup>d</sup>; foure wanton shaffes [or wame-towe i.e. bellyband or girth going from shaft to shaft] and a paire of tresses, xvij<sup>d</sup>.

Aprill, 1612.—To Birchall, for fetching the truncke with the livies [liveries] in from Bolton, xij<sup>d</sup>; a roule of garthewebb, xvj<sup>d</sup>; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> before he went to Manchester with Mr. Whitticre, xl<sup>s</sup>; d'd to Mr. Habergham, when he went to Preston about the fynes for Henthorne, iij<sup>li</sup>; to Michael Thorpe, for goinge to Colne with a flitche of bacon, vj<sup>d</sup>; for aqua vite at Whalley, xij<sup>d</sup>; three metts of wyche salt [i.e. made in the wyches] xij<sup>s</sup>; fyve glasses, ix<sup>d</sup>; d'd by Will'm Woode to my M<sup>r</sup> at Great Lev in Xpimas last, xl<sup>s</sup>; cariage of a truncke with the livies in, xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; cariage of a gune downe from London, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Will'm Wood's wiffe for ashes and baucking [? bowking or backing] of xliij haspes of yarn, vij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Mr. Ashton, one half yeares rent for Ightenhill pk, the cite [site] of the man<sup>r</sup> and West Close, due to the king's ma<sup>tie</sup> the 25<sup>th</sup> day of Marche last, xvij<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup> ob.; d'd to Mr. Will'm Ander-ton, to bringe a [? marriage] lycence from Yorke, xl<sup>s</sup>; to one which brought a l're from M<sup>r</sup> Ric. Rishton, iijj<sup>d</sup>; xxxj lode of lyme (at vij<sup>d</sup>) to laye in the dunge hills, xxij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; sent to young Mr. Ashton, by his man Will'm Horrobin, xx<sup>l</sup>.

Maye, 1612. — Garden seeds bought at Manchester, v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a paire of shoes to Rob'te Hargreaves, xvij<sup>d</sup>; spent by him in goinge and cominge from Claiton, Barton, Colne, and Bolton, xij<sup>d</sup>; sixe capons, bought at Mr. Listers of the Deane, vij<sup>s</sup>; feyeinge [cleansing] and dressinge of Cronckeshaye medowes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; given to the footeman which broughte P'ses to my M<sup>r</sup> at Barton, iij<sup>d</sup>; xxx chickens bought at Clitherowe, v<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; white wine vinager, x<sup>d</sup>; a galde to Mitton church, for Henthorne, iij<sup>d</sup>; p'd for a sacke butt [a sort of trumpet, the Italian trombone] at Clitherowe, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for starchinge of Turner his boundes [bands] to Jane Hurst, xij<sup>d</sup>; given to a minstrell, iijj<sup>d</sup>; fyve gallon of white wine (at vj<sup>d</sup> the quarte) x<sup>s</sup>; foure gallon and three quarters of claret wine (at the same price) ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; sixe gallon of sacke (at x<sup>d</sup> the quarte) xx<sup>s</sup>; twoe cowple of linge, x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; foure gallon and a halfe of white wine

vinager (at  $v^d$  a quarte)  $vij^s vj^d$ ; foure wine tappes,  $ij^d$ ; corke for the barrells,  $x^d$ ; carriage of these thinges [the wine and vinegar] from Hallifaxe to Gawthroppe,  $ij^s$ ; spent by me and my horse when I bought them,  $xx^d$ ; a fatte calfe, the heade and  $xij$  feete,  $x^s vj^d$ ; [a man] for seven dayes worke at makinge of lattices,  $ij^s$ ; for footinge Abells and Turner his stockings,  $vj^d$ ; p'd to John Haworthe in pte of payment of his bound,  $xx^{li}$ ; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> before he went to Barton,  $xx^l$ ; spent at Burneley at the marriage of Tho: Sagar his daughter,  $vij^d$ ; to the fuller, for dressinge of carpetts and blancketts,  $x^d$ ; greene incle, for windoes to curtaines,  $xvij^d$ ; ginger,  $vij^d$ ; a cowe tongue,  $vij^d$ ; given to the maid which brought the venison,  $ij^s vj^d$ ; given to Fletcher of Bolton, which did bringe the boxe of swetemeates,  $ij^s$ .

June, 1612. — Two fatt calves against Whyttsontyde,  $xvij^s vj^d$ ; for makinge a paire of briches and twoe paire of stockings to the cookes boie,  $vij^d$ ; suett bought at Hallifaxe,  $ij^s vj^d$ ; given to Mr. Towneley man of Towneley,  $ij^s$ ; a paire of pumpes to Turner,  $xxij^d$ ; twoe dozen of pigions,  $ij^s$ ; ix lapwinges,  $xij$  scriltes [or scrites, ? the missel-thrush] one graye plover and a snipe,  $ij^s$ ; twoe piggs,  $ij^s$ ; a thornebagg,  $xij^d$ ;  $xij$  breames,  $ij^s iijj^d$ ; given to a maid which did helpe to catch rabbitts,  $vj^d$ ; to the washers of the sheepe,  $vj^d$ ; to twoe clipps of sheepe,  $vj^d$ ; to a pip, at my M<sup>r</sup> comāde,  $vj^d$ ; given to Wade the pip,  $ij^s$ ; to the moule warpe catcher,  $vj^d$ ; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup>, to pay Mr. Rob'te Heskethe of Rufforde,  $333^l vj^s vij^d$ ; to Barnard Towneley,  $xx^s$ ; to one which brought stawberies [strawberries]  $iiij^d$ ; twoe paire of Richmon stockinges [Richmond, from a person or place] to Turner,  $iiij^s$ ;  $vj^{li}$  of sweete sope,  $ij^s ij^d$ ; clode [? cloud or mottled] sope bought at Hallifax,  $iiij^s$ ; an iron barre to the scullerie dore,  $iiij^d$ ; nyne score and  $xvij$  q'rs of coales at Padihame pitte (at  $vj^d$  the q'r)  $iiij^{li} xix^s$ ; given to the coaliers to spend,  $xvij^d$ ; eeles, chevons [chevesne, *Fr.*, the chub] and troutes,  $ij^s iijj^d$ ; a veale, boughte at Burneley,  $ix^s$ ; Marie Aynsworth, for stawberies,  $iiij^d$ ; three leather purses,  $xij^d$ .

July 1612. — D'd to Mr. Haberg: at Clitherow, in his goeing to Yorke,  $x^{li}$ ; to Eliz: Birchall, for beinge a moneth in the kitchen,



lijs; thre lode of salt (at xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>) xl<sup>s</sup>; trouts and chevons, x<sup>d</sup>; given to a piper, at my M<sup>r</sup> his comānde, iiij<sup>d</sup>; four y<sup>'</sup>des of linen clothe which the sadler did use for my younge M<sup>ris</sup> occasions, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; one past board, foure skeines of silke and threde to Harg: dublett, xj<sup>d</sup>; a man which brought fishe from M<sup>ris</sup> Ashton, vj<sup>d</sup>; sixe chevons, ix<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Towneleys maids of Roile, which brought the p<sup>r</sup>sent, xij<sup>d</sup>; a kniffe to my M<sup>r</sup>, x<sup>d</sup>; spent by James Shuttleworth, for goeing to Preston at the quarter sessions, xj<sup>d</sup>; the constable of Padiham, for a xv<sup>th</sup> towards the cariage of Pierson his wiffe to Lancaster, iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; d<sup>'</sup>d to my M<sup>r</sup> a piece of gold of xxij<sup>s</sup>; a butterie kniffe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; wineberies [? whinberries] ij<sup>d</sup>; half a pint of aqua vite, iiij<sup>d</sup>; turpentine and oile of baies, viij<sup>d</sup>; haucke hoodes, xvj<sup>d</sup>; quodlings [? codlings, apples] ij<sup>d</sup>; to little Bill, for posies, ij<sup>d</sup>; Cvij<sup>li</sup> of sawder (after ix<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>li</sup>; sacke and white wine, bought at Colne, ijs j<sup>d</sup>; a foote stoole, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a truncke garthe, xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe hundreth of bricke, iij<sup>s</sup>; winberies, v<sup>d</sup>; to Tho: Dicconson, for a little baie omlinge nagge [ambling nag] iiij<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; twoe blacke potts, ij<sup>d</sup>; to my M<sup>r</sup>, before he went to Claiton, viij<sup>li</sup>; vj y<sup>'</sup>des of canvis for dublett and briches to the kitchin boie, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for making hose and dublett to him, xij<sup>d</sup>; twelve chickens, ijs viij<sup>d</sup>.

August, 1612. — For two goeschacke [goshawk] hoodes, xvj<sup>d</sup>; foure sparehaucke hoodes, xij<sup>d</sup>; given to one which brought Gill from Mr. Cottames, vj<sup>d</sup>; given to a beareward [a bearward, one who leads a bear about as a show or for baiting] by my M<sup>ris</sup>, xij<sup>d</sup>; M<sup>ris</sup> Starkies maid, which brought a q<sup>'</sup>re of veale, xj<sup>d</sup>; twoe hundreth of stone naile for the leades, vij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Towneleyes man, which brought a syde of a stagge, ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; for halfe an oke, xv<sup>s</sup>; a fatt calfe, ix<sup>s</sup>; to John Singleton, steele bowes maker, xix<sup>s</sup>; sixe paire of shoes and a paire of pantables [pantoufles, *Fr.*, slippers; or pantables, panton shoes for a horse, to recover a narrow and hoof-bound heel] to my M<sup>ris</sup>, which Roger Scole sent to Gawthrop, xvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; mowing xxxj acres (at xvij<sup>d</sup> le acre) xlvijs; August 11, given to my Lo: Monteagles his plaieres, at my M<sup>rs</sup> comāde-mente, l<sup>s</sup>; August 12, given to my Lord Darbie his plaieres, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; p<sup>'</sup>d at Hallifax for vj gallons and a half of sacke (at x<sup>d</sup>)

xxjs viij<sup>d</sup>; ix gallons of white and clarett wine and a halfe (at vj<sup>d</sup> le quarte) xix<sup>s</sup>; hauckes beeffe, viij<sup>d</sup>; to Myles Rob'te for makinge xvijj basines and iiij score dishes, lesse and more, vj<sup>s</sup>; twoe shirtes to the boie of the kitchen, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; d'ed to my M<sup>r</sup> before he went towardes Lancaster xl<sup>s</sup>; given to my M<sup>r</sup> to putt in his pockett, xx<sup>s</sup>; given to Horrabine, which brought apples and plummies from Whalley, vj<sup>d</sup>; cariage of my M<sup>ris</sup> boxe to Barton, iij<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Rob'te Butterfield, changler [chandler] in Hallifaxe, for xiiij dozen and a halfe of candles (at iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>) liiij<sup>s</sup>; twoe quarts of ale, iiij<sup>d</sup> [this is the first time that ale is entered in these accounts as sold by the quart, instead of the pot or the stand]; spent by Turner in goeing to Lanc: then to Barton, and soe home, xij<sup>d</sup>; for aqua vitæ [a cordial water made of beer, strongly hopped and well fermented] and rosa solis [a liquor made of brandy, cinnamon, &c.] xvij<sup>d</sup>; given to three fidlers, xij<sup>d</sup>; to Bell the pip, iiij<sup>d</sup>; for pirres, snypes, lapwinges and dunes [dunbirds, vide Harrison's *Description of England*, p. 222] xiiij<sup>d</sup>.

September 1612. — Nutts, iij<sup>d</sup>; to Henrie Hopwoode, for helping to make my M<sup>ris</sup> gowne, ij<sup>s</sup>; a paire of haucke bells, vj<sup>d</sup>; halfe a beeffe, xx<sup>s</sup>; halfe a mutton, iij<sup>s</sup>; xij calffe feette, vj<sup>d</sup>; twelve chickens, ij<sup>s</sup>; a paire of bootes to Abell, vj<sup>s</sup>; twoe fatt oxen, bought at Gisburne faire, viij<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup>; p'd to my M<sup>ris</sup>, which my M<sup>r</sup> did borrow of her, xx<sup>s</sup>; cariage of the hamp and two cloak clothes to Hallifax, vj<sup>s</sup>; a paire of stockings of linnen to Hargreaves, xj<sup>d</sup>; xxiiij egges, iij<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Birchall wiffe, for fyve stone of butter against Lente laste (at iiij<sup>s</sup>) xx<sup>s</sup>; twoe round twigged basketts, ix<sup>d</sup>; Sept. 16, to my Lo: Stafford plaieres, xl<sup>s</sup>; to Arthur Gurney, pip, xij<sup>d</sup>; to three fidlers, xij<sup>d</sup>; for half an ell of taffitie to my M<sup>ris</sup>, viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; p'd by M<sup>r</sup> Nic: for ingrossinge of a booke concninge Barton, xij<sup>s</sup>; to Jo: Leighe, for haucks beeffe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; for makinge a liverie cloake, xvij<sup>d</sup>; making Abell's cloake, xij<sup>d</sup>; to Crosse wiffe, for burninge fearne ashes eighte dayes (at vj<sup>d</sup> a day [in addition] to meate and drinke) iiij<sup>s</sup>; Crosse, xv dayes stubbinge and thrashinge, iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>.

October, 1612. — Twoe y'des of kyrsey for briches to Law:



Shuttle: (at *iijs*) *vj<sup>s</sup>*; to Parkinson, for settinge of [boundary] markes, *ij<sup>d</sup>*; aqua vitæ, *vij<sup>d</sup>*; [ditto] bought at Whalley, *xx<sup>d</sup>*; brimstone, *ij<sup>d</sup>*; an aighangdole of nuttes [a heap, an uncertain or unmeasured quantity] *vj<sup>d</sup>*; Oct. 7, given to Distley and his companie, my Lo: Dudleye his plaeres, *xxx<sup>s</sup>*; given by Tho: Yate to twooe fidlers, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; to the officers at Clajton, *iiij<sup>s</sup>*; wine at Manchester, *xx<sup>d</sup>*; blottinge pap, *ij<sup>d</sup>*; *vj<sup>li</sup>* xij onces of suger for my younge *M<sup>ris</sup>*, *xj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>*; one pound of annell seedes, *x<sup>d</sup>*; aqua vitæ, boughte at Whalley, *xx<sup>d</sup>*; *vj* geese, *vj<sup>s</sup>*; given at Mr. Andertons of Claiton to the officers, *iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; sixe y'des of riboninge, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; given to Mr. Anderton's man, which broght the turkies, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; sent to younge *M<sup>ris</sup>* Anderton for the rest of the flaxe, *vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; hempe for cocke netts, *vij<sup>s</sup>*; spinninge yt, twistinge and twyninge, *iiij<sup>s</sup>*; corde to them, *iiij<sup>s</sup>*; an axe and a spade, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; tarre, swine gresse, and a pott to put yt in, for the beast hornes, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; mendinge the haucke mue [mew] at Barton, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; for daggs to the faucon [dag is a small pistol, and falcon a small cannon; but this probably means rags or jagged cloths for the falcon] *xij<sup>d</sup>*; a dustinge ridle for the stable, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; to the lymers of Clitherowe, for xj hundrethe and xvij lode of lyme (after *vij<sup>d</sup>*) to lyme Little Cockeshuttes heade and the Bancke heye, *xxxij<sup>li</sup> xj<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>*; sixe staples and one haspe of iron for the yates at Henthorne, *xijij<sup>d</sup>*; nuttmeggs to my *M<sup>ris</sup>*, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; thre lappwings, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; p'd to Jo: Hargreaves at Colne, to be p'd over by Mr. Thom's Smythe at London, to Mr. Theophilus Ash-ton, *li*; laid oute at Chorley and Manchester by Mr. Nic: for my *M<sup>r's</sup>* occasions, *xxv<sup>s</sup>*; given to a pip, *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; given to my *M<sup>ris</sup>* to paye for nutts, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; for sixe bowstrings to my *M<sup>r</sup>*, *vj<sup>d</sup>*.

November, 1612. — D'd to my younge *M<sup>ris</sup>* in golde, *vjl xij<sup>s</sup>*; an odde steire, to make [match] another bought in Ov Darwine, *iiij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>*; a paire of gloves to Abell, *v<sup>d</sup>*; November 7, given to the wates of Manchester, *ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; to Rob'te Ingham, being grave this year, for my *M<sup>r</sup>*, *xlvj<sup>s</sup> viijij<sup>d</sup>*; to the painter, for two m'kes [w'kes] *ij<sup>s</sup>*; twoe shootinge gloves, *x<sup>d</sup>*; for a quiver, *ij<sup>s</sup>*; to my *M<sup>ris</sup>* for rosa solis and aqua vitæ at dyvers tymes, *x<sup>s</sup>*; twoe pound of yellowe waxe to my younge *M<sup>ris</sup>*, *ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; hauckes beeffe, *iiij<sup>d</sup>*;

arrowes,  $ij^s$   $vj^d$ ; a bowe staffe,  $iiij^d$ ; to Thomas Yate before his goinge to Londone,  $250^{li}$ ; halfe a kade [a house or pet lamb] mutton,  $v^s$   $iiij^d$ ; given to the piper of Clitherowe,  $iiij^d$ ; to a poore minister,  $vj^d$ ; to the butler for taps,  $ij^d$ ; a pound of annell seedes [aniseed]  $x^d$ ; mendinge my  $Mr^s$  bowe,  $iiij^d$ ; to a poore woman,  $ij^d$ ; a paire of spurres to my  $Mr$ ,  $xx^d$ ; to John Nutter, to pay ov to  $M^{ris}$  Irland, which my  $M^{ris}$  borrowed of her at London,  $v^{li}$ ; a bottle of rosa solis,  $vj^s$   $ij^d$ ; thre y'des of black ribin for my  $Mr$ ,  $vij^d$ ; xxiv y'des of clothe (at  $vj^d$ ) for three chassebells [? chasubles; but these were usually priests' garments] for the servants at Barton,  $xij^s$ ; makinge the chassebells,  $xij^d$ ; twoe little pannes for the howse use at Barton,  $v^s$   $vj^d$ ; nyne pound of iron,  $xx^d$ ; to the smyth, for workinge the same into huckles and pothuckles and builes to the pannes,  $xij^d$ ; a saltinge tubbe for beeffe,  $ij^s$ ; a quarter of beeffe,  $vij^s$   $iiij^d$ ; twoe mettes of coate salte [coate is a furnace]  $xx^d$ ; xxx y'des of haire clothe for kilne at Barton (at  $xiiij^s$ )  $xxxv^s$ ; thre aighendole of muster seede,  $ij^s$   $ij^d$ ; xxix snypes,  $ij^s$   $v^d$ ; thre wodecockes,  $ix^d$ ; given to a piper,  $iiij^d$ ; haucksbeefe,  $vij^d$ .

December, 1612.—Twoe dozen of plain [plane] tree trenchers,  $iiij^s$   $iiij^d$ ;  $iiij$  dozen and a halfe of clvde sope,  $iiij^s$   $vj^d$ ; wanton bothomes [? girth or bellyband ends]  $x^d$ ; to my brother Thomas Yate, the other tenn pound my master had for use,  $x^{li}$ ; for the vse of the same for one twelve monethes,  $xx^s$ ; a mette of beanes bought at Clitherowe,  $vj^s$   $x^d$ ; to my  $M^{ris}$  before she went to Barton,  $xx^s$ ; to  $Mr$ . Claiton of Little Harwoode, for vse of money,  $xv^{li}$ ; to a poore pip,  $iiij^d$ ; a poore woman,  $ij^d$ ; to Tho: Remington, these pcells following, vidz<sup>t</sup> to the escheator  $50^s$   $6^d$ , to the fedarie  $20^s$ , to the sheriffe  $6^s$   $viiij^d$ , to the jurie  $v^s$   $viiij^d$ ; to the baliffe  $v^s$ , to the escheators clarke for drawinge and engrossinge thoffice the first tyme  $vij^d$ , Tho: charges about it,  $xij^d$  — y<sup>e</sup> some [total]  $iiij^l$   $xv^s$   $vj^d$ ; p'd for aide money [a sort of subsidy to the crown]  $xxj^s$ ; Tho: charges to Otley and his horse three days,  $iiij^s$ ; a paire of milne stones,  $l^s$ ; a paire of bootes to my  $Mr$ ,  $vij^s$   $vj^d$ ; three quartes of aqua vitæ for my  $M^{ris}$ ,  $v^s$ ; rosa solis,  $iiij^s$ ; December 12, given to my Lorde of Darbie his plaieres,  $vij^s$   $iiij^d$ ; to Edward Davie, bayliffe of Barton



to Sir Cuthbert Halsoe, for a free rent out of Barton, *iiij<sup>s</sup>*; for daggs to the faulkon, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; Ja: Fletcher, for spindles, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; d'd to my M<sup>rs</sup>, to pay to M<sup>rs</sup> Ashton for an approne, *xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; laide out by John Leighe for hauck beeffe for a monethe, *iijs*; a woman's renie [rein] *xx<sup>d</sup>*; a locke to the newe deye [dairy] house door, *xx<sup>d</sup>*; Mr. Townely, for hard wax, *xv<sup>d</sup>*; to Dynnley, pip, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; spent by Charles Rylie in goinge to Burie about the aide money, *xviij<sup>d</sup>*; to Mr. Habbergham, for twoe quarters of hunge beeffe, *xl<sup>s</sup>*; a lode of beanes bought at Hallifax, *xiiij<sup>s</sup>*; to Sir Thomas Dawnay, Kt., sheriffe then of York: certain arrerages due to his ma<sup>tie</sup> for Forcet, *xxviij<sup>s</sup>*; pointes to the thre boies, *vj<sup>d</sup>*.

Januarie, 1612 [-1613]. — For *iiij* dozen and an halfe of Hallifaxe sope, *iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; a *xv<sup>th</sup>* for the oxe laye, *iijs x<sup>d</sup>*; eight y'ds of ribin to my M<sup>rs</sup>, *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; fve pounds of suger bought at Bolton for my M<sup>rs</sup>, *vij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; two bowes to my M<sup>r</sup>, *xvijs*; foure arrowes, *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; to M<sup>r</sup> Jo: Towneley of Hurstwoode, *xxviij<sup>li</sup>*; foure y'des of cursey (at *iijs vj<sup>d</sup>*) for briches to Mr. Barton *xviij<sup>s</sup>*; *ij* y'des qr: of fryse (at *iijs*) for a jerkine to him, *vij<sup>s</sup>*; *iiij* y'des q'er of fustion (at *ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*) for a dublett to him, *vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; *iiij* dozen of buttons and *iiij* skeins of silke for him, *xx<sup>d</sup>*; a paire of stockings to him, *iijs*; a pickadell [piccadell, a stiff collar, made in fashion of a band] to his dublett, *xviij<sup>d</sup>*; for makeinge, threade, and pockettes, *vij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>*; eight y'des of black cotton, *iiij<sup>s</sup>*; v y'des et di: of lynnene clothe (at *xiiij<sup>d</sup>*) for lynynges to him, *vj<sup>s</sup>*; for bearinge lynyng and stiffinge to him, *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; for flaxen lynyng, bearinge lynyng, and stiffinge to Abell's dublett, *iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; three sheepe skines for lynyng to briches, and pockettes, *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; 8 y'des of cotton to Abell, *iiij<sup>s</sup>*; 4 dozen of buttons and 8 skines of silke for his dublett and jerkine, *xx<sup>d</sup>*; pastbord and russett fustion, *x<sup>d</sup>*; halfe a y'de of callico to him, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; *iiij* y'des of galune [galloon] lace to him, *viiij<sup>d</sup>*; for threde, and makeinge dublett, jerkine, and briches, *v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; *vj* y'des of ashe color clothe for briches to Lee and Hargreaves, *xvj<sup>s</sup>*; *iiij* y'des of greye frise for twoe jerkines, *vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; *vj* y'des et di: of fustion for twoe dubletts, *ix<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>*; lace to Leighes briches, *viiij<sup>d</sup>*; eight y'des qr: of cursye (at *ij<sup>s</sup>*) for the three boies, *xvijs vj<sup>d</sup>*;

thread, and making theire three suites, v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to one which tended the ayrie, [eyry or aërie] at Heblewhaite, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Habergham Eaves, the oxen laye, v<sup>d</sup>; rosa solis, for my M<sup>ris</sup>, xvj<sup>d</sup>; to John Haworthe, for the vse of xx<sup>li</sup> to Maye nexte, xxxij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Henry Douglas [the tinker employed for years] for mending potts, pannes, and skilletts, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Heskethes man of Clitherowe, which brought puffings [? puffins, or an article of dress] to my M<sup>ris</sup>, xij<sup>d</sup>; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> in golde before he wente to Rufforde, xij<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup>; sweete sope bought at Padiham, ij<sup>s</sup>; a loffe of suger, vij<sup>li</sup> and di: (at xxj<sup>d</sup> the pound) xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; iiij y'des of holmes fustion [a kind not precisely known] for my M<sup>r</sup>, v<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; vij y'des of cotton for him, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; six little piggins [small wooden vessels, one longer stave forming the handle] ix<sup>d</sup>; a kuydych [? a dish to hold cues, or small fragments of bread] and a kymlyn [? kimnel, a tub for household purposes] ij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; the milne steppe at Barton, ix<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; curtaine rodde, a shovell and a spade, iiij<sup>s</sup> viii<sup>d</sup>; a trundle bedd [a low bed on castors or small wheels; much the same as truckle bed, both named from the wheels] v<sup>s</sup>; a chaire, ij<sup>s</sup>; twoe joyned stooles, ij<sup>s</sup>; halfe a buttocke of beeffe, xvij<sup>d</sup>; nyne pounce of butter, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe potts of ale, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; twoe wodcockes, vij<sup>d</sup>; to a pyper, ij<sup>d</sup>; for xij y'des of loome worke, xij<sup>s</sup>; twelve y'des of bone lace for my M<sup>ris</sup>, vj<sup>s</sup>; d'd to my M<sup>ris</sup> to buye rosa solis and aqua vitæ, x<sup>s</sup>; d'd to my M<sup>ris</sup> before she went to Barton, xx<sup>s</sup>; to Will'm Wilkinson, for linyng and alteringe Mr. Barton's old briches, xvij<sup>d</sup>; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup>, to paye Mr. Rob'te Heskethe, 333<sup>l</sup> 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup>; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> for his other occasions, xx nobles [the noble is 6s. 8d., just half the mark] vj<sup>l</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; spent by my M<sup>ris</sup> and the gentlemen on Mr. Towneley's children at Law: Sonckie's, as she came from Whalleye, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a galde for West Close, to the plumber to mend Padiham church, xv<sup>d</sup>.

Februarie, 1612 [-1613]. — Spent by me at Burneley courte, vj<sup>d</sup>; given to twoe men which gathered for a poore man in Burneley pisse, iiij<sup>d</sup>; Padiham, a xv<sup>th</sup> towards the carriage of Roger wiffe Cockshutte to Lancaster, ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Jas: Rob'te, for xxvij daies worke



(after ij<sup>d</sup>) v<sup>s</sup>; a locke to the brue howse doore, ij<sup>s</sup>; vj<sup>li</sup> iiij o<sup>3</sup> of suger to my M<sup>ris</sup> xj<sup>s</sup>; two suger loffes to M<sup>ris</sup> Towneley, conteyn-  
ing 10<sup>li</sup> 1 o<sup>3</sup>, xvij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup> [small loaves these. Sir Edward Wotton in  
1546 bought 825 sugar loaves at Calais for 6<sup>s</sup> each, or 8d. per lb,  
which gives the average weight of each loaf as 9lb]; twoe barrells  
of hayringes for Gawthrope, xlix<sup>s</sup>; halfe a scate fishe, ij<sup>s</sup>; spar-  
lings, iiij<sup>d</sup>; one dozen of millan fishe [green or fresh cod] and  
cariage from Inskipp to Gawthrope, x<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; xxx<sup>li</sup> of candles (at  
iiij<sup>d</sup>) boughte at Hallifaxe, x<sup>s</sup>; twoe cowple of linge, viij<sup>s</sup>; given to  
the fidlers of Heptonstaule, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, xij<sup>d</sup>.

Marche, 1612 [-1613].—A xv<sup>th</sup> and a halfe towards the  
cariage of the man which broke Skipton milne to Lancaster, v<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>;  
to Jo: Crombocke, for x<sup>li</sup> ix o<sup>3</sup> in a suger loaffe for my M<sup>ris</sup>, xvij<sup>s</sup>  
vj<sup>d</sup> [about 1s. 9d. the lb]; to Mr. Braidshaye's [Bradshaw's] man,  
which brought a cowple of houndes to Gawthroppe, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a  
hatte to John Leighe, v<sup>s</sup>; halfe a y<sup>d</sup>e of Jenes fustian [jean or  
jane, still used as a fustian fabric] to my M<sup>r</sup>, bought at Whalley,  
vij<sup>d</sup> ob.; Marche 4, given to Distle and his companie [of players]  
vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Banisters man of the Bancke, which brought fishe,  
xviij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Rishtons maide of the Sparthe, xij<sup>d</sup>; to Smyth the  
butcher, for half a calffe against Shroufftide, iiij<sup>s</sup>; the church-  
warden of Padiham, halfe a galde, laide after the formes [i.e. in  
proportion to the seat-rent paid] towards the repaire of the leades  
in the chauncell and the steeple, xj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; vj<sup>l</sup> of figgs (at iiij<sup>d</sup>)  
[? 4½d.] ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; given to Alex: Grundy, pip, at my M<sup>rs</sup> comānd, in  
steed of oates, xvij<sup>d</sup>; to Agnes, one of Padiham, for toppinge and  
ryinge [? picking and riddling] xvij sives of seede oates, xvij<sup>d</sup>;  
spent by Henry Southworthe and Leighe, at the muster at Whal-  
ley, xij<sup>d</sup>; given to the man which brought the puffines from Mr.  
Hesketh of Clitherowe, xij<sup>d</sup>; a q<sup>r</sup> of skate and a q<sup>r</sup> of thornebagge,  
xij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Leaver [a London confectioner] for the cariage of a  
boxe of sweetmeates from London to Boulton, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of  
newe shoes to my M<sup>ris</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; to John wiffe Moore of Higham,  
for a stone of butter, iiij<sup>s</sup>; Marche 11, given to the waitts of  
Weakfeld [Wakefield] xiiij<sup>d</sup>; laide out by Mr. Ughtred for arrowes,

ijj<sup>s</sup>; a seeled chiste, [? wainscotted chest] to my M<sup>ris</sup>, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a galde for the West Close, towards bringinge Ducworthe to Lancaster, vj<sup>d</sup>; twoe snaffles, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of sissers for the stable, iij<sup>d</sup>; d'd to Mr. Nicholas Shuttleworthe, at his goeing to Lancaster, x<sup>l</sup>; halfe an elle of hollande for my M<sup>ris</sup>, xvij<sup>d</sup>.

Aprill, 1613. — To Ric: Sagar, for dressinge the church [at Padiham] xvij<sup>d</sup>; given to Procter, a poore broken man dwelling in Extwisle, iij<sup>d</sup>; the clarke of Burnley, and the clarke of Padiham, each vj<sup>d</sup> for his wages; Igthenhill pke, a gauld for the trained souldiers, vj<sup>d</sup> ob.; Padiham [ditto] ix<sup>d</sup>; to George Jaques and his man, for either of them three daies workinge in the garden (thone vj<sup>d</sup>, thother iij<sup>d</sup> a daie) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Turner, at his goinge upp into Warwickshire, x<sup>l</sup>; to Ja: Leighe, for xxxij troutes, viij<sup>d</sup> [four a penny]; the constable of Padiham, one whole xv<sup>th</sup> towards the cariage of Parkinson's wiffe to Lancaster, iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; to Jo: Starkie [who kept a sort of general store at Padiham] for a q<sup>r</sup> and a di: [half] of taffytie to my M<sup>ris</sup>, vj<sup>s</sup>; eight y'des of whalebone, xvij<sup>d</sup>; one y'de q<sup>r</sup> of w<sup>te</sup> [white] Janes fustion, xvj<sup>d</sup>; one past borde, ij<sup>d</sup>; spent by Leigh at Saleberie boot [boat, the ferry across the river] vj<sup>d</sup>; twoe y'des of cambricke to my M<sup>ris</sup>, x<sup>s</sup>; fyve y'des of clothe for two shirts to Hargreaves (at xj<sup>d</sup>) iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Burneley, foure whole xv<sup>th</sup>s, for Typplinghills and Gawthroppe, for the repaire of Burneley church, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a calves heade and the feete, v<sup>d</sup>; a pound of sweete [i.e. scented] sope, iij<sup>d</sup>; Aprill 24, a gald laide after vj<sup>d</sup> le pound, for West Close, towards the bringinge upp of Besse Chattockes clothes, vj<sup>d</sup>; p<sup>d</sup> to Mrs. Elyzabeth Braidshawe, for my M<sup>r</sup> and M<sup>ris</sup>, vij<sup>s</sup>; feyinge of lvij acres of medowe (after ij<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Robinson, for twooe daies worke at the feiyinge of the ground worke for the courte walle, and to Ja: Roe and Sheaffeld, either twoe daies at the same worke, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Robinson, for a daies worke in the lone [lane] at the great eies [ea, or hey, water-meadow or field] yate, viij<sup>d</sup>.

May 1613. — To Joyes [Joyce, or *Joyeuse*, Fr., joyous, merry; a proper name of women] a maide at Barton, for a q<sup>r</sup>'es wages, v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; laid downe by my old M<sup>ris</sup> for my young M<sup>ris</sup>, to M<sup>ris</sup> Grym-



shaye, x<sup>s</sup>; mendinge Mr. Barton's shoes, viij<sup>d</sup>; given to three fidlers, vj<sup>d</sup>; to a woman which came with a l<sup>re</sup> from Francis Paslowe, iij<sup>d</sup>; to Richard South'm, for making a bound betwixt my M<sup>r</sup> and M<sup>rs</sup> Alice Paslewe, ij<sup>s</sup>; for three brushes to washe the collidge potts [? coolage, or collayes, broth kettles] vj<sup>d</sup>; twelve ewes, fyve weathers, a tuppe, and nyne lambes, v<sup>li</sup>; given to a man which came from Will'm Parker to bringe worde of the sicknes of Mr. And:[erton's] childe vj<sup>d</sup>; cariage of a truncke from London to Hallifax, xij<sup>s</sup>; spente by Hargreaves and his horse when he fetched the same [trunk] xxj<sup>d</sup>; foure metts of meale (at vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>) xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Towneleyes man, which broughte venison, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to John Rishton, slater, his halfe years allowance for amendinge the slate and mossinge, x<sup>s</sup>; twoe yolke of feedinge oxen, bought in Skipton faire, xvj<sup>l</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for a feedinge cowe bought there, l<sup>s</sup>; three metts of oates, vj<sup>s</sup>.

June, 1613. — P'd to the Hallifax carier for three trunckes from London to Gawthroppe, iij<sup>li</sup>; to Barnard Townelye, when he went to Manchester, xij<sup>s</sup>; a paire of gloves to Mr. Barton, vj<sup>d</sup>; twoe hundredreth lode of worthinge [dung] and ashes (worthinge at iij<sup>d</sup> and ashes at ij<sup>d</sup>) xliij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; three knotts of packthread, iij<sup>d</sup>; iij<sup>li</sup> of candles, xiiij<sup>d</sup> ob.; j<sup>li</sup> of [loaf] suger, xxj<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Mr. Stockdale, for Barbone P'ke, towards the erectinge of a howse of correc'on at Kendale, x<sup>s</sup>; for ayde in Westm<sup>r</sup> for the Ladie Eliz: xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to the commissioners clarkes xij<sup>d</sup>; to Margarett and Eliz: for starchinge Abells traures [? trowsers] and Leighes linnens, iij<sup>d</sup>; a xv<sup>th</sup> (after iij<sup>d</sup> the oxgange) for the repaire of Whalley church, ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; to John Haworth, thother twentie pound which was oweinge him, and the bound d'd in, xx<sup>li</sup>; p'd to him for the yeare, for the use of xl<sup>li</sup>, which I set not downe before this daie, by reason I had forgott yt till now, iij<sup>l</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to Coates the carier of Oxforde, ij<sup>s</sup>; a chevon [a chub] and celes, iijij<sup>d</sup>; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup> to pay the wallers Whitt-heades, iij<sup>li</sup>; p'd to Mr. Ja: Whitticres, 180<sup>l</sup> 7<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Jo: Hargreaves at Colne, to be returned to M<sup>r</sup> Ughtred Shuttleworth at London, xl<sup>li</sup>; sixe sives of oates (at xxx<sup>s</sup>) ix<sup>li</sup>; a q<sup>r</sup> of veale, xvij<sup>d</sup>; nyne chickens, xvij<sup>d</sup>.

July, 1613. — One dozen of pewter spownes, xij<sup>d</sup>; one hundreth lode of lyme for the courte walles (after vij<sup>d</sup>) lviij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; Tho: Yate, his q<sup>r</sup> wages, xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Jo: Leighe [ditto] xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Ja: Yate [ditto] xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; p'd to John Law for an halfe yeres vse of the sixe score poundes, vij<sup>li</sup>; to Browne wiffe, for the relieffe of her children, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Jo: Leighe, for stuffe to heale the twoe steeres at Barton, and for tarre, xvj<sup>d</sup>; spent by my Mr, my M<sup>ris</sup>, Mr. Nic: and Mrs Eliz: at Law: Sonckies, x<sup>d</sup>; to my M<sup>ris</sup>, for Joice wages, vij<sup>s</sup>; for washing the cookes boie clothes, ix<sup>d</sup>.

August, 1613. — P'd for posies, ij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of pumpes to Hargreaves, xij<sup>d</sup>; oyle de baies [oil of bays, formerly used in medicine] vj<sup>d</sup>; xxv weathers (at v<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>) and xx<sup>d</sup> further, vij<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup>; given to my M<sup>ris</sup> for wines which she bought at Clitherowe, iij<sup>s</sup>; to George Cronkshaye, which my Mr allowed him for this yeare for his table, iij<sup>li</sup>; for three Venis glasses [Venice glasses, then in great request in England] to my M<sup>ris</sup>, xvij<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Towneleys man, which brought venison to Gawthroppe, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ale to my M<sup>ris</sup>, iiiij<sup>d</sup>; brimstone, ij<sup>d</sup>.

September 1613. — P'd to [two labourers] for mowinge of xxxiiij acres and a halfe of medowe (after xvij<sup>d</sup> le acre) xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> [sic]; sixe paire of dogge cowples, ij<sup>s</sup>. [The next three leaves have more than one third torn away, in a wedge shape, the broad end at the top of the page.] To my Lo: of Darbie his . . . . [? players] xx<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Towneleys man, which brought halfe a stagge, iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; tarre for dogges, iij<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Mr. Barcrofte, for bookes from Oxforde for my Mr, x<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; cariage of a cradle, a baskett, and thinges therein, from Yorke, iij<sup>s</sup>.

October, 1613. — P'd to Smalley [a tailor] for makinge the kitchen boie dublett and breeches xij<sup>d</sup>; thread and leather pocketts, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Law: wiffe Sonckie, for [? 3] standes of ale, viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to her, for twoe dozen of breade, ij<sup>s</sup>; to her for twoe stands of ale, v<sup>s</sup>; vj gallons of clarett wine (at vj<sup>d</sup> the quarte) [price torn away]; one dozen [lb] of candles, to Jo: Starkie [the general shopkeeper at Padiham] iiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; iij<sup>li</sup> of currants, xx<sup>d</sup>; vj wodcockes, ij<sup>s</sup>; a joyned stoole, xx<sup>d</sup>; for j<sup>li</sup> of reasons of the sune, viij<sup>d</sup>; to the cooke wiffe,



for one stone of newe butter, iiij<sup>s</sup>; a paire of spurres to Abell, xij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of shoes to him, iij<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] to Hargreaves, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>.

November, 1613. — The totall of the receipts from the xxxj of October 1611 vnto the sixth of November 1613—£3506: 1: 2 ob.; and the totall of these disbursments, 3420<sup>li</sup> 5<sup>s</sup> ob. James Yate hath in his hand this sixt of November 1613, 85<sup>li</sup> 16<sup>s</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>. [Signed] Ric: Shuttleworthe.

All the somes of money which I, James Yate, have laid out in this gen'all booke of accomptes for dyett and other necessaries, as alsoe in the three bookes for the three gentlewomen from the xxvij<sup>th</sup> of June 1608 till the xiiij<sup>th</sup> of November 1608, are in the whole, as it maye appear by my owne hande wryting, 149<sup>li</sup> 7<sup>s</sup> 2<sup>d</sup>.

Money received [by Anthony Wilkinson] of James Yate at sundry tymes, as followeth:— [Inter alia] Nov. 27, 1608, Received, which is disbursed for the gentlewomen, as maye appeare by their bookes, xxvij<sup>li</sup>; summa totalis of Antonie Wilkinsons receipts, is, I say 386<sup>li</sup> 2<sup>s</sup> 11<sup>d</sup>. — All which sayd summes I have seene discharged and made straight betweene myselfe and Antonie Wilkinson, to weet [to wit] from the 15<sup>th</sup> of November 1608 till this present seavent of December 1609. In wittnes whereof we have put to our names. In the p'sence of Nic: Shuttleworthe, by mee [signed] Ric: Shuttleworthe, Anthony Wilkinsonn. In the p'sence of mee [signed] Nic: Shuttleworth.

[With these memoranda this volume of accounts closes, page 202. The next volume in order is lost, so that there is a hiatus of three years in the accounts, from November 1613, to November 1616. We pass therefore from vol. IX to vol. XI.]

## STEWARDS' ACCOUNTS.

## VOLUME XI.

NOVEMBER 5, 1616, TO OCTOBER 30, 1621.

This last volume of these old accounts is a long, narrow book of 164 pages, the parchment cover of which has become detached and lost. In the lapse of three years since the last entry in vol. IX, there seems to have been no change in principal or agent. "Ric: Shuttleworthe" still audits, allows, and signs the accounts of his steward "James Yate." Before proceeding to the ordinary entries of household expenditure, travelling expenses, and farm accounts, we must copy two long lists of the spices bought in London, one on the occasion of the lady's confinement, the other the usual proportion of spices bought in London at Michaelmas. We shall place them in juxtaposition:—

I.—Bought of Mr. Tho: Leaver [a London confectioner and dealer in spices] the 12th September, 1617.—A note of the spices at the tyme of my M<sup>ris</sup> lyinge in child bedd:—

II.—M<sup>d</sup>: That these particulers followinge are the usuall ppor'ion of spices yearely bought in London at Michelmes terme:—

I.	II.
Almand comfets, iij lb. . iiij <sup>s</sup>	xj lb. j oz. refined suger. xiiij <sup>s</sup> ij <sup>d</sup> ob.
Oaliander do. iij lb. .... iiij <sup>s</sup>	iiij lb. of case pep' ..... ix <sup>s</sup> viij <sup>d</sup>
Anelseed do. ij lb. .... ij <sup>s</sup> viij <sup>d</sup>	iiij lb. of anelseides ..... iiij <sup>s</sup> iiij <sup>d</sup>
Sjnimon do. j lb. .... j <sup>s</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>	iiij qr. lb. Synamond ..... iiij <sup>s</sup>



Ginger do. j lb. ....	j <sup>a</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>	j lb. ginger.....	xvj <sup>d</sup>
Orrideye do. j lb. ....	j <sup>a</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>	xij lb. of Mallyn reasines. .	iiij <sup>a</sup>
Rose do. j lb. ....	j <sup>a</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>	viiij lb. de reasines solis...	iiij <sup>a</sup> iiij <sup>d</sup>
Vyolett do. j lb. ....	j <sup>a</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>	xviiij lb. of currence .....	ix <sup>a</sup>
Rosemary do. j lb. ....	j <sup>a</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>	j lb. of case nuttmeggs ...	iiij <sup>a</sup> viij <sup>d</sup>
Ambergrice do. j lb. (sic)	vj <sup>a</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>	iiij qr. lb. of mace .....	v <sup>a</sup> viij <sup>d</sup>
Musked'nes w <sup>t</sup> di lb. ....	iiij <sup>a</sup>	di lb. cloves .....	iiij <sup>a</sup> ix <sup>d</sup>
Marchpaine stuffe, ij lb. ....	iiij <sup>a</sup>	di lb. fyne dates .....	xij <sup>d</sup>
Macoro wines, j lb. ....	ij <sup>a</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>	di lb. redd sanders .....	ij <sup>a</sup> vi <sup>d</sup>
Naples biskett, j lb. ....	ij <sup>a</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>	j lb. turnesall.....	ij <sup>a</sup>
Dryed suckett, ij lb. ....	v <sup>a</sup>	di oz. English saffron.....	xij <sup>d</sup>
Fyne past of plumes, iiij lb.	xij <sup>a</sup>	iiij lb. Jordan almonds ...	v <sup>a</sup>
Candel spices, ij lb. ....	xij <sup>a</sup>	vj lb. Ryse mill:.....	xviiij <sup>d</sup>
Quinces pl. ij lb. ....	viiij <sup>a</sup>	xij lb. w <sup>h</sup> starche .....	iiij <sup>a</sup>
Damsones pl. j lb. ....	iiij <sup>a</sup> iiij <sup>d</sup>	xviiij lb. powder suger ...	xvj <sup>a</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>
Cheries pl. j lb. ....	iiij <sup>a</sup>	White pep' .....	vj <sup>a</sup>
Barberies pl. j lb. ....	iiij <sup>a</sup>	xxiiij lb. of prunes.....	iiij <sup>a</sup>
Rasberies pl. j lb. ..	iiij <sup>a</sup>	For the suger box. . ....	x <sup>d</sup>
Goosberies pl. j lb. ....	iiij <sup>a</sup>	For the starche boxe.....	vj <sup>d</sup>
Pearre plumes, j lb. ....	iiij <sup>a</sup>	M'd: I have d'd the note hereof to	
For vij pouts.....	j <sup>a</sup> ij <sup>d</sup>	Tho: Duckworthe.	
For a box ....	ij <sup>a</sup> vj <sup>d</sup>		
For a porter carrying them			
to Islington .....	viiij <sup>d</sup>		
S'ma .....	v <sup>u</sup> ij <sup>a</sup> iiij <sup>d</sup>		
The old, w <sup>ch</sup> is in my			
booke, doth come			
to.....	xiiij <sup>u</sup> x <sup>a</sup> x <sup>d</sup>		
Whereof I have rec:	x <sup>u</sup>		
Restes due to me			
nowe .....	viiij <sup>u</sup> xiiij <sup>a</sup> ij <sup>d</sup>		
M'd: that I have d'd the note			
hereof to my M <sup>r</sup> him selfe.			

## III. — A note of garden seeds yearely boughte: —

Cabidge lettice seed .....	iiij <sup>d</sup>	Clarie seed .....	ij <sup>d</sup>
Lumbard lettice.....	iiij <sup>d</sup>	Pursland .....	ij <sup>d</sup>
Tyme seed .....	iiij <sup>d</sup>	Tarragon seed .....	ij <sup>d</sup>

Hyssope seed . . . . .	iiij <sup>d</sup>	Basill seed . . . . .	ij <sup>d</sup>
Endive seed . . . . .	ij <sup>d</sup>	Alexander's seed . . . . .	j <sup>d</sup>
Succory seed . . . . .	ij <sup>d</sup>	S'ma . . . . .	iiij <sup>s</sup> iiij <sup>d</sup>
Spinage seed . . . . .	ij <sup>d</sup>	More caret seed . . . . .	ij <sup>d</sup>
Cadmus benedictus seed . . . . .	ij <sup>d</sup>	Onion seed . . . . .	xxij <sup>d</sup>
Carett seed . . . . .	ij <sup>d</sup>	Reddish seed . . . . .	ij <sup>d</sup>
P'selie seed . . . . .	iiij <sup>d</sup>	Gum dragon, half oz. . . . .	iiij <sup>d</sup>
Cabidge seed . . . . .	j <sup>d</sup>	Fine mirh'e . . . . .	xiiij <sup>d</sup>
French sorell seed . . . . .	j <sup>d</sup>	[Total . . . . .	6s. 11d.]

Explanations of the less known articles will be found in the notes at the end of the volume.

Money laide out by me Ja: Yate for my M<sup>r</sup>s vse, at Gawthroppe and else where, since the fifth of November 1616, as followeth: —

November, 1616. — Given [Nov. 7] by my M<sup>r</sup>s appointment, to Distle and his companie [of players] vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; 54 eggs, at vj a penney, ix<sup>d</sup>; mendinge a chaffinge-dishe, iiij<sup>d</sup>; daytal wages [day tale; wages reckoned by the day] to John Loynd, iiij daies work at the can'les, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; [two labourers] tenn daies thresshing (vj<sup>d</sup> a daye) upon their owne table, v<sup>s</sup>; given to younge Mrs. Ashton of Downeham, by my M<sup>r</sup>s, xj<sup>d</sup>; xv pound of lycorishe (about vj<sup>d</sup> ob. the pound) viij<sup>s</sup>; stubbing [grubbing up roots or stubs] of three qr'es of a rodeland for callinge [? with a bird-call] v<sup>s</sup>; to Smalley, tayler, for makinge twoe petticoates to my M<sup>r</sup>s, and a petticoat to Mr. Richard, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Ric: Stones, which he laide downe for the feather beddes which was bought at Mr. Amonesses, xv<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; spent by my M<sup>r</sup>, M<sup>r</sup>s, the gentlemen, and George Walmisley, at Law: Sonckies, [an inn?] vj<sup>d</sup>; given by my M<sup>r</sup>s to a poore woman, ij<sup>d</sup>; to Wilkinson's wiffe of Hapton, for sixe torkies (after xv<sup>d</sup>) vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for halfe yeare table for the milner at Barton, xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a single currye combe, vj<sup>d</sup>; a duble [ditto] xvij<sup>d</sup>; a maine [mane] combe and a sponge, vj<sup>d</sup>; another without a sponge, iiij<sup>d</sup>; Hab: Eaves, a xv<sup>th</sup> towards y<sup>e</sup> relieffe of the poore, and repaire of Burneley church, vij<sup>d</sup> ob.



In this volume commences a weekly account of the consumption of provisions, &c., not bought, but the produce of the farm, the poultry yard, the dairy, and the brewery, and which are termed "ex proprio," or "of one's own." At the end of each month we shall bring four or five of these weekly accounts together; as showing the average weekly consumption of the household. They are usually classed under the heads of kitchen, *deyrie*, and *butterie*; and occasionally a fourth head shows the consumption of provender, &c., in the stable. The four weekly accounts, then, in the month of November, 1616, stand thus:—

1st week. — *Besydes ex proprio*. — Spent [expended, used] in the *kitchen*: One mutton, twoe pigges, foure chickens, lxiiij egges, one skate fishe, and a pecke of flower. Spent in the *deyrie*: Tenn kyne milke [the milk of ten cows], one stone et di: of butter, and twoe cheeses. Spent in the *butterie*: In w<sup>te</sup> bread aighen: [eacandoles, or lumps]; in jannocks [oatenbread, in large coarse loaves] four mettes. In smale beare 3 hodgeheads; in strong beare one barrell; in candles iij<sup>li</sup>. Spent in the *stable*: [Nil.]

2nd week. — *Kitchen*: Half a veale, one mutton, vij chickens, lxxv egges, one skate fishe, and a pecke of flower. *Deyrie*: x kyne milke, one stone et quartran of butter, and one cheese. *Butterie*: W<sup>te</sup> bread three aighen: jannocks, iij metts; [the rest as in 1st week.]

3rd week. — *Kitchen*: [Same as 2nd week, save a chicken, an egg, and a skate fish less this week.] *Deyrie*: [Same as 2nd week, except] ij stone of butter and three stone of butter for the shepheard. *Butterie*: [As 2nd week, except no strong beer and] smale beare 4 hodgeheads. *Stable*: In about viij weeks, in oates lv metts.

4th week. — *Kitchen*: One mutton, one q're of veale, v chickens, 68 egges, and a pecke of flower. *Deyrie*: x kyne milk, one stone of butter, and one cheese. *Butterie*: In w<sup>te</sup> bread a pecke; jannocks iij metts; smale beare four hogsheads; strong beare one barrell, and iij<sup>li</sup> of candles.

December, 1616. — To Hen: Wilkinson for the vse of lx<sup>li</sup> for one

yeare, vj<sup>li</sup>; j<sup>li</sup> of ginger, xx<sup>d</sup>; xiiij millan fishes [? milwyn, *Lanc.* green fish, fresh cod] at Preston (at xvij<sup>d</sup> a cowple) viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; sea foules, iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; 108 eggs at vj a penney, xvij<sup>d</sup>; spent by Tho: Remington in goinge to pvide a bedd for my M<sup>r</sup> at Sedberghe, xij<sup>d</sup>; spent by him when he s<sup>r</sup>veyed the Crossdell becke, iij daies and two nightes, ij<sup>s</sup>; a milnestone, xxvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; dogges meat at Heblewhaite, ij<sup>s</sup>; to the Lady Strickland, the rest of the money for the land purchased of her, 36<sup>l</sup> 6<sup>s</sup> 8<sup>d</sup>; for a hatt and taffetie bande in London, xiiij<sup>s</sup>; a bagge to carry yt downe into the countrie, x<sup>d</sup>; cariage of a rundlet of muscadine from London, iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a kniffe to the d<sup>y</sup>e howse maid, iij<sup>d</sup>; John Heye, viij dayes worke at callinge (at iij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup>; xxxvj y<sup>'</sup>des et di: of sacke clothe (at x<sup>d</sup>) and iij<sup>d</sup> further at all, bought at Clitherowe, xxx<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; iij dozen of pewter spownes, iij<sup>s</sup>; vj cowple of millan fishe (at xvij<sup>d</sup>) viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; given to a woman which did direct my M<sup>rs</sup> companie ov<sup>n</sup> Inskippe mosse, iij<sup>d</sup>; xxxv y<sup>'</sup>des of bl:[ack] and greene lace (at viij<sup>d</sup>) xxij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; viij y<sup>'</sup>des of loope lace, xx<sup>d</sup>; given at Eccleston house, iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; at Rufforth house, iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a pap of pines [pins] iij<sup>d</sup>; cards, iij<sup>d</sup>; iij dozen of counters, vj<sup>d</sup>; to my old M<sup>rs</sup> her q<sup>'</sup>res annuitie, due at Christmas, x<sup>li</sup>; a leather secchell [satchel] to carie vittals in, vj<sup>d</sup>; a paire of shoes to my little M<sup>r</sup>, xiiij<sup>d</sup>.

## Besydes ex proprio:—

	Week.			
Kitchen.	1st.	2nd.	3rd.	4th.
Mutton (i.e. sheep) .....	1	1	0	1
Veale (a calfe) .....	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$	$\frac{1}{2}$
Hennes ... ..	0	0	3	0
Chickens.....	4	5	0	0
Egges .....	53	48	46	88
Fish (the millan) .....	1	0	0	0
Flower (in pecks and aighendole)... ..	0	1 p.	$\frac{1}{2}$ p.	1 $\frac{1}{2}$ p.
Deyrie.				
Milk of so many kyne .....	10	10	10	10
Butter in stones.....	1 $\frac{1}{2}$	1 $\frac{1}{4}$	1 $\frac{1}{4}$	1 $\frac{1}{4}$
Cheeses .....	1	1	3	2



<i>Butterie.</i>	<i>Week</i>			
	<i>1st.</i>	<i>2nd.</i>	<i>3rd.</i>	<i>4th.</i>
White bread (p. pecke, a. aighen- dole) .....	p. & a.	1 p.	1 p.	3 a.
Jannocks (in mettes).....	3	4	3	2
Small beare (hogsheads) .....	1	1	3	2
Strong beare (barrells) .....	1	0	1	0
Candles (in lbs.) .....	4	5	5	4

Januarie, 1616 [-1617].— Three spade irons and instrument to pull out nailes on the leades, *iiij<sup>s</sup>*; the worke servantes, their q'res wages ending at Christemas, *vij<sup>l</sup> v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; servinge men, theire q'res wages, Tho: Yate, *xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; Jo: Leigh, *xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; Tho: Key, *xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; Tho Duckw: *x<sup>s</sup>*; Hen: Cooke, *xv<sup>s</sup>*; Ja: Yates, *xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; Geo: Dennamb: *xvj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; Organ Winc: *xx<sup>s</sup>*; given to a poore scholler by my Mr appointment, *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; to the tumblers boie, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; to Hen: Spencer, butler, *v<sup>s</sup>*; spent by Jo: Barton in going to Rufford with my Mr<sup>rs</sup> truncke, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; to Mr. Claiton, the rest of the money due to him, both the principall and the vse, *lxvj<sup>li</sup>*; given to Mr. Blundell, *v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>*; Hab: Eaves, *iiij xv<sup>ens</sup>* towards the exemplifac'on of Burneley m<sup>r</sup>kett, *xxij<sup>d</sup> ob.*; Jan. 25, given to my Lord Stafford his plaiers, *iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*.

In the weekly bills of consumption there is little different from those already given. The quantities vary only slightly. In the kitchen, trouts take the place of other fish, and in the stable fifty metts of oats were consumed in nine weeks.

Februarie, 1616 [-1617].— Given to the man which came with the eleven criples [*l*] *ij<sup>s</sup>*; a rapier scabbarde to Tho: Hargreaves, *xvj<sup>d</sup>*; p'd for garden seeds bought at London, *vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>* [see list No. III. p. 213]; at Skipton, for three hundreth towe stone of iron (at *xvij<sup>d</sup>*) *lix<sup>s</sup> jd*; cariage of yt to Colne towne, *ix<sup>d</sup>*; two paire of sis-sers, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; an axe for marking of tymber, *xvij<sup>d</sup>*. [In the weekly bills, two pigs, three mallards, and a capon come into the kitchen consumption; only eight kyne give milk for the deyrie, and five to eight metts of oates are used weekly in the stable.]

Marche, 1616 [-1617].— P'd [a man] daytall wages for ix daye

worke at the makeinge of seu'all thinges of strowe and breeres, iij<sup>s</sup>; a salmon and sprodes [salmon in the second year's growth] and troutes, ij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Marche 11, given to three plaiers by my M<sup>r</sup>'s appointment, xij<sup>d</sup>; given by my M<sup>r</sup> to the officers at Clayton, iij<sup>s</sup>; given to Mr. Ryley, curate of Burnley, for corne, vj<sup>s</sup>; to the clarke y<sup>re</sup>of for his due for oates, ij<sup>s</sup>; to my M<sup>ris</sup>, which she had laide oute for dyvers thinges for the house vse, x<sup>s</sup>; March 18, given to my lo: Darbie his plaieres, iij<sup>s</sup> iijij<sup>d</sup>; p<sup>d</sup> of an old reckoning to Mr. Johnstone at Manchester, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for di: ell of greene taffitie sarcenett, iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; iijij dozen w<sup>te</sup> and greene silke buttons, xij<sup>d</sup>; di: o; of greene and w<sup>te</sup> silke, xvj<sup>d</sup>; one ell of Normandie canvis, xxij<sup>d</sup>; to Jo: Hargreaves for a moneth holdinge of the plough (after xvij<sup>d</sup> a week) vj<sup>s</sup>; a moneth dryving of the plough (after xiiij<sup>d</sup> the week) iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; three quire of pap, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; for spinning of thirtie lea: of canvis yarne, ix<sup>d</sup>; given to Mrs. Sherburne by my M<sup>ris</sup> appointment, in golde, xj<sup>s</sup>. [In the second week of March Lent began; so instead of meat "spent" in the kitchen, we have two linge fish, 340 heyringes, 129 egges, one salmon and troutes. In the deyrie, twelve kyne milk, three and a half stone of butter, and three cheeses,—an increased quantity owing to the Lenten fare.]

Aprill, 1617.—Three earthen chaffinge dishes, vj<sup>d</sup>; [a labourer] vij dayes thrashinge (after ij<sup>d</sup>) xiiij<sup>d</sup>; to a pip at my M<sup>ris</sup> her commandment, iijij<sup>d</sup>; spent by my M<sup>r</sup> three men and foure geldinges, being a night at Gigglesweeke [Giggleswick] in going to see Tho: Remington, xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xvij feeding weathers, vj<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; a pecke of cockles, xij<sup>d</sup>; long pep graines and turmericke, vj<sup>d</sup>; one meal to Tho: Remington, viij<sup>d</sup>; to Jo: Nutter for the vse of 100<sup>li</sup> for a yeare, x<sup>l</sup>; to iij officers at Mr. Ashton's house at Whalley, iij<sup>s</sup>; p<sup>d</sup> by Tho: Yate for dyett at Lancaster assysse, v<sup>s</sup> iijij<sup>d</sup>; for my M<sup>rs</sup> chamber there, vij<sup>s</sup>; for fyre there, xij<sup>d</sup>; for beare and breade there, xx<sup>d</sup>; to widow Soncky for a stand of ale against Good Fryday, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to her for three dozen of wheate cakes, iij<sup>s</sup>; for a fatte calffe against Easter, viij<sup>s</sup>; iijij<sup>li</sup> of powder suger (at xiiij<sup>d</sup>) iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; iijij<sup>li</sup> of figges, xvj<sup>d</sup>; for a dogge, ij<sup>d</sup>; meddow-dressing,—



feyinge of sixtie acres of meaddowe (after ij<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>s</sup>; given to the officers at Middleton Hall, viij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; p<sup>d</sup> for wine at Manchester, xij<sup>d</sup>; to the officers at Mr. Anderton's of Clayton, iiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; for a medicine to the stond horse, viij<sup>d</sup>; to Sonckie wiffe [? widow] for twoe standes of ale, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>. [Lent still continuing, there were in the first week of April spent in the kitchen two linge fishe, a hundreth and a halfe [? 180] hayringes and 121 egges; in the dairy, the milk of sixteen kyne, three stone of butter, and three cheeses. In the second week, two lynes, 140 hayringes, and 120 eggs; in the third week, 2 lynes, one hundreth of hayringes, and 182 eggs; and in the fourth week (Lent being over), one mutton, a fatt calffe, two piggs, three capons, a torkie, a henne, and 157 eggs.]

Maye, 1617. — For a wrought cappe for my Mr<sup>is</sup>, bought at London, xv<sup>s</sup>; for a quart of rosa solis to her, iij<sup>s</sup>; sleckinge and spreadinge six score lode of lyme (at v<sup>d</sup> a score) at Cronckshaye, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a paire of twoe cardes, ix<sup>d</sup>; Smalley, tayler, mendinge W<sup>m</sup> Crosse his clothes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; making Tho: Willisell his clothes, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a pynt of civill [? Seville] oyle for a colt, iij<sup>d</sup>; to Garstang, for foure daies in the garden, xij<sup>d</sup>; to Crosse, for a moneth work at seu'all workes (at xv<sup>d</sup> weeke) v<sup>s</sup>; a fatt calffe, vj<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; ij bassines for the brue house, vj<sup>d</sup>; foure pewter spoones, vj<sup>d</sup>; Ja: Claiton, for foure daies salving of sheepe, xvj<sup>d</sup>; xv y<sup>d</sup>es of stuffe for coates to the children, xx<sup>s</sup>; an iron crooke, to dresse the swyn-stye w<sup>th</sup>all, iiij<sup>d</sup>. [The last week in May shows the following consumption ex proprio: — *Kitchen*: One mutton, halffe a lambe, a quarter of veale, a ling, ix chickens, 50 eggs, and a pecke and one aighen: of flower. *Deyrie*: xvj kyne milke, ij stone of butter, and ij cheeses. *Butterie*: In w<sup>te</sup> breade, a pecke; in jannocks, iiij metts; small beare, 3 hodgsheads; strong beare, one barrell. *Stable*: In oates, ij metts; in brende (bran) one pecke.]

June, 1617. — To Crosse, a week and iij daies thrashinge of wheat (after xv<sup>d</sup> the week) ij<sup>s</sup>; to [two men] for thrashinge of xxvj sives of oates (at viij<sup>d</sup>) uppon theire owne table, xvijs iiij<sup>d</sup>; two burning irons for beast hornes, ix<sup>d</sup>; a gald at Heblewhaite for Sedber[gh] church, and for a leye for lyme that went to Yorke,

v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; given for strawberries, ij<sup>d</sup>; to widow Sonckie, for a stand of ale, and more ale for the sicke mare, iij<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Nowell of Reade, for a bull to keepe, vj<sup>li</sup>; to a man which broughte a setting dogg from Clarkhill, xij<sup>d</sup>; three green geese, xv<sup>d</sup>; to George Cockshutt, for money which he lent to my M<sup>r</sup>, xxx<sup>l</sup>; to Mr. Townley of Roile, the money he lent to my M<sup>r</sup>, 100<sup>li</sup>.

July, 1617. — For a distress taken at Brettanbie, on Hen: Wilkinson's cattle, xxx<sup>s</sup>; twoe lode of whyche [wich] salt, bought at Padiham, xxij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; the churchwarden of Padiham, a galde (laide after the formes in the church) towards a large bible, the communio' boke, and repairinge y<sup>e</sup> state, and other vses, xxij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; to Fletcher wiffe, for gettinge a burthen of bent [coarse grass] ix<sup>d</sup>; the churchwarden of Padiham, two ptes of a xv<sup>th</sup> towards the repairinge of Whalley churche, ij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; a booke called God and the Kinge, vj<sup>d</sup>; two hundreth and twoe stons and di: of iron (after xv<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>) at Yorke, xxxvj<sup>s</sup>; Padiham, a xv<sup>th</sup> for the mendinge of the highewaies for the kinges ma<sup>tie</sup>, iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; to the cookes wiffe, for a spinninge wheele, ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; to her, for iij greate potts for sevall vses, iij<sup>s</sup>; to Jo: Roe, for spinning of seaven ston of wolles for blanketinge (after ij<sup>s</sup>) xiiij<sup>s</sup>; for oyle to the same, vij<sup>s</sup>; weivinge the same into blanketts, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Ja: Hill, for ditchinge [dighting] and frysinge the same, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for litting [dyeing] of foure pound of blue listings to the same, xvj<sup>d</sup>; for spinning and weivinge, ditchinge and frysinge seaven yarges of courser wolles and blanketts for servantes, iij<sup>s</sup>; spent by my M<sup>r</sup> and M<sup>ris</sup> and theire companie, in going to meete Sir Steven Tempest and Sir William Lister, and in Colne in wine, v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to the constable of Burneley, fyve xv<sup>ths</sup> for the provydinge of cartes for the kinges cariages, iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>. [James I., on his return from Scotland to London, made a progress through Lancashire, from the 11th to the 20th August, 1617.]

[The only material changes in the kitchen consumption are in the animal food. 1st week, half a mutton, half a veale, 3 chickens and 48 eggs. 2nd, half a mutton, half a veale, one chicken, and 48 eggs. 3rd, half a mutton, a whole mutton, 6 chickens, 64 eggs.



4th, a veale, half a mutton, a q'er of lambe, 2 chickens, 74 eggs.  
5th, 3 q'eres of veale, one mutton, one pigg, 16 chickens, and 54 eggs.]

August, 1617. — A galde laid in Ightenhill P'ke, for the cariage of a felowe from thence to Lancaster, and for maymed souldiers, xj<sup>d</sup>; for a greate rope for a winglasse [windlass] xix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for carrying yt to Padiham from Hallifaxe, viij<sup>d</sup>; p'd by my M<sup>ris</sup>, for weaving of xxx y'des of fyne lynene clothe (after viij<sup>d</sup>) xx<sup>s</sup>; a y'de and di: of cottan, xv<sup>d</sup>; for dight[ing] the tagges for twoe pillion seates, xij<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Ireland, Mr. Davenport, and Mr. Breres, for counsell at Yorke, xxxij<sup>s</sup>; for putting in the nisi prius, x<sup>s</sup>; the impannell, vij<sup>s</sup>; to the marshall, iiij<sup>s</sup>; to the sieting clercke, ij<sup>s</sup>; to the clarke of the tales, ij<sup>d</sup>; to the cryer, xij<sup>d</sup>; to the bailieffe, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to the kep of the barr, vj<sup>d</sup>; to the clarke of the assises, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Neyler, a clark, xij<sup>d</sup>; to the jurors, vj<sup>s</sup>; spent by Tho: Remington for x meales in Yorke, vj<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; his horse, for 4 days and 4 nights in Yorke, with the ostler, ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; spent by Tho: Rem: in goinge to Yorke and back againe to Gawthroppe, viij<sup>d</sup>; for seaven daies castinge of earthe into the water in the liste [boundary] side, iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Ightenhill, iiij xv<sup>nes</sup> towards the kinges carriage, xix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; mowing of fiftee acres of meddowe at Gawthroppe (at xx<sup>d</sup>) on theire own table, iiij<sup>li</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup>; given to a man to bringe a P're viij miles beyond Colne, to ov'take the London carier for my M<sup>ris</sup>, x<sup>d</sup>; to the boates man Salisbury, iiij<sup>d</sup>; p'd for corake [? cork, or cinders] at Hallifaxe, xij<sup>d</sup>. [In the four weeks, besides other flesh meat, three pigs were consumed in the kitchen.]

September, 1617. — Eighte cowple of lynge at Gisburne (after v<sup>s</sup>) and xij<sup>d</sup> further at all, xlj<sup>s</sup>; foure pulletts xvj<sup>d</sup>; to John Leighe, for hauckes beeffe, xvij<sup>d</sup>; for returninge the com: to London inter Mr. Anderton and my M<sup>r</sup>, iiij<sup>s</sup>; for pchement to ingrosse the answeare, vj<sup>d</sup>; given for a foxe, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a glasse of sallet oyle and pap, ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; three cloaks at London, iiij<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; twoe other cloakes, iiij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup>; xx y'des of grogeram [grograine, a coarse kind of silk taffety, gum-stiffened] (at ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>) ix<sup>li</sup> xvij<sup>s</sup>; for x o3 and di: of golde and silver lace (at v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>) lix<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; loope lace, iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; six

dozen of gold and silver buttons, ix<sup>s</sup>; for a little E. O. boxe [a cylindrical box for dice, used at the E. O. table] and sendinge yt downe, xij<sup>d</sup>; for my M<sup>ris</sup> bande and collar, xxvj<sup>s</sup>; six y<sup>'</sup>des of lace accordinge to the paterne (at v<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> le o3) xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; a paire of mingled collerd stockinges, viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a paire of threed stockinges, v<sup>s</sup>; a paire of brasse spurres, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; foure duble bandes, ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; girdle and hangers, vj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a copie of an order inter Mr. Anderton and my M<sup>r</sup>, xij<sup>d</sup>; pro alter order pro com: et intra, xviiij<sup>d</sup>; pro com: et chaffe-waxe [an officer of the Lord Chancellor, who fits the wax for the sealing of writs] xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; pro copie del estraites, in Colletts office, xij<sup>d</sup>; p<sup>'</sup>d pro alt<sup>'</sup> searche in Auditor Hutton's office, ij<sup>s</sup>; given to S<sup>r</sup> Tho: Tyldesley for a moc'on, v<sup>s</sup>; Hancocke, xxij<sup>s</sup>; given to Mr. Kepax, xxij<sup>s</sup>; pro order versus Hancocke et dismiss: iiij<sup>s</sup>; given to S<sup>r</sup> Edw: Moseley [then Attorney-General of the Duchy] for his fee and a gratuitie, xxxij<sup>s</sup>; for the originall proces, v<sup>s</sup>us Hancocke et al: ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; pro Sheriffes warrant, iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; pro feed attorn: iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; for a case and tothpickes, xvj<sup>d</sup>; twoe bibles, xiiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a looking glasse, vj<sup>s</sup>; a porter, for fetchinge thinges from Mr. Leavors, vj<sup>d</sup>; two porters for fetchinge the truncke and hamp from Fleet Street to our chamber, vj<sup>d</sup>; a hatt for my M<sup>r</sup>, xiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; a hatt and bandes to my M<sup>ris</sup>, xxx<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Bull, for mendinge my M<sup>ris</sup> clocke and v<sup>s</sup> which was due to him of olde, xxx<sup>s</sup>; a truncke, x<sup>s</sup>; a box for hatts, xij<sup>d</sup>; the fyne of Barton p<sup>r</sup> et post: xxv<sup>li</sup>; the judges hand to y<sup>e</sup> dedimus, xviiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; the wryte of covenante, makinge and seale after alt<sup>'</sup>ing yt, v<sup>s</sup>; the sheriffes fee pro returne de wryte, ij<sup>s</sup>; pro trafer al: Mr. Ashton, xx<sup>s</sup>; a pottle [two quarts] of sacke to Sir Ric: fleetwood, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Blundell, pro fee, xj<sup>s</sup>; p<sup>'</sup>d to Mr. Abott for an exiget [exigent, a writ where the defendant, in an action personal, cannot be found] versus Threlfell et al: x<sup>s</sup>; for the like, v<sup>s</sup>; Fessat et al: x<sup>s</sup>; for two cap: utlagat: [capias utlagatum, a writ against a person (or his lands and goods) outlawed in any action, by which the sheriff apprehends him] thereupon, xiiij<sup>s</sup>; for the returne of the originall declarac'on, entrie fee v<sup>s</sup>us Hancocke et al: ix<sup>s</sup>; given to the waittes, vj<sup>d</sup>; a chamber at Lanc: x<sup>s</sup>; for dyett



there, xv<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; twoe pounds of fustion woolle, for my M<sup>ris</sup>, ij<sup>s</sup>; to the candle maker, for makinge of xxxij dozen and twoe pounde of canvis cotton weeke candles (after vj<sup>d</sup> the pound) xvj<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; for x pound of canvis weeke (at xiiij<sup>d</sup> ob.) xij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; to Fletcher wiffe, for a burden of bent gettinge, iij<sup>d</sup>; a salmon fishe, xviiij<sup>d</sup>; flower potts, vj<sup>d</sup>; p<sup>d</sup> by John Leighe for hauckes meat, ix<sup>d</sup>. [In the four weeks ten pigs were used in the kitchen.]

October, 1617. — For stuffe to kille myce at Gawthropp, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Francis the cooke, for a monethes s<sup>v</sup>ice, vj<sup>s</sup>; garlicke, ij<sup>d</sup>; twoe lode of mault, xxxv<sup>s</sup>; foure dozen of sope, boughte at Hallifaxe, iijj<sup>s</sup>; candle rushes, ij<sup>s</sup>; ij hundreth ij stone and viij<sup>li</sup> of hoppes (at lvij<sup>s</sup> the hundreth) vj<sup>li</sup> xv<sup>s</sup>; a fyrken of sope, xiiij<sup>s</sup>; a paire of bootes to my M<sup>r</sup> at Yorke, vij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; sixe geese, iijj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; p<sup>d</sup> for spice bought at Whalley for my M<sup>ris</sup> lyinge in childbedd, [Ughtred, son of Richard Shuttleworth, was baptised at Padiham on the 12th of this October] viij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; sprodes and troutes, ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; wyne at Preston, viij<sup>d</sup>; suger candie there, xxij<sup>d</sup>; Mr. Rigbies man, for the assesment, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; di: pecke mustard seed, ij<sup>s</sup>; for byrdes bought at Preston, xviiij<sup>d</sup>; three pullets, xij<sup>d</sup>; two capons, ij<sup>s</sup>; 120 eggs at vj a penny, xx<sup>d</sup>; the certificate upo' a statute fro' the maior of Wigan, xiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; ij<sup>li</sup> of brasse there, ij<sup>s</sup>; Padiham, a whole xv<sup>th</sup> towards repairinge Whalley church, iij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; at Saleberie boate, for passage there, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; three earthen potts to keepe butter in, ij<sup>s</sup>; twelve geese (at viij<sup>d</sup>) viij<sup>s</sup>; fyve dozen of larkes, x<sup>d</sup>; twelve snypes, xij<sup>d</sup>; iij woodcocks, three lapwings, and ij greene ploufveres, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; iij<sup>li</sup> of cumfets, vj<sup>s</sup>; p<sup>d</sup> for fyve acres of eddish for the fatt beastes, xxij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; a steare, three yeares old past, boughte at Preston, v<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; p<sup>d</sup> by Mr. Vght: Shuttlew: to Mr. Tho: Lord for William Crosse, iij<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Halsteed, attorney, for suites for my M<sup>r</sup>, lj<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; xij y<sup>d</sup>es of fryse for cradle blanketts (after xxij<sup>d</sup>) xxij<sup>s</sup>. [In the kitchen the following was one week's consumption: — Halfe a veale, a mutton, xx chickens, v woodcocks, lx eggs, sprodes and troutes and a mette of flower. In the deyre, xij kyne milke, ij ston of butter, and ij cheses. In the butterie, w<sup>te</sup> bread, a pecke et

di: jannocks, iij metts, small beare ij hogsheds, strong beare j barrell, candles iiij<sup>li</sup>. In the stable iij metts oates — about the average quantity.]

November, 1617. — To the ovseer of Pendle, a galde towards pvision of clothes for a poore child, x<sup>d</sup>; pluffers, lapwings, snypes, wodcocks and larkes, iij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; j<sup>li</sup> of currantes, vij<sup>d</sup>; j<sup>li</sup> of reasinges of the sunne, vj<sup>d</sup>; ij o<sup>3</sup> of cloves, xv<sup>d</sup>; laid down for Mrs. Elizabeth Shuttleworth synce the iiij<sup>th</sup> of December 1616, untill the x<sup>th</sup> September 1617, as may appeare by her booke, xij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; to James Pollard, for dressinge soe much wolle, spinninge, dyeinge, and weivinge, as made xiiij y<sup>'des</sup> of redd clothe, xxv<sup>s</sup>; to widowe Sonckie, for soe much ale and breade in the tyme of her childbedd and some spence by my M<sup>r</sup> and his companie, as came to xij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; sprodes and troutes, viij<sup>d</sup>; returninge the commission, iiij<sup>s</sup>; to M<sup>r</sup> Pepes [? Pepys] for his fee for the last terme, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; to Sir Edward Mosley, xxij<sup>s</sup>; 7 y<sup>'des</sup> of fugarello [? figured or branched satin] (at iiij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>) xxx<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; 2 y<sup>'des</sup> et di: of bl: popns (at iiij<sup>s</sup>) x<sup>s</sup>; 3 new yeares giftes for Mr. H. et al: xxij<sup>s</sup>; 9 o<sup>3</sup> of cruell [fine worsted used for fringes, garters, &c.] at (iiij<sup>d</sup>) iiij<sup>s</sup>; iij o<sup>3</sup> of orringe coloured cruell (at x<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; iiij o<sup>3</sup> 3 q<sup>'r</sup> of bl: silke lace (at ij<sup>s</sup>) ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; 13 doxen of Parris buttons (at v<sup>d</sup>) v<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; one rundlet of canary, cont: 6 gallons one pottle (at iiij<sup>s</sup> the gallon) and one other rundlett of shery, cont: sixe gallons 3 pints (at 3<sup>s</sup> the gallon) in toto xlviij<sup>s</sup>; canvas to sowe them [the rundlets] in, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; for changing my M<sup>rs</sup> girdle, xij<sup>d</sup>; one newe cloake, xxxviij<sup>s</sup>; suing out the extent, xxxiiij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; xj<sup>li</sup> j o<sup>3</sup> of refyned suger, xiiij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup> ob.; iiij<sup>li</sup> of case pep, ix<sup>s</sup> xiiij<sup>d</sup>; xxiij<sup>li</sup> of prunes, iiij<sup>s</sup>; xij<sup>li</sup> of Malling resinges, iij<sup>s</sup>; viij ti of resines solis, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; xviij<sup>li</sup> of currence, ix<sup>s</sup>; 3 q<sup>'s</sup> ti of synamond, iij<sup>s</sup>; j ti of case nuttmeggs, iij<sup>s</sup> viii<sup>d</sup>; 3 q<sup>'r</sup> ti of maze [mace] v<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup> ob.; in cloves, di: ti, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; ginger, j ti, xvj<sup>d</sup>; dates, fyne, di: ti, xij<sup>d</sup>; redd saunders, di: ti, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; turnesole, j<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup>; Englise saffron [said to have been first grown in this country in 1582] di: o<sup>3</sup>, xij<sup>d</sup>; annelseeds iiij<sup>li</sup>, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; Jorden almondes, iiij<sup>li</sup> v<sup>s</sup>, rice mill: vj<sup>li</sup>, xvij<sup>d</sup>; white starche (xij) iiij<sup>s</sup>; powder suger (xviij<sup>li</sup>) xvj<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; the suger box, x<sup>d</sup>; the starche boxe,



vjd; towe paire of bodies [bodices] for my younge Mrs, xvij<sup>s</sup> vjd; given to Mr. attorn: man, ij<sup>s</sup>; two paire of gloves, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Abbott, for suing out the commission, iij<sup>li</sup>; iij quarts of clarett wine, xvij<sup>d</sup>; a pecke of meale, xx<sup>d</sup>; ij yeares for St. John's rent for Barbon, vjd; spent by Tho: Remington, beinge ij nights at Sedburgh, about devidinge of houses, ij<sup>s</sup>; to Mrs Walmisley of the Cold Coates, for th' use of 200<sup>li</sup> for one yeare, xvj<sup>li</sup>; Jo: Harg: for a fortnight helpinge to calle (at xv<sup>d</sup> the weeke) ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; shoes to the younge Mr, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; spigotts and fawcetts, ij<sup>s</sup>. [The provisions in the kitchen in the last week of this month include iij q'res of veale, one mutton, one capon, twoe hennes, viij wodcocks, ij chickens, and 30 eggs.]

December, 1617. — Given to twoe fidlers, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appointment, xij<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Mr. Edw: Cockeshutte, in pte of paymente of his 100<sup>li</sup> due at Martynmas last, lx<sup>li</sup>; to Mrs. Assheton, the xv<sup>li</sup> which she lente to my Mr; xv<sup>li</sup>; iij y'des of Indico fryze, xj<sup>s</sup>; iij y'des et di: of stamell baies [stamell, fine worsted — “In a fresh stamell petticoate arrayed” — *Time's Curtain Drawn*, 1621] (at v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>) xvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a y'de et di: et di: qr. of bl: minikin (at ij<sup>s</sup> vjd) iij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; ij y'des et di: of fine stamell (at 17<sup>s</sup> 6<sup>d</sup>) xliij<sup>s</sup> vjd; xv y'des et di: of mixt pamides [? paraments, hangings; also, robes of state — *Chaucer*] (at ij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>) xxxv<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; iij y'des of Holmes fustian, iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; j ell of changable taffitie, xv<sup>s</sup>; iij doz. of haire coller and ash coller silke buttons, j<sup>s</sup>; q'r of o<sup>3</sup> of coll'eed silke, viij<sup>d</sup>; one y'de of buckram, x<sup>d</sup>; one y'de of w<sup>te</sup> cotton, vjd; bumbast [linen doubled and interwoven with flax] ijd; iij y'des et di: of elbroade greene sey [say, a thin serge, or woollen cloth] viij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; ij paire of childrens hoose, ij<sup>s</sup> vjd; sixe y'des of loope lace, xv<sup>d</sup>; iij y'des of lace, ix<sup>d</sup>; browne candie and venicricke [fenugreek, fœnum Græcum, “Greek hay,” the seeds of which were formerly used in medicine, and are still in veterinary medicine] ij<sup>s</sup>; dyinge of a paire of hose and dublett, xvjd; ij ydes et di: of minikin, v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; j y'de et di: of iron coller minikin (at xxiij<sup>d</sup>) ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; cutting [engraving] twoe seales, iij<sup>s</sup> vjd; vij score quarter and xvij of coales (at vjd) iij<sup>li</sup> xix<sup>s</sup> vjd; p'd to my Mr, for the

penney ferme at Heblewhaite, xx<sup>s</sup>; for summer gyst [agistment] to x stieres at Heblewhaite (at a noble the beast) iij<sup>li</sup> iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; for hedgmaking and skayling [scattering or levelling] of moulde hilles at Heblewhaite [? in Yorkshire] xx<sup>s</sup>; vj dayes mowinge, v<sup>s</sup>; ij ston et di: of butter, to make sheep salve, viij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; ij gallons et di: of tarre for the salve, v<sup>s</sup>; Ja: Whithead, for clarett wine at Hallifax, x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Hen: Grymshaye, for a spittle [a spade] of iron and steele, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; a dozen of trenchers, xvij<sup>d</sup>; xxv pounds of lycorise (after vij<sup>d</sup>) xiiij<sup>s</sup> vij<sup>d</sup>; sprods and trouts, ij<sup>s</sup>; Dec. 9, given to my Lorde Stafford his plaieres, iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; tenn q'ts of honie et di: (after xvj<sup>d</sup>) xiiij<sup>s</sup>; to Hen: Wilkenson, for one yeares vse for lx<sup>li</sup>, vj<sup>li</sup>; Little Mytton, a xv<sup>th</sup> towards repairinge of highe waies, ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] another galde for amendinge of Bidsford Bridge, ij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup> ob.; [ditto] a xv<sup>th</sup>, for oxe money, maymed soldiers, and mending wayes, iij<sup>s</sup>; to Mr. Rodes, for the king's cariage for Henthorne, ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; churchwarden of Mytton, for castinge the greate bell and mending the church, iij<sup>s</sup>; cariage of my M<sup>rs</sup> cloake bagg to London, ij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; 4 wantoe shaftes, xij<sup>d</sup>; to M<sup>rs</sup> Kat: Habergthame, by my M<sup>r</sup> his appoyntment, iij<sup>li</sup>; to Leonard Helme, for twoe millan fishe, xvj<sup>d</sup>; spent by Leonard, in goinge to look for fishe and foule, xij<sup>d</sup>; two rabetts, x<sup>d</sup>; a lapwinge, iij<sup>d</sup>; for seaven iorneyes to Mr. Preston's of Houker, to Ponton, and to Gawthroppe, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Stockedale, attorney, for chardges in suite agaynste Robinson, vj<sup>l</sup> viij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; to Rob'te of Hapton, for xiiij dozen of trenchers (after xvij<sup>d</sup>) abatinge xij<sup>d</sup> at all, xx<sup>s</sup>; a y'de et di: of bl: baize, for my M<sup>r</sup>, ix<sup>s</sup>; a hatt and bande to my younge M<sup>r</sup>, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; shoes to M<sup>r</sup> Vghtred, x<sup>d</sup>; bl: cruells to my M<sup>rs</sup>, v<sup>s</sup>; iij dozen of lace to my M<sup>rs</sup>, iij<sup>s</sup>; to Smalley, for makinge the boie Rog<sup>o</sup> his coate and breeches, xiiij<sup>d</sup>; ij y'des of canvas to mende beddinge withall, xvij<sup>d</sup>; twooe fatt oxen bought at Knaysborough faire, xij<sup>li</sup> vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; ij<sup>li</sup> of sheepe suett, x<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Ca'vells man, which brought the doe and rabetts and foules, x<sup>s</sup>; ij quire of paper for the cooke, viij<sup>d</sup>; to my M<sup>rs</sup>, for fyve paire of children's stockinges, v<sup>s</sup>; 3 q'rs of a pound of ginger, xij<sup>d</sup>; to Tho: Rothwell, glasier, Garstange, for leadinge newe and makinge the



glasse, and symoinge wants [?] after iij<sup>d</sup> a foote, for newe windowes glasinge (after vj<sup>d</sup> a foote) leading, symoinge and all, and dyett found, for buttoninge evye casement, ij<sup>d</sup>; soe p<sup>d</sup> vnto him, ix<sup>s</sup>; p<sup>d</sup> to Tho: Duckworth more silver, as may appeare by his note concerninge the patent of my M<sup>rs</sup> office of y<sup>e</sup> sheralltie [Mr. Richard Shuttleworth of Gawthorpe was sheriff of Lancashire in 1617-18] lv<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; for nyne gallons of clared wyne abayting some (after vj<sup>d</sup> a quarte) xxij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; for the rundlett, xvij<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Co'vell his man, when he brought the salmon and foule, v<sup>s</sup>; xx metts of barlie (after iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>) and xij<sup>d</sup> further at all, iij<sup>li</sup> xiiij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; p<sup>d</sup> for Spencers suite in three termes, as may appeare by the note of the attorney, xlj<sup>s</sup> jd. [We give the last week's consumption as including the beginning of the Christmas fare.] Spent in the *kitchen*: One veale, one mutton, one linge, xxiiij eggs, sprods and trouts, and di: pecke of flower. In the *deyrie*: x kyne milke; one ston et di: of butter, and ij cheeses. In the *butterie*: In w<sup>te</sup> bread a pecke, in jan-nockes ij mettes; in small beare 3 hogsheads, in stronge beare one barrell. In the *stable*: In oates, v mettes.

January, 1617 [-1618]. — Payd to Leonard, for tenn snypes and a larke, xij<sup>d</sup>; given to Toppey, keeper of Merscoe [Myerscough] for a doe, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to the drister [? daughter — *Craven Dial.*] which brought her, xij<sup>d</sup>; iij dozen of sope, bought at Hallifax, iij<sup>s</sup>; given to Dyn[e]ley, pyp, xij<sup>d</sup>; twoe almanackes, iijj; given to Grundy, for a new yeares gifte for my M<sup>rs</sup>, ijs vj<sup>d</sup>; Jan: 9, given to Alexander Grundy, for his Chrestmas playinge, by my M<sup>r</sup> appoyntment, x<sup>s</sup>; to Ja: Smythe, for a q<sup>r</sup> of a yeare, smythe worke, ended at Christmas, x<sup>s</sup> ix; spent by Loynd and John Barton, in theire iourney into Warwickshire, for theire dyett, beinge xvj daies away, xv<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; two paire of bootes for my M<sup>r</sup> at Yorke, xv<sup>s</sup>; two paire of Spanish leather shoes for my M<sup>rs</sup>, whereof thone paire laced, vij<sup>s</sup>; twoe paire of shoes to Mr. Vghtred, xvj<sup>d</sup>; to the mylner for 60 eggs, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Michell Halley of Colne, for a fatt browne [? brawn] xxx<sup>s</sup>; a pynt of Cyvill [Seville] oyle, vj<sup>d</sup>; ij lode of salt, bought at Manchester. xxij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; 142 eggs, after vj a penny, ijs iij<sup>d</sup>; a y<sup>d</sup>e of canves for mendinge of more sackes, viij<sup>d</sup>; Jan. 26, given to the

plaires, by my Mr. appoyntment, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Vght: nurse, for her halfe yeare wages, xl<sup>s</sup>; xj gange of fellice [felloes] (at iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>) and xij<sup>d</sup> abaited at all, xl<sup>v</sup>s viij<sup>d</sup>; viij gange of speaks [spokes] (at iij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>) xxxij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; viij axiltrees (at viij<sup>d</sup>) v<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; given to Parker, trumpeter, by my Mr. appoyntment, v<sup>s</sup>. [Spent the three weeks last past as followeth: In the kitchen, vij veales, et di:; v muttons; xl geese; in hens, capons and ducks, xl; 200 eggs; twoe dozen di: of rabetts, and viij metts of flower. In the deyrie: x kyne milke, v ston of butter, and iij cheeses. In the butterie: w<sup>te</sup> bread iij metts, jannocks x metts; small beare 18 hogsheds, strong beare vj barrells; candles xl pound. In the stable: in oattes xx mettes.]

Februarie, 1617 [-1618]. — For thrashinge of xx sives of oates (after viij<sup>d</sup>) xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; [two men] iij daies windoing oates (after vj<sup>d</sup> a day) upon theire owne table, iij<sup>s</sup>; p'd to Mr. Whitticre of Burneley, in lent money, xl<sup>li</sup>, and the vse of yt for di: yeare, xl<sup>s</sup>; a maine combe and a sponge, vj<sup>d</sup>; to a wiffe behynde Salisbury, for keepinge a dogge, xij<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Hesketh's man, which brought the bulle calfe, x<sup>s</sup>; to Jo: Harryson of Heblewhaite, for xix lambes (after iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>) iij<sup>li</sup> ix<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; xxiiij ewes and ij wethers (at v<sup>s</sup>) vj<sup>li</sup> x<sup>s</sup>; to Hen: Dugdaile, the xx<sup>li</sup> my M<sup>r</sup> had for vse, xx<sup>li</sup>; for an almanacke, ij<sup>d</sup>; halfe a y'de of taffitie for my M<sup>ris</sup>, vj<sup>s</sup>; vij score of lynen yarne (after xxij<sup>d</sup>) xij<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; Ja: Claiton, for salving of sheep ij daies, viij<sup>d</sup>; d'd this daie to my M<sup>r</sup>, the xx nobles I receyved from Geo: Smyth, blacksmyth, vj<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> iij<sup>d</sup>; for bringinge my M<sup>r</sup> a gallone of wyne from Manchester, viij<sup>d</sup>; spent in fetchinge more wyne at Manchester, xij<sup>d</sup>; for a key to the svants chamber doore, which was broken, vj<sup>d</sup>; d'd to my M<sup>r</sup>, iij<sup>li</sup> x<sup>li</sup> which the nurse borrowed of me, x<sup>li</sup>.

["Ex proprio," the last week in February — Kitchen: ij pigges, one linge fishe, some troutes, 180 egges, 200 hayrings. Deyrie: ix kyne milke and iij stone of butter. Butterie: w<sup>te</sup> breade a pecke and aigh:; jannocks iij metts; small beere 4 hogsheds, strong beare one barell, candles ij<sup>li</sup>. Stable; vj metts oates.]

Marche 1617 [-1618]. — To Jo: Starkie, for candles, at twoe



tymes making, at Padiham mylne, *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; a whole skate fishe, *ij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; a peeke of cockles, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; given to a poore old man, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appoyntment, *vj<sup>d</sup>*; Marche 10, given to the Queenes plaiers, by my M<sup>rs</sup> appoyntment, *x<sup>s</sup>*; Marche 11, given to the waits of Durraham, by my M<sup>r</sup> appoyntment, *iijs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; p'd by my M<sup>rs</sup> for a ston of flaxe, *ix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>*; joyner worke: p'd to Iscar, for makinge a fine rode [rod borne by the sheriff] for my ~~the~~ the assyses, *iiij<sup>d</sup>*; flouks, cockles, and some other sea fishe, *ij<sup>d</sup>*; to W<sup>m</sup> Wood, for loope lace, *ij<sup>d</sup>*; for a [spinning] wheel for my M<sup>rs</sup>, *iijs vj<sup>d</sup>*; for a thornebacke, floukes, places, and cockles, *iijs vj<sup>d</sup>*; to Mr. Smyth of Yorke, for *xj<sup>li</sup> vj oz* of louffe suger (after *xiiij<sup>d</sup>*) *xiijs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; for a rundlet of w<sup>te</sup> wine vinager, conteyninge *ix* gallons and *iijs q<sup>tes</sup>*, *xiijs*; *iiij<sup>li</sup>* of resines de solis, *xx<sup>d</sup>*; *iiij<sup>li</sup>* of Jordan almonds, *vjs*; *viiij<sup>li</sup>* of figgs, *ijs*; 300 sprots, *xvij<sup>d</sup>*; a cloak bagge, *ijs vj<sup>d</sup>*; a barrell of olives, *vs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; a barrell of capers, *iijs vj<sup>d</sup>*; a paire of w<sup>te</sup> bootes, and *ij* paire of blacke golasies, *xiijs viij<sup>d</sup>*; cariage of *x* ston weighte betwixte Yorke and Colne, *ijs xj<sup>d</sup>*; to Mr. Langton of Preston, for *iijs y<sup>des</sup>* of Ho<sup>m</sup>es fustion, *vs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; [ditto] *vj* dozen of silver buttons, *vjs*; given to the waites of Liddes [Leeds] by my M<sup>rs</sup> appoyntment, *xij<sup>d</sup>*; 144 eggs (after *vjs* a penny) *ijs*; for a drenche and bloodinge Northren colt at Preston, *xiiij<sup>d</sup>*. [Lenten fare again: Halfe a linge, a fewe troutes, 300 hayringes, and 190 eggs. Next week, half a veale, one lyng, one quod [cod] fish, di: salmone, 400 hayringes and 300 eggs.]

Aprill 1618.—Foure horse cou'inges, conteyninge *xij y<sup>des</sup>* et di: *xijs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; to widow Leighe, for seaven weekes spinning of flaxe, *ijs iiij<sup>d</sup>*; to George Gregso for money which my M<sup>r</sup> had at Barton, *xxxij<sup>s</sup>*; Aprill 8, a fa. calfe agaynste Easter, *ix<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>*; given to M<sup>rs</sup>. Katherine Habberghame, by my M<sup>r</sup> his appoyntment, before she went into Yorkshire with her sister, *xl<sup>s</sup>*; Padiham, *iijs xv<sup>nes</sup>*, vid; given to two poore passengers, Hab: Willisell cariage to Lanc.; oxe gald, Eidessford bridge, [Clitheroe,] and to Padiham strikes, *xjs j<sup>d</sup>* ob; Burneley, a galde towardes the churche, *vij<sup>d</sup>* ob.; a chopping knife, *viiij<sup>d</sup>*; vardigresse, *ij<sup>d</sup>*; ou'seers of Burneley, a *xv<sup>th</sup>* for the relieffe of the poore there, *vij<sup>d</sup>* ob.; the clarke wages of Burneley,

viiij<sup>d</sup>; [ditto] of Padiham, viij<sup>d</sup>; to Mrs. Townley's man, xj score and iij quartrons of butter (at iiiij<sup>s</sup> the ston) xlvij<sup>s</sup>; xx metts of barlie (at iiiij<sup>s</sup>) and ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup> more at all, iiiij<sup>li</sup> ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Mr. Steward Nutter, for the vse of 100<sup>li</sup> for one yeare, alreadie ended, x<sup>li</sup>; Tho: Wilson, for vij weekes 3<sup>ce</sup> at husbandrie, iij<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; blacke cotton, iij y<sup>'des</sup> for my Mr, xvij<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Sheffield, for holdinge ploughe viij dayes, ij<sup>s</sup>; given to a man which came from the subvic: [under sheriff] to Barton, with wyne from Preston, xij<sup>d</sup>; shares: twoe newe suckes [? sokes, tolls, or parcels] v<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; Hen: Dowglas, for vj<sup>li</sup> of brasse, ij<sup>s</sup>. [After Lent the fatted calf is killed. Kitchen: one veale, one mutton, one torkee, foure capons, di: linge, 120 eggs.]

Maye, 1618. — To Geo: Cronkshaye, for a wastcoat to my M<sup>rs</sup>, ix<sup>s</sup>; to my M<sup>rs</sup>, for gettinge whited [bleached] xxxvij score of lynenne yarne (after iiiij<sup>d</sup>) xij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to her, for weivnge of table napkines at Barton, viij<sup>s</sup>; p'd to Worsley, for two daies worke in the gardeine, viij<sup>d</sup>; to the cowper, for ix dayes worke (after iiiij<sup>d</sup>) iij<sup>s</sup>; spent by Whithead in going to Brandlesome, beinge a nyghte awaye, x<sup>d</sup>; feying [cleansing] of iij score acres of meadowe (after ij<sup>d</sup>) x<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; xx lode of lyme (after vj<sup>d</sup>) for the gardeines and dung-hills at Gawthrope and Highe Whittiere, this last winter, xj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>. [Nothing remarkable in the consumption, &c., in the house this month.]

June, 1618. — June 1, given to Mr. Ratcliffes fidlers by my M<sup>rs</sup> appoyntment, xij<sup>d</sup>; wydowe Cronkshey, for iij old geese (at xij<sup>d</sup>) and xv goslinges (at vj<sup>d</sup>) abatinge a vj<sup>d</sup> at all, x<sup>s</sup>; given to foure poore children, ij<sup>d</sup>; to Loynd wiffe, for weedinge of Padiham, Whittiere, and Greate Cockshutte, upon her owne table, iij<sup>s</sup> iiiij<sup>d</sup>; to Xpofer Cellers, for aixtreeing [axle-tree-ing] iij waines, viij<sup>d</sup>; p'd for covinge of a mare at Mr Tyldesley of Merscoe, ij<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] at Mr. Ashtons of Whalley, ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; Padiham, a xv<sup>th</sup> tow'des the helpe of Thimble, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> ob.; to Jo: Roe, for the warpe of linsey-wousey sadle clothes, iij<sup>s</sup>; for colouringe them, ij<sup>s</sup>, and dressing, vj<sup>d</sup>; to M<sup>rs</sup> Blenche Towneley, in pte of vse for her money, v<sup>li</sup>; for a kade [a pet or house lamb] and a lambe to my M<sup>rs</sup>, xij<sup>s</sup>. [No-



thing particular occurs in the house consumption this month; but all through there is no entry of beef; veale and mutton were the staple meats.]

July, 1618. — Cariage of iij hundrethe weighte and a halfe from London to Hallifax, xxij<sup>s</sup>; to the nurse, her q<sup>r</sup>s wages, xx<sup>s</sup>; to a wenche, for winberies, ij<sup>d</sup>; for stroweberies, iiij<sup>d</sup>; xvj chickens, iiij<sup>s</sup>; a peecke of salt, ij<sup>s</sup>; sent a peece of golde for my M<sup>ris</sup> to M<sup>ris</sup> Handcocke, xj<sup>s</sup>; Padiham, two xv<sup>ths</sup> for pvision for trayned souldiers, and entertaininge theym of the muster, vij<sup>s</sup> v<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Heskeths man, which brought moor birds, ij<sup>s</sup>; shoing of Northen colt, vj<sup>d</sup>.

August, 1618. — D<sup>d</sup> to M<sup>ris</sup>, to give James Pollard wiffe in childbedd, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; a quarter of carte salte, xij<sup>s</sup>; 240 eggs, at vj and vij a penny, iij<sup>s</sup> ij<sup>d</sup>; Tho: Greene of Craven, for weivinge xliij y<sup>d</sup>es of flaxen clothe (at vij<sup>d</sup> ob.) xxvij<sup>s</sup>; twoe skatt fishe, twoe quod fishe, and xj floukes, iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; p<sup>d</sup> for a gos-haulke, xlvij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; getting fyve rodelands of hay (after xx<sup>d</sup> the acre) ij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; wrighte worke: Hen: Baron and his men, xxj daye worke at sevall workes, vij<sup>s</sup>; p<sup>d</sup> for a hooode to the goshalke, vj<sup>d</sup>; to Jo: Poulton, cooke, for halfe a yeaere wages, xxxij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; to Ric: Colthurste, for the half yeaere vse of xl<sup>l</sup>, xl<sup>s</sup>; to Jo: Crombocke, for seven y<sup>d</sup>es of whitte cottan (at viij<sup>d</sup>) for my M<sup>r</sup> iiij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; iiij pulletts, xvj<sup>d</sup>; one capon, xij<sup>d</sup>; xiiij chickens, iij<sup>s</sup> j<sup>d</sup>; half a mutton, iiij<sup>s</sup>; a greate leather bagg to keepe flower in, xij<sup>d</sup>. [The milk for the dairy is now got from 16 kyne; and only j<sup>li</sup> of candles are used weekly in the buttery.]

September, 1618. — P<sup>d</sup> for a key to Mr. Standley plaite truncke at Lancaster, viij<sup>d</sup>; to haymakers, men iij<sup>d</sup> a peece, and women ij<sup>d</sup> [the day] at Gawthroppe, xxxix<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to foure mowers, for mowinge of iij score acres, (after xx<sup>d</sup> the acre) upon their owne table, at Gawthroppe, v<sup>li</sup>; to Myles Rob'te, for iij dozen and iij dishes, xvij<sup>d</sup>; to the little milner, for shearinge the Soves [a peece of land so called] conteyning iij acres and halfe and xx fales [? falls; the divisions of a large arable field attached to a village] (at iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup> the acre) xiiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; given to a man which

gave a drenche to the swyne, ij<sup>s</sup>; to the keeper of Salisberie [Salesbury] parke, for his fee for a bucke, vj<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; to the horse keepers at the Abbie in Whalley, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; to the officers at Hounswood, iiij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; two lode of wheate at Hallifax (at xix<sup>s</sup> the lode, with the carriage) xxxvij<sup>s</sup>; p'd to x, for shearing of the wheate at the Bridge End, eu'ie one a daye, iij<sup>s</sup> iiij<sup>d</sup>; to Denbye, for thrashinge of seed wheate fyve days, xv<sup>d</sup>; Michell Thorppe, for sheareinge of iijj acres of oates in the Churchills (after iij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>) upon his owne table, xij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; viij cowple of linge fishe, at Gisburne faire (after iij<sup>s</sup> the cowple) xxxvij<sup>s</sup> viij<sup>d</sup>; spent by iij men, one horse, and xij beasts, at Gisburne faire, beinge one night there when the cattle were sould, v<sup>s</sup> ix<sup>d</sup>; two hundreth and fyve q'res and iij wiskets of coales (at ix<sup>d</sup> the q'r) vij<sup>li</sup> xij<sup>s</sup> xj<sup>d</sup>; to the keeper of Bolland, which brought a stagge, x<sup>s</sup>; p'd to Ric: Stones wiffe, for nursing of Mr. Ric: Shuttleworth, three yeares and a quarter (at iij<sup>li</sup> the yeare) xij<sup>li</sup>; to Ric: Stones, for fyve paire of shoes to Mr. Ric: v<sup>s</sup>; sent to the keeper of the Stand in Pilkington, for a stagge, by Rob'te Seddon his sonne, x<sup>s</sup>; given to Loynd boie, which fetched a man from Chatburne to give a drinke to the swyne, ij<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Ric: Halsted, a galde towards the easement of him and his father for an escape, laide upon the towne, iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; given to Mr. Xpofer Towneley his man, for cutting of the baye gelding Snipe [?] for feare of a spavin, xij<sup>d</sup>; xx<sup>li</sup> of hoppes (at ix<sup>d</sup> ob.) xv<sup>s</sup> x<sup>d</sup>; to a man which brought letters and "Sir Walters Rawley's Appologie," [no such book appears in the list of Sir Walter's works in Watt's "Bibliotheca Britannica,"] to Gawthroppe, vj<sup>d</sup>; p'd to Byram [this name is given in T. Deloney's story of "Thomas of Reading, or Sixe Worthie Yeomen of the West," as that of a celebrated clothier of Manchester] for xij ells of Holland (at iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>s</sup>) at Gawthroppe, liij<sup>s</sup>; [ditto] xix ells of Holland (at iij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>) xlvij<sup>s</sup>; a quarter of beeffe bought at Whalley, xij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>; to Tho: Booth, for mendinge the leather jacke, iij<sup>d</sup>; for passe at Tarleton boate for my M<sup>r</sup> and M<sup>rs</sup>, vj<sup>d</sup>; p'd for ale, which my M<sup>r</sup> sent for upon the commons, vj<sup>d</sup>; to the smithe of Wheatley lane, for a paire of naithes [naves of wheels — *Palsgrave*] ij<sup>s</sup> vj<sup>d</sup>.









DA 670 .L19 C5 v.35, etc. C.1

The house and farm accounts of  
Stanford University Libraries



3 6105 038 246 687

JUN 1986

**Stanford University Library**  
Stanford, California

In order that others may use this book,  
please return it as soon as possible, but  
not later than the date due.

